

The Wes Penre Papers:

Bringing our Inner Darkness
into Light

The Third Level of Learning



by Wes Penre

Table of Contents:

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #1: In the Aftermath of the Nano-Second** (Posted on January 19, 2013) ... **Page 6**

- I. Follow Your Passion
- II. Our Most Common Mistakes As Truthseekers
- III. Responses Thus Far
- IV. What Actually Happened in 2012?
- V. "*The Second Level of Learning*" in the Rearview Mirror
 - v.i. Thesis, Antithesis, and Synthesis
 - v.ii. Some Updates Since the Completion of "*The Second Level of Learning*"
- VI. A Look at What is Coming

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #2: In Wait For Things to Come** (Posted on February 1, 2013) ... **Page 28**

- I. The First Alien Invasion and its Main Distraction -- Nibiru
- II. What We Don't Know is Bound to Kill Us!
- III. Channelers Who Have Opened Up Their Chakras Start Channeling ... Who?
- IV. Dimensions and Densities According to Different Channeled Sources
- V. RA and the Different Light-Bodies
 - v.i. The Veil of Forgetfulness
 - v.ii. The Orion Group -- Friends or Foes?

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #3: Channeled Entities Part I -- the Harvesters of Souls** (Posted on February 10, 2013) ... **Page 66**

- I. Some Major Channeled Sources
 - i.i. The Elohim
 - i.i.ii. The Cosmology of the Elohim
 - i.i.iii. Angelic Beings from Outside Time
 - i.i.iv. Channeling the Elohim
 - i.i.v. RA, The Council of Elohim, The Council of An, and the Council of 12 -- All Familiar Terms!
 - i.i.vi. The Possible WingMakers Connection, Elohim Connections with Famous Humans, and Ancient Visitations
 - i.ii. The Cassiopaeans
 - i.ii.i. Being us in the Future
 - i.ii.ii. Transmitting from Different Futures
 - i.ii.iii. The Channeled Sources -- Do We Really Need Them As Much As They Need Us?
 - i.ii.iv. The Hybridization of Mankind and its Implications
 - i.ii.v. An Interesting Connection!
 - i.ii.vi. Orions -- "The Transient Passengers"
 - i.ii.vii. The Giants of Ancient Times

i.ii.viii. Some Final Statements from the Cassiopaeans

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #4: Channeled Entities Part II -- Channeling the Grays** (Posted on February 20, 2013) ... **Page 94**

- I. Abstract. A Short Summary
- II. Channeling the Zeta Reticulians
 - ii.i. The Zeta Agreement
 - ii.ii. Grays Speak!
 - ii.iii. The Collective "We" - Who Are They?
- III. Understanding More About the Gray Hive Mentality
- IV. How a Hybrid is Created
- V. Disclosure

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #5: The Alpha Draconians and the Creation of the Starhuman** (Posted on March 6, 2013) ... **Page 127**

- I. Alpha Draconians -- Dragons from the VOID
- II. Understanding the Basics of Alpha Draconian Cosmology and the Draconian Star Race
 - ii.i. Dimensions of the VOID and the 4% Universe
 - ii.ii. Bigmo's Balloon
- III. Humanity as One Big, Universal Family
 - iii.i. The WingMakers Interview from a New Angle
 - iii.ii. Ascension Equals Descension
- IV. The Archetypes
- V. Gaia as the Center of the Galaxy
 - v.i. Gaia's Sink Hole Vortex and the "Alien Agenda" Explained
- VI. Birth of the Starhuman
- VII. The Harvesting of Souls and the Dragonized 5D Starhuman Template
 - vii.i. What is the Procedure?
 - vii.ii. The Dragons are Here!
- VIII. Draconian Law and Constitution of the Future Serpentina/Earth

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #6: The Alpha Draconians and the Creation of the Starhuman Part II** (Posted on March 6, 2013) ... **Page 167**

- I. Abstract
- II. The Final Alpha Draconian Thread, Broadcast from the Council of Thuban in the 12th Dimension of the VOID
- III. The Vortex Between the Universe and the VOID Closes and Abraxas Trapped in the 4% Universe
- IV. Epilogue

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #7: Riders on the Galactic Superwave** (Posted on March 12, 2013)
... **Page 201**

- I. Discussing the Thuban Material from Papers 5 and 6
 - i.i. Allies of Humanity and the Hybridization of Mankind
- II. The Galactic Superwave and the 200 Million
- III. In Summary

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #8: Galactic Federations and Councils** (Posted on March 23, 2013)
... **Page 226**

- I. Abstract. Galactic Federations and Councils
- II. A List of Galactic Federations and Councils
- III. The Galactic Federations and Councils Under the Microscope
 - iii.i. The Council of Thuban
 - iii.ii. The Council of 24
 - iii.iii. The Council of 12
 - iii.iii.i. The Andromedan Council (The Council of 12)
 - iii.iv. The Confederation of Planets
 - iii.v. The Council of Zendar and the Rings of Saturn
 - iii.vi. The Council of 9
 - iii.vii. The Council of Elohim
 - iii.viii. The Nibiruan Council and the Galactic Federation of Worlds
 - iii.ix. The Ashtar Command and the Galactic Federation of Light
- IV. Afterword

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #9: The Splitting of the Worlds Part 1 – The Machine Kingdom**
(Posted on April 5, 2013) ... **Page 265**

- I. A General Look Ahead: 2013-2034
- II. The New SmartCities
- III. "We are your Ancestors and Friends!"
- IV. The Hybridization Program
 - iv.i. What Happened to the Microchip Program?
 - iv.ii. The Hybridization Program Revisited
- V. Life in the SmartCities
 - v.i. Welcome to the Machine!
- VI. When the Robots Outsmart us!
- VII. The Larger Story around Lucifer's Rebellion
- VIII. The Hell Dimension

● **The Third Level of Learning, Paper #10: The Splitting of the Worlds Part 2 – Evolving without Technology** (Posted on April 9, 2013) ... **Page 311**

- I. Confronting our Dark Side
- II. Creating a Safe Environment for Self and Others
- III. Building Communities
- IV. Humane Meritocracy
- V. The Divine Feminine in Future Societies
- VI. Indigo Children
- VII. Another Choice for the Future: Do We Want to Come Back to Earth or "Move On"?
 - vii.i. Suggestions how to Bypass the Sirian Trap in the Afterlife
- VIII. From Here and Into a Future Which is Very Bright After All

● **Appendix: Definition of Special Terminology from "The First--Third Levels of Learning" ... Page 331**

Paper #1: In the Aftermath of the Nano-Second

by Wes Penre, Saturday, January 19, 2013

Updated: January 22, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Follow Your Passion

Since I completed "[The Second Level of Learning](#)" I have spent my time doing a lot of research, and I mean a lot. And not only that -- I did research for two different levels at the same time. My intention was to let this "*Third Level of Learning*" become a pure spiritual level, which dealt with the mechanics how to become multidimensional while still being here in a body in the 3rd Density. In fact, I *did* find a way that really seems to do the trick and I was very excited! I passionately continued researching this subject and others that were related to it, but at the same time I discovered a lot of new information pertaining to the material I released on "The Second Level of Learning" (Level II from hereon). The information felt so important that I just couldn't let go of it. So I researched that as well on the side, unintentionally creating two levels of learning in parallel.

I was really in doubt what I should do for quite a while. Should I update Level II with the new material (which would make it as massive as Level I), or should I just not publish the material and go for the spiritual research instead, like I'd intended to begin with, and let that become Level III? For a while, that's what I decided to do.

However, somehow, things started going slow. I never seemed to get anywhere. It was not that there wasn't enough material to research to build a whole level of learning, but there were so many distractions of different kinds that I never seemed to be able to start researching. So I decided to take a break for a few days to do something totally different.

One thing I had started on earlier, and now discarded, was to dig into the channeled material and the Galactic Federations, where there is a lot of information that is very important for people to know. And not only that -- we need to know which ones are purposely deceptive and which ones are not, and we also need to know the mechanics behind it all, because I saw way too many people getting sucked into very dark stuff, thinking it was positive. So, out of nowhere I got this idea I should listen to a Bashar lecture^[1] just to relax, in order to more easily being able to resolve the dilemma of what to do.

I noticed this morning that the particular lecture I was listening to is unfortunately taken offline -- it used to be here: <http://www.ashtarcommandcrew.net/forum/topics/soul-potential-bashar-benarion>. Unfortunate in a way, but there are other Bashar lectures stressing the same thing, if the reader is interested. Anyway, I was sitting there listening when a person in the audience asked a question. She said she had a lot of different passions in life, but for some reason she didn't finish a project until she

started on a new, because she had so many passions (she was an artist, I think), and before she was done with one project, she got ideas for a new one and therefore abandoned the old one, believing she didn't have enough time to do it all. Then it often ended up with that she instead didn't complete any of them.

Bashar told her that time is not an issue -- there is time for everything. We won't leave this lifetime until our goals are fulfilled, or when we know we failed fulfilling them and want to try again by starting a new life. So he advised her to take one passion at the time and take it as far as she could or wanted to, and then finish it and start the next.

This really hit the nail on the head for me! Not only am I a Gemini (whom they say have a lot of projects going simultaneously), I am also a *typical* Gemini, having several half-read books on my bed table, and different projects going at the same time. Normally I complete them, but not without a problem similar to what this artist had. So I realized that I was not finished with what I had brought up in Level II, and although I have a great passion for the spiritual level I was about to finish researching, my thoughts often went back to the "Sirian Agenda" and the additional, important information I'd found on that subject. I now understood that I had to put the spiritual research on the shelf for a while and complete what I had previously started with Level II, and take it as far as I need, which will pretty much be a whole new level of learning. And interestingly enough, I feel I have a lot of passion to do so.

So now, my final decision is this: Level III, which you are now reading the first part of, will take off where Level II ended. Then, when Level III is published, I am done with my series of papers. Nothing more will be posted at <http://wespenre.com>, except potential corrections and smaller updates. My next step after that will be to open up a new domain (or a subdomain to wespenre.com, perhaps) where I will publish my future books. Yes, the spiritual level, which was supposed to be Level III will instead of a series of papers become one or more books. The way it looks like now, I will not charge for my books either, but publish them in a similar fashion that I've published my papers, and also present a pdf version of the whole book for the reader to download for free. Any voluntary donation is always welcome, but not at all mandatory.

II. Our Most Common Mistakes as Truthseekers

During my years of research I have seen people make some fundamental mistakes that I want to talk a little bit about before we move on to the "real subjects". I talk out of experience, because I have made some of these mistakes myself, but came to my senses. I like to bring them up, because they will stop people from finding the truth. So please bear with me for a while.

Those who have read my articles and papers over the years know how I'm working -- my articles, postings, and papers show my own progress as a truthseeker on Planet Earth in the 20th and 21st Century. If someone wants to see how I was thinking five years ago, they can go back and search for stuff I was occupied with then and see where in the process I was at the time. It's one man's journey

through the 3rd Density with the aim at becoming a true multidimensional being, free from the slavery created by the Sirians and their human minions. I sometimes don't delete or correct the mistakes in my older writings unless they are very glaring and obviously very misleading. Instead I correct them in my future writings, referring back to the error(s) I made in the past. The reason for this is that I always learned something from my mistakes, and count on that the readers will, too. Sometimes I learned more from those than the things I got correct. It's quite interesting how things work sometimes.

My point with telling you all this is to once again stress that this is my research and my own conclusions that are building my view on the Universe, and my place in it. When you read it, I would like you to feel in your gut if what you learn feels right for you or not. The more you start thinking in these terms and trust your body as a truth- and lie detector, the easier it will be, eventually, to quickly know what is supporting you in your quest and what is not. This goes for all material you read, by me or by others. And in this area lies one of the mistakes I want to bring up: it's very easy to swallow it all just because a piece of material feels right on target. Be critical of every paragraph, take in what feels right and discard what doesn't. Just because it works for me, it doesn't necessarily work for you. If it does, wonderful! If it doesn't, there are other paths leading out of the jungle, I'm sure. However, if you have followed me thus far you must have found more than a few items that indicates for you, or you wouldn't have plowed through 1500 pages worth of research. But always feel things out; your body will tell you what is true or not. Don't swallow things because they are intriguing and exciting. It's easy to do, but again, your body will tell you if you listen to it.

And here is another glaring mistake and it has to do with our belief systems. Everybody has their belief systems, even those who say they don't. If not, they wouldn't be here. It's okay to have them, and even necessary, actually. It's through our belief systems we are experiencing ourselves in the Multiverse, and it's through them we learn and build realities. The problem with them is when they become fixed. We see this quite often when comes to religious people; they think they know it all. And with religious people I also include much of the New Age movement. It's very important that we let our belief system be fluid and not fixed so that we always are willing to change in order to evolve to the next level. And I see way too often how people are forcing their own belief systems on others, and most of those who are doing so are not even aware of it, or that something is wrong with it. This, of course, is very obvious when we read threads on different forums. Remember, everybody is entitled to their own belief systems -- even if they are fixed! We all have our own pace when comes to learning, and those who are stuck in a certain belief system will sooner or later snap out of it. But not until they are ready to, and it could take another year, or another thousand years. Either way, everybody needs to learn at their own speed or lack thereof. It's okay to share our experiences and give advice when asked for, but every time we see a lively debate on a forum, for example, it's because people are forcing their belief systems on each other. In order to defend their own belief system, people can get pretty nasty with each other.

Next thing has to do with disinfo agents. Let's just face it, they are everywhere where important truths are told. However, what we are taught is to avoid disinfo agents like the plague once they're spotted. And as soon as someone is stumbling on some new material, they are anxiously wondering if this could be a new disinfo agent. Big mistake! When I hear that a certain website is run by a disinfo agent, I almost

always go there to check it out, because I know that these people are telling us a lot of true things, or they wouldn't be disinfo agents. There is a difference between *disinformation* and *misinformation*. The latter is telling you lies, while the former usually is telling you the truth with a twist to it in order to lead people astray. Then, if the disinfo agent is spotted, people are told to avoid him or her with all their might. This is so that people will not see the truth in their information. Hence, I may look through the site of a disinfo agent very carefully, because I suspect there may be things there that I can learn from.

Unfortunately, people who fall victim to a disinfo agent and makes the mistake to post some of the inaccurate information are likewise avoided after the disinfo agent is spotted, as if the truthseeker suddenly doesn't have anything of value to say. Still, before he or she fell victim to the disinfo campaign, they were popular and known to bring truth to the public. This is not only very sad but also a dangerous path to go down, because this is exactly what the disinformation campaigns are designed to accomplish. The agenda I've just described not only stops people from seeing the truth in the disinfo campaign, but is also stopping the same people from seeing the truth in well meaning and honest truthseekers' material; those who fell victim to the disinfo agent.

And lastly, watch out for professional debunkers! There are a lot of such people, too, employed by the government to debunk people's research. And they know what they are doing! Of course, this doesn't mean we shouldn't be critical when we see something that doesn't feel right, but these debunkers are screaming for proof when the proof is in the pudding. They always want documented evidence on any new idea that shakes the status quo. And how can you give documented evidence on something that's metaphysical? Still, when no documented evidence is provided, the debunker claims he or she has debunked the matter. Unfortunately, many fall for this. As a matter of fact, what the debunker does is very clever. When people start thinking outside the box, leaving the material world and begin to look into other realities, the debunker quickly brings the person back into the "analytical mind" and back into the trap. You don't need others to debunk anything; you are your own debunker.

III. Responses Thus Far

I also want to thank everybody who have responded to, and commented on the two first levels. I have had overwhelmingly great responses, and those who have commented have often had very good insights -- many of them which I have learned a lot from.

Level II was very different from Level I, and I was not sure what kind of response I was going to get from it. Much of the information in there has never been released here on Earth before. Although some of it may still be hidden in the upper levels of certain secret societies, none of that has made it out in public domain. For the record I want the reader to know that it hasn't always been easy. I have been subjected to quite some psychic attacks -- especially while posting the last few papers in Level II, and all the way up to this day. I think I have finally found a good way to ground myself and put a bubble around me, but also stated my boundaries in order to be left alone in dream state. Some attacks have been

pretty vicious, and always metaphysical, but I believe I know where they come from, and lately they have diminished considerably.

I hope that those who patiently read Level I and II will also stay with me here on Level III and read the book(s) to follow as well, which I think will be of great help for those who want to become multi-d but don't really know where to go from here. So hang in there -- the future is bright, brighter than we may think, considering everything that's going on behind the scenes.

IV. What Actually Happened in 2012?

When you read this, the nano-second is over -- it officially ended on 12/21/2012. Just like at Y2K (the year 2000), the expectations were great and diverse. Some expected Rapture, others Ascension, some thought it would literally be the end of the world, while others thought the Earth would transform into a higher dimension or density. Others yet were expecting prophecy to be fulfilled -- perhaps the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, or an alien invasion. Not to speak about the Return of Nibiru. There was more, but I think I covered the most common beliefs.

So what happened? Was this just another Y2K, passing by like a breeze, and nothing really happened? Many people probably think this is the case, because they are "still here" and there are no radical changes from what they can see. Just another hoax?

Not at all! The year 2012 was not like the year 2000; we really did complete a cycle and have now started a new. I have first hand experiences, so I have no doubt, but I will quickly bring up a few things already now that I have noticed and which I know we all have gone through, whether we are aware of it or not.

The most important thing is the nano-second, the time period between 1987-2012, when time incrementally sped up; a little in the beginning to a million fold at the end, and I'm going to explain what is meant by that.

The term "nano-second" was invented by Barbara Marciniak's Pleadians to name the time period when time sped up due to the end of this cycle we are talking about and because of the alignment with the Galactic Center. The nano-second had basically three phases. They were 1987-1996, 1997-2008, and 2009-2012. These dates are approximate and may fluctuate a year or so in either direction. But the important thing is that the first phase was the basic awakening, when people started realizing that things were not the way they had been told in school and by their parents. What happened in the 1960s was the forerunner to this. In the first phase, many started researching in order to find out what felt so wrong with their lives. Time started speeding up, and by the end of Phase One, it had sped up a hundred-fold. During Phase Two things started happening even more rapidly. Time eventually sped up ten thousand-fold. People became much more aware; not only to the fact that we are run by a Shadow Government, the so-called *Illuminati*, but more and more people started realizing that we were visited

by beings from other planets, and that the Illuminati families were not the top of the pyramid. During Phase Three, people woke up incredibly fast, as time sped up a million-fold. Many were ready to learn what is *really* going on in this world and beyond, and droves of very young people woke up almost over night and found themselves knowing a lot of things they weren't aware of before. They learned a lot faster than the generation before them. They have by some been coined the *nano children*.

So what does it mean that time speeds up a million-fold? Most of us, when we think back, can see that everything became much more hectic during the nano-second, and life was indeed much more stressful than before 1987 (those who were born in the nano-second have a hard time grasping this, because they have no frame of reference as it is all they know). Not everybody were able to handle it and actually vacated their bodies and left the Earth plane. However, when we talk about a million-fold, we basically talk about the learning process. If we look at it from that perspective, those who decided to wake up and started using their increased consciousness learned more during these 25 years than they had done during a million years previous to that. Sound unbelievable? Well, think about it. Take a journey in your mind, back in time across the centuries and the millennia. Then you can see how little we actually learned during that vast time span compared to how much we learned during the nano-second. That's what we mean when we say that time was speeding up.

The nano-second was wild in many ways. We already know that we live in a Free Will Zone where "everything goes", but during the nano-second this was taken to its extremes. There were unexplainable whether- and earth changes, insanity, financial collapse, crimes revealed in the upper echelons of society, evidence of aliens among us, confusion, personal traumas, dramas, unexplainable happenstances, but also great gains in consciousness with lots of epiphanies and experiences left and right, often following one another in an enormous speed. The common dominator was that we rarely had time to sit down to think about what we had learned. Before we had the chance to reflect, we learned something new again, and again, and again. It was sometimes quite overwhelming.

Also, in the "unseen worlds" of non-physical beings a lot of things happened. We, who were down here on Earth during this time period must call ourselves lucky, because it was not easy to get a body. The population grew rapidly until it now has peaked at around 7 billion people, but the spirits who were waiting to take bodies here on Earth way exceeded that amount. Never before have so many star beings wanted to incarnate on our planet.

Why is that? The answer is simple. Star beings came from all across the Universe to participate in the "Big Party". Never before in the history of this Universe had a being such an opportunity to come down here in the physical world and learn a million times more in a few linear years than they may have done over a million year time period. This was very attractive to many, many star beings, and many ETs incarnated here, we know that for a fact. Many of them took baby bodies just like any human soul, while others who were "lazier" hitch-hiked by attaching themselves to humans, hoping to learn that way. Many people all of a sudden walked around with attachments without even knowing it, pulling the energy from the host, or on rare occasion, kicked the original soul out and took over -- something which is looked upon as a serious crime in the Universe in general. Still, many non-physicals, and many souls of

the human soul group whose body died before the nano-second found that there were no body down here for them to take -- the line was too long, so they just had to hang around. Still, those who never managed to take a body here could still benefit by hovering in the Earth planes or in the astral and learn a lot by just observing.

This is how wild the nano-second was, although most people weren't aware of what actually happened -- all they knew was that something was out of the ordinary. I had person after person tell me that; people who had never picked up a conspiracy book in their lives, or read any spiritual material. So the nano-second affected everybody across the whole spectrum of the human soul group.

For those who need a refresher on the more technical circumstances that made the nano-second happen may want to read the following few paragraphs. What actually happened around 1987-2012 was that our solar system got in alignment with the Galactic Center of the Milky Way Galaxy, of which Earth belongs. A lot of energy was released because of this, and gamma rays were bombarding us here on Earth, both from our own Sun, other suns in other solar systems, but mainly from the giant Sun in the Galactic core (which is actually a cluster of perhaps millions of suns, which are so close together that the long distance of 26-30,000 light-years make them seem like one big sun). These gamma rays (and other rays of the spectrum as well) affected our DNA in a very profound way, which enhanced our abilities and increased our consciousness and our awareness many-fold. This had a profound effect, not only on individuals, but on the whole mass consciousness, which is the common consciousness for the whole human races. Our mass consciousness in its turn had a profound effect on other systems many light-years away. It was a great awakening in many parts of the Universe. But we, who were in bodies here on Earth, experienced it all from Ground Zero, which was the absolute best place to be, in spite of the negativities going on down here.

Although we are still going to be aligned with the Galactic Sun for another year or so before our solar system will slowly but surely misalign itself again until it happens again, time is going to slow down. In fact, it has already started. If you ask me, it already started before 12/21/12. I could feel a slowdown already in September-October 2012. That was when I became quite sure most of the things that frightened people were not going to happen on 12/21. But more on that later. Like a train with its breaks on, time is not going to stop and go back to "normal" overnight, but will slowly get there. We will now have more time to reflect over what we learned during the nano-second, and it will be evident that we've reached the "post-nano"[def], as I will call it.

We will also see that people will vacate more than usual now when the nano is over. Many were just here "for the ride", and when it's all over, they leave. It was a soul agreement they had, and before they were born they made the decision to end their lives at the end of, or shortly after the nano. It could be by getting a deadly disease, get in an accident, or anything else in the book. There will also be fewer souls willing to incarnate here when they no longer can gain from the nano-second -- at least as long as the Sirians are in charge here. Therefore, we will see a depopulation happening. We have just about reached the top of human population, and from here on we will probably start seeing a decrease. For different reasons, the male sperm will not be good enough in many men to produce children, and a

similar thing will happen in women -- many will become infertile, and this has already started. Upon that, the PTB will also implement more of their own depopulation programs. It has been known for quite a few years that the Shadow Government has planned such a thing, but it hasn't really been implemented fully yet. We will see more of this.

But now, let's discuss a few more things that happened in 2012, and what did not happen. Let us start with what happened (some of this is subjective, but I think that more than a few readers will agree).

1. **Time stopped speeding up.** I already mentioned this here above. I started noticing it already in September-October 2012, and by now, when I am writing this in January 2013, I have begun to feel this veil of calmness coming over me, and time is going slower, subjectively speaking, which feels extremely nice. I sense that I can accomplish more in a day than before without having to stress about it. In other words, time has slowed down much more than I had expected.
2. **About dreaming.** I have vivid dreams; in the beginning of the year they were not so pleasant as they were actually not normal dreams but psychic attacks. Once I learned how to protect myself, the dreams became much more pleasant. As I have described elsewhere, I used to not remember my dreams, although I knew I accomplished a lot in dreamscape, but now I remember them almost every single night. They are more about traveling to nice places, being "lifted up", changing vibrations, communicating with animals, feeling good, and things of this nature. They have become quite consistent and are truly helping me in my daily life.
3. **Healing across the lines of time.** Many things I felt I needed to work on with myself in my everyday life all of a sudden have worked themselves out. Of course, not without me having worked on them for quite a few years, but I feel that much inside of me has come together -- to a conclusion -- and I have changed in regards to myself and my environment, and I feel it's very positive. Perhaps it is my timelines that have come together. I am not nearly as "reactive" as I used to be. I see things in the "outside world" for what it is, and instead of having a defensive or negative reaction to it, I look at it, understand it, and can respond to it without the negative emotions attached. It is very helpful.
4. **The end of the Mayan Calendar.** Yes, this is the end of an old cycle in the Mayan chronology and the beginning of a new. It's *not* the end of the world; it's not the Rapture or the Battle of Armageddon. Nor have we been "beamed up" by aliens and that way ascended to the 4th or 5th Dimension. However, something strange but positive seems to have happened. Although the Global Elite are still in charge of industry and trade, and everything seems to have its usual negative flow in that sense, I feel much more dissociated from it, but not in the sense that I am not confronting it.
5. **The alignment with the Galactic Center.** There is no discussion about whether this happened or not; it's scientifically proven. Some say it actually happened much earlier, as far back as in 1998, but it's more or less beside the point, because it's my experience that we didn't gain the full benefits from this incident until closer to winter solstice 2012. Again, I am talking in subjective terms, but I believe that what I mentioned in items 1-3 has a lot to do with this alignment, which also brought about 25 years of gamma ray bombardment, stimulating the development of the so-called "junk DNA" (which is pretty much the opposite from junk). This, in

turn, started the process of reconnecting us to the Multiverse, slowly but surely making us more multidimensional, getting our attention more and more away from strict linear thinking.

6. **Ascension to a higher density.** Well, did we actually ascend during this time period? Are we now in the 4th or 5th Density? If I said no, that would probably be true, and if I said yes, that would probably be true as well. We are going to discuss a lot of different channeled entities in this level of learning, because they have a lot to teach us, regardless if they have good or bad intentions. By studying them separately and then compare them, I got some important insights, but more about that later. The reason I'm saying this now is because most of those channeled entities are talking about ascension in one form or another. One thing they do is to clearly distinguish between the densities like if there would be some kind of "door" you opened, and all of a sudden you are in 4th Density! And once you're there, things are immediately very different -- so different, in fact, that it will meet you with total surprise and confusion in the beginning, until you get used to your new reality.

I don't see it happen like that at all. We earn our higher vibrations successively and incrementally as we go along and learn more and practice what we've learned. I've said this before, but want to say it again: *the different densities are just labels so we can easier understand that we are moving in the right direction!* For example, if we are in the 4th Density, many say it's the density of compassion and understanding, and that means that if you feel your attention is on compassion and understanding, you already *are* in what is labeled the *4th Density*. The problem starts when we begin to label these things, because it creates strict boundaries that are not there in reality. I agree that when we focus on compassion and understanding we have reached a new level in our evolvment, and sometimes, for some of us, it may be interesting to see what the next step up contains, but at the same time it may be quite irrelevant, because we are all different, and it is my conviction, from what I have seen, that people can have their focus in many different densities at the same time, if we follow the label system of these channeled star races. So, in my own opinion, these labels become quite obsolete.

Then, when they say we are to spend perhaps a million years in one density, working on basically one or two things, it does create the reality for those who believe in this, and from where I sit, it sounds like going from one prison to another. We don't have to go through 7 or 15 densities in order to accomplish what each of those densities say we are to learn there. All we need is to break free from the Sirian control system and the rest will come rather easy for us. It's not that complicated. The most complicated part is to break out of the system. Once that is done, the rest will fall in place naturally. Many of these channeled entities are using these labels to keep us in the trap, making it sound very hard to be a galactic citizen when all it takes is some personal responsibility and group responsibility. The rest comes in time when the individual is ready. In the meantime, we should all be able to take advantage of our abilities to travel in space on a nano level from inside our divine bodies as described in Level II.

So does this mean we did not ascend then? If so, shouldn't this be listed under things that did *not* happen in 2012? Well, the word "ascend" is defined as follows at Dictionary.com:

verb (used without object)

1. to move, climb, or go upward; mount; rise: *The airplane ascended into the clouds.*
2. to slant upward.

3. to rise to a higher point, rank, or degree; proceed from an inferior to a superior degree or level: to ascend to the presidency.
4. to go toward the source or beginning; go back in time.
5. Music. to rise in pitch; pass from any tone to a higher one.

In a sense, all 5 definitions applies to what I feel I have accomplished, and I have seen a lot of other people accomplish the same thing, so I think many people around the world have ascended. The difference between what I mean by ascension compared to the channeled entities is that I don't see that an Elite of humans have risen/ascended to a fixed space where only those who are "Service to Others" (STO) enough are allowed to follow, while the rest have been dumped somewhere else, on another less desirable planet. The latter sounds like Sirians Elitism all over again.

So please relax if you feel you haven't "ascended" in the way the channeled star beings have taught you. If you are reading this right now, you are well on your way to break out of the system, which is all it is about at this point. Once this has been properly done (which may take a few generations), the splitting of the worlds I talked about in Level I and II *will* take place in its real sense, and the negative control system will no longer exist in our reality. But to fully experience this, we may have to reincarnate again, once or twice or so. Still, we're now breaking ground for those new generations to come after us, and if we don't do that, there is only a Machine Kingdom to return to a few generations from now, and that's the beginning of the end to the human species. It's that direct and simple.

It's all about choices, and there are no right or wrong ones, only choices. We evolve in our own speed, and we create our own reality. First there is a certain awakening to that something is wrong with the world, then there is the step to educate oneself and more and more our chakras start opening up. From thereon, it usually only goes forward and upwards.

So in summary, I think many of us are working instinctively on compassion and understanding and have thus gained a lot of wisdom (which is supposedly the 5th Density in some schools of learning), and if we look at other labeled densities, we have gained a lot in almost all of them. However, we are still here in our bodies; here on Earth, and that's the whole thing as I see it. We can reach higher densities/vibrations and all that it contains, but still be anchored/grounded in our physical bodies, if we so wish. Our physical bodies have potentials far beyond our wildest imaginations.

If this is true (and I feel it is), it is very possible to evolve in spite of the Sirian control system. We can't (and shouldn't) fight them; instead we focus on what we want to create and ignore them in our daily life once we understand the mechanics of the trap, and the control system on an individual basis falls apart. Then, when enough individuals accomplish the same thing, a split in realities occurs. This is what the Sirians are most afraid of. They don't care about losing a few individual slaves along the way, but they are afraid that enough individuals will evolve so it may distort and shake their system of control. And that's exactly what we're doing! There is a reason, however, why it doesn't happen even faster, and that reason is called H.A.A.R.P. Many say it's a weather manipulation device, which it is on one level, but it is also designed to change our brain waves. In order to keep us in 3D, the Sirians have given the military the technology to create this monster, which sends out so-called "extra low frequencies" (ELFs) across the planet. Unfortunately, from their point of view, it's not working as they anticipated, because people are

waking up in spite.

7. **The alien invasion.** Yes, I put this category under things that *did* happen, because I believe it did -- at least to a large degree. In Level I, I talked about the fulfilling of Prophecy, and I anticipated The Battle of Armageddon and the Return of the "gods". I envisioned them coming down in spaceships and start a physical war that would be devastating and kill most of the population. This is basically what is promoted by disinfo agents out there, who have taken over the field of prophecy fulfillment. Many otherwise good researchers have fallen for this and spread disinformation on the Internet and in books. I fell for it myself for a while.

However, since then I have learned that the disinfo agents, who are from different Intelligence Agencies around the world, want to distract us, and have us look up in the sky for armadas of UFOs storming down from the Heavens, when in fact the invasion happened (and I believe is still happening -- it's not completed) on a nano level. Star beings, belonging to the Sirian Alliance, have created bodies through genetic manipulation, which contain a lot of their own genes -- enough so that these beings can incarnate into them and mingle with the rest of humanity without drawing attention to themselves. They have in fact improved old bloodlines, but also created new ones, and let these bloodlines recreate, while their babies are being inhabited by souls of the Sirian Alliance. This is an ongoing process, but I think that with the alignment with the Galactic Center and everything that happened around it, a mass invasion took place, because it was basically the "right time". We will discuss this in detail as well in this level of learning.

Now let's list a few things that were supposed to happen that did not happen.

1. **The Return of Nibiru.** This is also something I will expand on later. I know we have discussed this subject quite a bit in the other levels of learning, but it deserves more attention, because this is a big deception with many layers to it -- more than I was aware of when I wrote Level I and II. All I want to say in this first paper is that Nibiru did not return in 2012 (evidently), and will not return any time soon, either. And Nibiru in the sense of being the home planet of the Sirians (Anunnaki) does not even exist, so obviously Sitchin's Nibiru will never return.

So, is there another aspect of Nibiru or Planet X that's more likely to show up. Well, it depends on how we define it. They told us in the news recently that an asteroid was spotted in the solar system in 2012, and will come quite close to Earth in February 2013, about a month from when I am writing this. On the other hand, NASA is reassuring us that its crossing will not affect our planet in any negative sense^[2], if we can trust that or not, but I feel they are right this time (fig. 1).

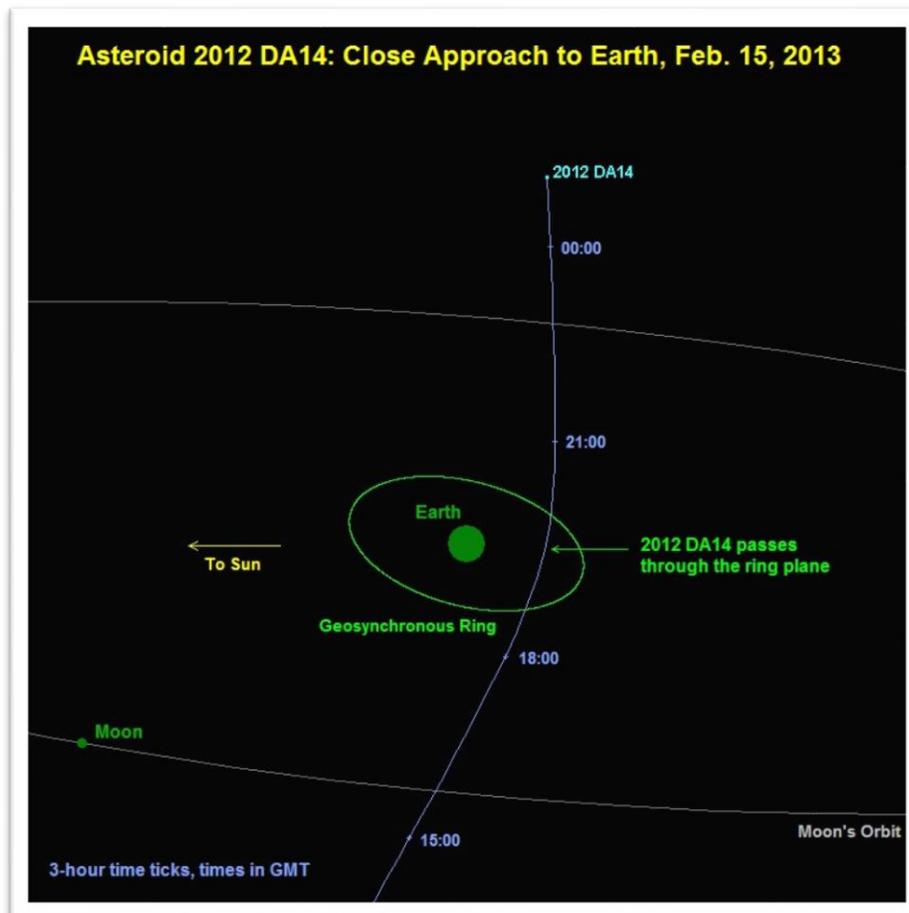


Figure 1. The path of the February 2013 asteroid DA14 (click on image to enlarge).

So what does this have to do with Nibiru? Nothing, except that this may be one aspect of what the whole Nibiru issue is about. From my research, the reader is aware of that the Sirian and their assisting star races are traveling in hollowed out asteroids, planetoids, and planets. We have no guarantees if DA14, the incoming asteroid, may be a spaceship or just a natural celestial body. There is no way for us to know. And like I said in Level II, Nibiru is most probably just another hollowed out planetary body that the Sirians use -- one of thousands.

There are more aspects of Nibiru that we should take a look at in a later paper, so this will suffice it for now.

2. **The Battle of Armageddon and the end of the world.** Obviously, the world is still here. Some speculate that a version of Earth actually did blow to pieces, or however we want to describe it, but that's not the version we live in. Whatever the matter is with that, the thing is that we are still here, and so is our planet. According to some, it shouldn't be. The most stunning disinformation I've ever seen, I believe, is the following: There were/are two Russian scientists who were all over the news, covered by "The Examiner" for one[3], saying that the end of the world should have started in March 2012. The names of the scientists are Victoria Popova, Dr. Sc. PhD, professor, and Lidia Andrianova, PhD. I think Victoria was the one of the two who also

was the first Russian cosmonaut in space. They claim they are in contact with ETs, whom they are channeling. These ETs are helping them decoding the crop circles, and they were saying that Earth will blow to pieces and we have to make the transition to a higher dimension right now, or it's too late. We have to get rid of our material things and repent very quickly, because before we ascend we have to go through a 1000 years worth of judgment in an "in-between-area" of time and space. Of course, *the best way to repent is to donate to their website*. Yes, you read that correctly.



Figure 2. Professor Victoria Popova, and Lidia Andrianova, PhD.

When nothing happened in March, they changed the date to September, then to October, and after that to December 21, 2012. When nothing happened then either, they irresponsibly said that the first step of the cataclysm was happening on December 21, but the real cataclysm will happen in 2013. Their website is the most outrageous thing that's out there, I believe, but it's also very dangerous, because these two women have quite some prominent background with lots of patents on personal inventions, and are holding very high positions in the Russian society. However, their irresponsibility and deceptive nature is remarkable to say the least. Their biographies are here: http://www.ourtransition.info/index.php?option=com_content&view=article&id=135&Itemid=8&lang=en and their home page here: <http://www.ourtransition.info/>. I bring this up so people can warn other from them. Although their deception is so obvious, many fall for this.

3. **The Harvest.** Not all channeled star beings/collectives that are promoting the Harvest said it was going to happen on December 21, 2012, but many told us it would be an approximate time. The more advanced channels know better than giving an exact date for many reasons, but one major reason would be because we humans have a tendency to change our minds ever so often and therefore also alter the anticipated future; the one the aliens can see when they look into it. There are an infinity of probabilities, and they often operate based on the most probable future, taking our mass consciousness and our anticipated actions into account.
4. **The Superwave.** I include this one here, although I didn't expect it to happen yet anyway, and neither did most other researchers into this phenomenon. The Superwave, as I have looked at it, is most likely something aside from the gamma wave from the Galactic Center. Some physicists believe it has to do with the explosion of a giant supernova, and a huge wave of energy is going

to hit Earth in the near future with unpredictable outcome. It doesn't mean that this wave of energy does not originate from the center of the galaxy, however.

This phenomenon did not reach the Top 10 of apocalyptic events that were anticipated to happen in 2012, from what I could see, although Laura Knight-Jadczyk, who runs the website, <http://cassiopaea.org>, wrote 1639 pages on the subject, all accessible for free on the website. And that's just on one subject! She is calling this a galactic tidal wave upon which a lot of star beings and races are riding, and *they are all coming in direction towards Earth -- intentionally so!* This is *one* possibility what the wave could be. However, the galactic tidal wave is probably the #1 apocalyptic event I personally am anticipating in the near future, in spite of the poor attention it has received. Albeit, it seems like it's not the effects from a supernova, but another tidal wave from the Galactic Center, coming our way, and supposedly "harvesting" all beings and/or star races ready to ascend to the 4th density.

But why am I concerned about this? Doesn't it sound good? It probably does for those who are aware of it and read and listen to certain channeled information, which makes it sound like this is *the* thing we should be waiting for. The crux, however, is that the entities who are supposedly riding on this wave will allegedly do so to come here to "save us". And the wave is apparently not that far away. We may ask ourselves why they are not using stargates or nano travel to come here instead, but the reason, so they say, is that there is no point for them to arrive here in the "physical" (or in interdimensional form) before the Wave. They can communicate with us just as well while riding the Superwave. Something to be afraid of? No, not if we know what the intentions are. The only ones who should fear some rumbling in their guts are those who are unaware of this events, or those who are excited about it. And neither category is aware enough to be afraid anyway -- not yet. We will talk about this in combination with the Galactic Federations and channeled entities in upcoming papers.

5. **The Second Coming.** The reader can probably recall the hysteria behind this, and it is still ongoing, although most people are just catching their breaths right now when the nano-second and winter solstice are in the past. Many anticipated a Rapture earlier and the Second Coming of Christ around 12/21. Didn't happen. Others said that the Second Coming had other meanings, but none of these interpretations were fulfilled either. Then I saw on Dr. Henry Makow's website that disinfo agent and 33° Freemason, Leo Zagami, is screaming his lungs out right now, propagating that 12/21 was the beginning of the Tribulation. Oh well...

I was talking about the Second Coming being the return of the old "gods", albeit I didn't set this event to happen exactly at winter solstice. Maybe I should have, because I have this eerie feeling in my gut that much of the alien invasion (which I consider has to do with the *Second Coming* in Revelation and the Book of Daniel) was completed. At least I believe there was a mass invasion that happened behind the scenes, on a soul level, as described above. Again, I put it here amongst events that did *not* happen, because if we talk about the traditional interpretations, they didn't happen, and I cannot prove that this spiritual invasion actually happened. And if it did, it's not over yet. Personally, I think the Sirians are behind schedule, and that is thanks to everybody who worked hard on waking up to a higher consciousness. This was a big obstacle in the Sirian plans.

I guess those were the most common events people had their attention on. In spite of that we are passed 21/12/12, we still have quite some challenging events in front of us, but the funny thing is that I

feel much more relaxed writing this level of learning than I did any of the two previous ones. I have a totally different calm inside of me and don't feel the same urge to get the papers out in a rush as I did before, feeling I was racing against time. I am still writing, however, because what I am about to bring up are very important issues, in my opinion, and things people need to know as well before we can put these challenging issues a little bit aside and concentrate more on spiritual/body/mind subjects in depth, something that will certainly bring us to another level, and hopefully bypass all the negativity that is trying to bring us down because we (up until now) have refused to look at it. These three levels of learning can be looked at as catalysts, or springboards to becoming galactic citizens in the not-to-far-away future.

Before we move on I want to say that my heart goes out to all those who had family members or dear friends who lost their lives, perhaps prematurely, during the last period of the nano-second. I know there are quite a few people out there who can relate to this. You have my empathy, and most of all, remember that many people only came here for the nano-second. They were lucky enough, just like you and I, to get a body here in this lifetime so we could experience this. However, when the nano was over (or just before), many people got sick and vacated, because they had accomplished what they came for. And just being here means that those people accomplished a lot -- more than they would have done otherwise in thousands of years. So please understand that all is as it should be in the Goddess' Universe, and there is always a bigger picture to anything that happens. It doesn't mean we won't miss those who pass over. I had close relatives who died as well near the end of the cycle, and one friend who is alive but terminally ill, so I know...

V. "The Second Level of Learning" in the Rearview Mirror

The Second Level of Learning was incredibly interesting to write. Although some of it took a lot of courage to confront at first, it took me to a whole new level of being. It carried me light-years ahead of where I was before.

I also had help from many levels of existence. I mentioned that I had sources I could not reveal for their own safety, and I kept my word and will continue doing so, but want to explain a little bit how this works. My main sources were not channeled, and they were of course not of the Sirian Alliance, if someone had the idea it could have been Utu Shamash. But the reader has probably already figured out that my most important sources are not from here, but are here to assist, and the information I released in Level II was due to come out exactly when it did.

So how does this work? Am I just given a load of information that I can pick and choose from and all I need to do is start writing? Not at all. Nothing was given to me if I didn't ask the right question. My sources were very strict about not breaking the Law of Free Will and the Law of Non-Interference. At the same time, help was given because it was "asked for". Still, there was a lot more to it. I didn't always get a straight answer, but the answers always led to more questions, and I realized that they wanted me to do my own research to a certain degree. All they wanted was to guide me in the right direction. Of

course, I got some straight answers too when appropriate, but the whole point was that I had to work for it as well. What came out of this was both alarming and quite shocking as the reader noticed when you read the finished material.

But how do I know I can trust my sources? For many reasons, and don't think I was not alert. I was looking for red flags everywhere, and I even had my disputes with them, but it always ended with that I realized that the dispute had started because there was something I had overlooked, or still didn't comprehend. Once I understood that, the disputes stopped immediately. Another thing is that you "feel" when something is right and when it's not (like we discussed in Section II). And I think I used my guts feeling to the maximum on that level, because I did not want to become too comfortable with the sources, so that I started missing possible red flags.

Inevitably, with time I became very good friends with my informants, and we became more personal with each other; especially so when the flow of information stopped. Even then I was on my toes for quite a while, but eventually I had to relax about it, because there was really nothing to "suspect" about them anymore. If there are genuine sources somewhere, these will be it! Is there an agenda? Yes, of course! Humanity's future will affect a lot of star races out there, and it is very important to them that we get out of here alive, so to speak. We are so tangled up here in the agendas of the negative races that we need someone who don't have ulterior motives to give us a hand; someone who's agenda is not to negatively benefit from the development of the human race. I feel extremely privileged to have been able to connect with such sources. Just like me, they understand that we have to gain a certain level of knowledge before we can even think of getting out of the trap, and the information that was missing (much of it contained in Level II) would be very hard for mankind to find unless someone helped us in the process. It is in everybody's interest (except the Sirians and those who side with them) that humanity evolve past the point of slavery and other-determinism.

Another very important source, always, is my Higher Self -- my Oversoul. When I'm inspired and on the right track, writing comes very natural. All I need to do is to turn on the computer, pull up the software, put my hands on the keyboard and start writing. There is no such thing as "writer's block" in this case. I've only had it when I later noticed I was way out of track and unable to tune into the right frequencies. Otherwise, I can't write fast enough to express the thoughts I have, and they sometimes download so quickly that I, on occasion, miss a point or two in the process because I can't type fast enough (I really have to work on my typing. I'm not a slow typer, but to catch up with the thoughts, I have to be able to write faster than 60 words per minute, that's for sure). So in other words, my chakras open up instantly when I sit in front of my keyboard, but in all honesty, I also need the right atmosphere. There is a reason I get up at 2 o'clock in the morning to write. Everything is quiet; not only in the house, but the whole neighborhood is sleeping, and there are no interfering energies. I put on relaxing, spiritual music (no lyrics, all instrumental, or it will be distracting), and dim the light so I only have enough to see what I'm doing. After that, nothing can stop me from writing, hour after hour. So in a way, I am channeling, but in my case it's not some exterior alien collective, but myself on a higher level of knowledge. I'm telling the reader this, hoping it can be to some inspiration for you who may have thought about starting to write. The above setup may not work for you, but perhaps something worth

trying?

v.i. Thesis, Antithesis, and Syntheses

These three levels of learning can be looked at from a few different perspectives. On a macrocosmic level we have the eternal battle between good and evil, male and female, master and slave, etc. We have this constant polarity that seems to be so prominent here on Earth, but exists as well on a higher level in the rest of the Universe as well, almost regardless of how evolved a species are. You have to reach the higher levels of what Anton Parks labels "The Angal" dimensions in order to stand above polarity (higher dimensions in the KHAA). Channeled entities compare these Angal dimensions with the highest couple of densities.

For the rest of us, at this level of development, we have this polarity all around us to deal with. In my writings we have the Aryans (the Orion Empire), portrayed as our true ancestors in line with what Alex Collier and a few others state as well. So Orion may be seen as the "good guys" in this drama. Their direct mirror is the Sirian Alliance, who is out to conquer the Universe and destroy anything connected with Orion in the process. The so(u)lution to this drama is presented as being what we casually call "spiritual". So here we have the thesis (Orion), the antithesis (Sirius), leading to a synthesis (the spiritual, or self reflection). This, of course, must be seen on a much deeper level where everything is a mirror of ourselves and our inner struggles and conflicts -- dark against light. This is why I have stressed so hard that there is no use in going out there and "fight the good fight", killing off one side of the polarity to break even, and think this will lead to a solution.

For humanity to have any chance whatsoever to survive, we need to look at this whole problem from inside ourselves. This is where the real universe resides! The outer conflicts will go on and on, and we can intervene, having the best of intentions, the best of armies, the best of weapons, and the brightest of minds, and still lose the war. In fact, we can't win -- there is no way. When any conflict, big or small, is solved from inside ourselves, that's when the change will take place on the outside -- not a second before that. Hence, those who realize this are the exact ones who shall build the New Earth (if they still wish to stay here on Earth), while the rest have to continue fighting until there is no energy left to fight with. It is inevitable.

Hopefully, these three levels of learning will present the adequate thesis and anti-thesis, and present the synthesis on a more shallow, but challenging level. If I have accomplished that, I'm quite pleased. The synthesis in its entirety will be presented in book form once this last level of learning is completed.

With all this in mind, we also must understand that we have a lot to learn from what we consider our adversaries, or *enemies*, the so-called *dark forces*. If they are all reflections of our own inner conflicts, this is only natural. Again, I have always stressed not to throw the baby out with the bath water, and this is exactly what I mean by that. If you can't learn from the darkness inside of you, you can only do half of the learning, if that.

Listen to this, for example. These are two quotes from whom we may consider being our enemies, the Alpha Draconians, relayed by a "walk-in"[def]. Quite profoundly, she says:

"If we are Prisoners of War on a Prison Planet with Grey Guards and a Reptilian Warden...what are our options...exactly?"

Simple ortho, internalise the lot. Put the 'Grey Guards' as a galactic hive-race into a cell in your kneecap and 'imprison' them within yourself in a metaphorical association and a topographical map-making. You can map entire continents in an atlas, thus is the nature of a holographic universe."[\[4\]](#)

And here is more from the same source:

"The 'war in heaven' is a war of archetypes between the True God and the usurper God, who IS the true God's Image in a Mirror. Understanding this, will allow you to understand what the unified duality or polarisation represents in the greater order of things."[\[5\]](#)

The time where we used to require "solid proof" for any and all statements we made is over. That belonged to the Old Cycle -- the Old World -- and should properly die with it. Existence isn't material in its essence; this is something that we are required to understand in this New Era if we are to evolve further from here. Metaphysical events and statements can only be proven by personal experience and by looking inside for accuracy on one's personal level, or to put puzzle pieces together, having an open mind.

The 3rd Density is mainly dealing with the material existence, where spirit is only vaguely defined, if at all. Those I am writing for know all this and are ready to move on from here, using a whole new kind of language than was used in the old days. This new language is the Language of Light and is growing more towards telepathy and communicate so much better and fuller than written words on a paper. And the more we look within, the more we realize that the Universe is partly built with symbols and geometry. This is where we are heading towards experiencing. We need to be willing to experience things way beyond our current belief systems, exploring what is there, deep within, but without expectations. Boundaries belong to 3D and is something we gradually need to break. There are no boundaries; they don't exist except in our own mind. There are always beings out there who are wiser than ourselves, looking at us as we look at our pets, perhaps, and say about us, *"Look at these beings! Look what boundaries they set up for themselves when there are no such! It would be so easy for them to take that extra step and suddenly a whole new reality would open up for them!"* Interestingly enough, it's the looking deep within ourselves that will get us to the stars, not the opposite. As we learn more and more, the truth is often opposed to what we have been taught. And it has to be, because we are solidly trapped here in 3D. The opposite of entrapment is freedom, so it's only natural that we need to look inside instead of outside of ourselves.

Never before have we been so close to make it since the Sirians took over our planet, but on the contrary, never before have we also been so close to lose it all. Yet, it is so simple once we realize what it is we need to do. Albeit, it is because it is so simple that it makes it so hard. In the Sirian learning center, i.e. the traditional school system, everything is extraordinary complex. You enter the system with a simple and curious mind, and come out on the other end, brainwashed to believe that life is incredibly complicated. And that's wherein the trap lies!

v.ii. Some Updates Since the Completion of "The Second Level of Learning"

Things are happening fast on this level of learning, and the changes are very quick. Some things change constantly, and it's impossible to keep up with them. This is when the reader needs to continue doing their own research if they find this being appropriate and necessary. However, there are a few comments I want to make on what I wrote in Level II before we start to really dig into Level III.

Life Physics Group California (LPG-C) has dissolved, but I have been told that the original core group of seven scientists are still working together just like before, but thus far, more behind the scenes. The LPG-C's website, which I referred to a lot in Level I and II has been taken down and will not see the light of day again. I have tried to find out what happened, but only get vague answers. The reason that is most commonly promoted is that the group was under attack from the Powers That Be (PTB[def]) and had to go underground. I haven't heard anything directly from Dr. A.R. Bordon, the chief scientist of the group, but what I've heard is the most official unofficial explanation I can get at this point. I may come back on this subject while I'm writing the rest of the papers on this level of learning. The last thing I heard was that A.R., Michael Lee Hill and a few other supposed Nephilim hybrids had been working on steering Nibiru out of course so it won't collide with Earth, or prevent it from getting so close that it will cause devastating effects, but then these psychic sessions silently stopped, and when I talked to Michael Lee Hill (MLH) last, he didn't know what was happening with Nibiru. I have my own thoughts about that, some of which I revealed in the beginning of this paper, but with more to come...

On November 20, 2012, I also made a major update to the paper, "*Humanities Future Paper #2: The Dawn of a New Species: Humanity Without Chains*", and added a whole section to it, which I called, "[5.1 Update on the Aryan/Sirian Peace Agreement](#)". In the original text, I asked the questions but didn't have any real answers. Still, in the back of my head, I remembered that I had discussed this with one of my sources, but couldn't find the correspondence. Then, after I'd posted the article I found out about the answer. So I updated the section. If you read that paper before November 20, 2012, I suggest you go back to that section and review it, because the answers I added are quite remarkable and revealing. It's about the battle between Orion and Sirius here on this planet 500,000 years ago. The Sirians won and have been in charge here since then, and that section tells the reader exactly how they managed to win that battle. It says a lot about the Sirian mentality in war and battle.

Our old "friend", Supriem David Rockefeller deactivated his facebook account shortly after winter solstice (for those who don't know who he is, I wrote an e-book on him and the myth around him, which

can be viewed here: <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>). Those who have followed his whereabouts may ask what happened, and I am just as oblivious as anybody else. My best guess is that he had planned for a while to take it down after his birthday on 12/21/12. What he is doing now is clouded in mystery, and that was exactly how the man wanted it, wasn't it? He wanted a mystery around himself. If I hear something spectacular, I will post it on my own facebook page, otherwise I will let it go.

VI. A Look at What is Coming

Level III I believe is going to be slightly shorter than Level II, but on the other hand, I didn't think Level II would be 500+ pages, either. After all, Level III contains information I could not include in Level II due to space issues; the level would be way too long. But on the other hand, it will also hopefully take the reader up a notch in understanding of what is going on in Earth's vicinity and on our planet herself. It is my conviction that what I will include in Level III is necessary for people to know in order to avoid some future traps while working on creating our own path into the future, more away from linear time and into multidimensional thinking.

In Level III I want to go into more details about the different star races who are here, interfering with Earth on any level, and a few who don't, and only observe at this point. Some say it's not that important who is who as long as we know the overall agenda, but I disagree. I think it's important to know who they are, whom they are working together with (if that information is available), and possibly where they come from. How they look like is of less important, however, as most of them can manifest in virtually any shape and form they wish.

I want to bring up both physical and non-physical beings, i.e. dimensionals and interdimensionals. We're going to dig more into the "unseen world" and what that may reveal. The unseen (for us) reality brings more havoc to human daily life than many people have a clue about. This needs to be confronted, or we will never make it anywhere.

Then we have a very different subject to discuss -- the Galactic Federations! In this area we have a lot of deception going on, and way too many otherwise bright people are falling for their delusions -- could be a deadly choice as we shall see...

We have discussed channeled entities before, but I have taken time to compare a number of the most prominent channeled sources out there to see what they have in common and what differentiates them. I decided to do this so we understand better the ulterior motives behind them, and again, which group works with whom (yes, many different channeled sources are actually the same source under another name and slightly different approach). We will also go into if there are both bad sources, or if it's a mix.

Furthermore, we're going to talk about the future Prison Planet, and what it would probably be like to live in a future society run by the Sirian Alliance in a more open fashion; something similar to how it was

in old Mesopotamia, perhaps. Only that this time we are going to see a Machine Kingdom emerge and how mankind will slowly but surely turn into cyborgs and start looking different from today's humans. In fact, in the future, for those who follow this timeline, they are going to look very frightening, but being able to space travel in a more traditional way, using portals, star gates and black holes. The bodies are going to be constructed in a way that make space travel, using highly developed technology, possible, and together with the Sirians this branch of humanity is going to conquer space, and in the future they will visit certain civilizations that they know since before, and a karmic situation will occur. Beings who come from our future are returning to our present (in the 21st Century) to try to avoid this from happening. We're going to talk about the concept of "*time jumpers*", something that is much more common than we think. For many, this concept is totally new -- unfortunately so, but we're going to change that.

Then we will revisit the afterlife again from a new angle. A few other subjects will be touched on as well.

Lastly, we will end with bringing up a possible scenario how we can make contact with star beings in a more positive way -- something that already is being done -- and how such an interaction can benefit them and us.

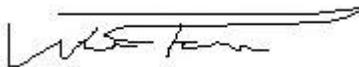
So we have a lot to cover again, and the first subject we will dig into is the next phase of the *alien invasion*. Yes, there is more to it. Phase I was accomplished last year, or should I say *almost* accomplished, because I think they are a little bit behind schedule. I was almost fooled for a while, and nearly missed what was going on, and more importantly, how it was all connected. But I believe I am connecting the dots now, and that is what I want to share. Phase II has to do with the channeled entities, which we have a lot of. At a first glance they all seem different and separate from each other, but are they really? And more than that, what is their purpose? Is it really to help us evolve? Or is there something more sinister going on?

I wish I didn't have to write about all this, and I could go on and concentrate on more positive writing, but what I am about to expose is very important and needs to come out in the public. Well, as a matter of fact, it's already out there, but no one (or very few) is catching what is really going on.

In spite of the sometimes "heavy" message, I have had a lot of insights and been quite enthusiastic while researching it, to be honest. That's how it works when we learn. We need to know both about the dark and the light side of life, or we'll never become "whole".

It's my hope that if you enjoyed Level I and II, you will enjoy Level III as much. At least I did, researching it.

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[1] Bashar is channeled by Darryl Anka. Darryl's website is <http://bashar.org/>

[2] <http://www.space.com/14810-asteroid-earth-impact-risk-2012da14.html>

[3] <http://www.examiner.com/article/russian-cosmonaut-popovich-ets-warn-cataclysms-will-unify-human-consciousness>

[4] <http://www.birhofgaia.com/t116p360-abraxas-thuban-qa> , *op. cit.*

[5] *ibid, op. cit.*

Paper #2: In Wait for Things to Come!

by Wes Penre, Friday, February 1, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. The First Alien Invasion and its Main Distraction -- Nibiru!

In the previous paper I stated that the "alien invasion" has already happened -- at least to some extent -- but that it is still not completed. It looks like they have planned the takeover in at least two phases, where Phase I is already accomplished.

The first phase was happening very much behind the scenes and was discussed in details in Level II. What it is, or at least what they want us to believe, is that Phase II is going to be the *Harvest*[def]. The Big Secret was that we were not supposed to know there was a Phase I.

For a while I thought nothing of real substance (besides from my own and other's evolvement) was going to happen in 2012, until I suddenly realized how it all had been done, and how we all had been distracted by looking in other directions so we would miss the point. Nibiru was only one of those distractions, although the story of the Ša.AM.i in general is correct. However, Nibiru is not the home planet of the Sirians (Ša.AM.i), but a hollowed out space/battle ship. Albeit, the point is that it's not here in the Earth vicinity to create havoc. That idea was abandoned decades ago, something that both James of the WingMakers (Mahu Nahi), Barbara Marciniak's Pleiadians, and Amitakh Stanford indicate as well (I am not a fan of Amitakh's research otherwise, but here she is right on the spot)[1].

Mahu Nahi said already back in 2008, in the now classic interview with Project Camelot, that Nibiru is not going to be a threat, and the Pleiadians have stated the same thing for years. These are metaphysical beings, and they are telling us there is no Nibiru anywhere near the solar system. And I trust them with that, because they have showed to be a very reliable source over the last 25 years. This is what Amitakh Stanford has to say about this whole scenario:

"Of the many surviving calendars, a considerable focus for divining has been on the Aztec/Mayan calendar, which many have interpreted as an indicator of the end of time in the year 2012.

As 2012 approaches, more and more interest is drawn to its ominous consequences. Books, movies, articles are being distributed that focus on the idea of predictions that are attached to the year 2012. Many people have interpreted this to be the date for the end of time, hence, the end of the world.

As I have previously written, the Mayan/Aztec calendar was an imposition on the planet that originated from the Anunnaki Elite, who had escaped from their future into the past, which is where they left the Anunnaki Remnants. That is, the Anunnaki Remnants were left on the Earth to fend for themselves and await the return of the Anunnaki Elite, whom the Remnants believed would return to Earth and re-start time.

[**Note:** The Mayan Calendar originated from the Pleiadians and their teachers, the so-called *Game Masters*. But Stanford is correct, because we know them as the *Anunnaki Elite*, or in my papers, the Sirian Alliance (SA). *Wes.*]

Long ago, the Anunnaki Elite were responsible for the creation of the Aztec/Mayan calendar, which gave the false postulation that 2012 could well be the end of this planet.

Millennia ago, at the time the calendar was manufactured, the Anunnaki Elite thought that they could come back to Earth and re-visit the past to reset the Atu-waa before 2012, but they have failed, and time has run out for them because the Atu-waa had to be re-started before the end of 2008.

[**Note:** Mahu Nahi of the WingMakers said something similar in his 2008 interview with Project Camelot. He mentioned that ANU's return had been planned for a long time, and so had the return of Nibiru. However, plans have changed, and ANU is not coming back and neither is Nibiru (which indicates that Mahu knows it is a battleship they can maneuver as they wish). He says the return of ANU was scheduled for 2008, so he had a few years to prepare before 2012, but it will not happen (and it didn't. However, Sirians came back in thought form and invaded certain bodies they had prepared). Mahu also indicates that ANU and his people are time traveler and as such, ANU always is ahead of the game and can prepare things to happen before anyone else has a chance to make their move. *Wes.*]

The prediction of 2012 as the end of the world is not only wrong, it is a cruel and deliberate hoax.

The world will not end in 2012, despite all the fear-mongering propaganda that is being distributed at the behest of the ruling elite on Earth. Many of the people are innocently participating in the distribution of the message because they have been hoodwinked by the ruling elite.

The 2012 calendar threat is similar to the Y2K panic and the nuclear holocaust horror that the ruling elite have instigated and implemented. All three of the events are hoaxes that were designed by the Anunnaki and impressed on people to spread about the planet. Obviously, the 2012 hoax is a longer-standing deception than the nuclear horror threat and the Y2K panic.

The 2012 hoax is also akin to the "save the planet" message because of greenhouse gases.

- * From the "save the planet" message, laws were implemented to,
- * prohibit incandescent light bulbs
- * mandate carbon-trading schemes
- * force ethanol-blend petrol on motorists,
- ...among other things.

The ideals behind the green movement were initially well intended, but the ruling elite have seized control of the "save the planet" issue, and it has now become another powerful tool of the One World Government.

The consistent theme throughout the 2012 hoax, the Y2K scare and the greenhouse gas deceptive policies is that all of these "weapons" were designed by Anunnaki to be used against humans."[\[2\]](#)

I'm going to jump around a little bit here in the beginning, because so much has happened even in the short amount of time since I completed Level II. I want to show you the following picture and advise

the reader to read the *Space.com* article connected to it, and also check out the slide show. Now they are promoting in mainstream media how we humans are going to use asteroids to exploit their resources, just like the Sirians once did. Like if that wasn't synchronicity enough, they also say in the article, which can be viewed here, <http://www.space.com/15387-asteroid-mining-planetary-resources-gallery.html>, that soon we can colonize space with these asteroids. They are hollowing them out, my friends!

The Sirians are becoming quite blatant, but are also doing what they love to do; hide the truth in plain sight. Their human minions sound really excited when I listen to them being interviewed about this on CNN News and other places, saying that these hollowed out asteroids can be used for a lot of things, such as extracting water from them so NASA can use this water in space whenever they need it for a fraction of the cost of transporting water from Earth to space, and therefore it becomes a business proposal (CNN, 1/23/13). They can also excavate gold, minerals, and other valuable metals from these flying rocks, but are planning on making them into satellites and space stations as well. The CNN anchor then distinguished between *good* asteroids and *bad* asteroids, where the bad ones are those who come too close to Earth and create havoc here.

After that she shot off the punch line; the question she'd been told to ask before the interview, you could tell: *"if we can manage these good asteroids, can we use them to steer away the bad ones so we are not hit by them?"* And the scientist they were interviewing knew exactly how to sell this to the public by saying something to the effect: *"Of course, that's possible. We can use our technology to push the bad asteroids just an inch or two out of course already when they are far away so they get out of course by the time they would have hit Earth otherwise."*

I saw this information days ago and posted articles from Space.com and IO9 on my blog (<http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2013/01/23/asteroid-mining-project-aims-for-deep-space-colonization/> and <http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2013/01/08/nasa-considers-plan-to-capture-an-asteroid-and-turn-it-into-a-space-station/>, respectively), but yesterday, on January 23, 2013, it made headlines everywhere in the world, being the top news on CNN and in all prominent newspapers. So this is big, my friends.

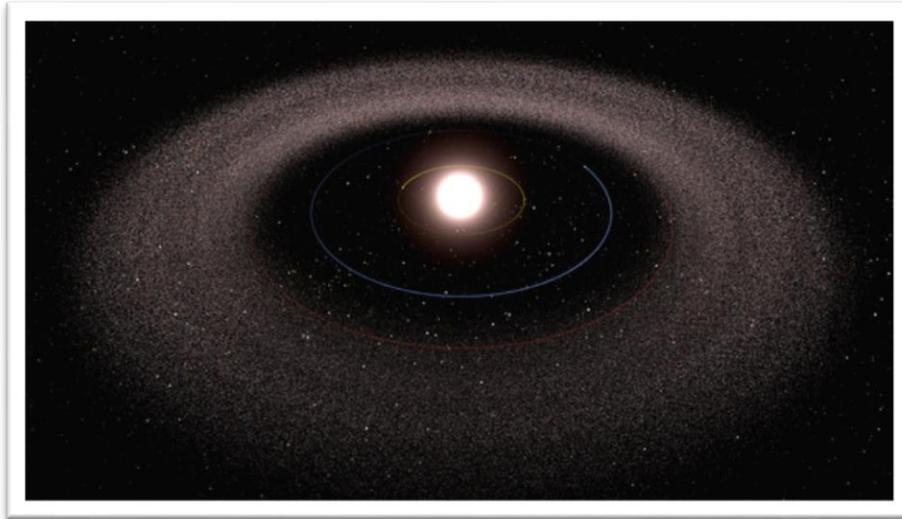


Figure 1: There are tens of thousands of asteroids in the solar system we can use for this project, says NASA and their parroting scientist allies.

In other words, they want to sell the public on this idea with space stations, satellites, hollowed out asteroids, and the ability to make us feel safe, when the real reason I can see is entirely different:

The Sirians are now building hollowed out battleships in the thousands here in our solar system, right before our oblivious eyes, in order to create a space armada for an upcoming war, and they are using humans to build those for them! And why not? *"The human super soldiers we are creating, and the rest of the humans, too, who can fight, better get used to it, because they are the ones we're going to use in the upcoming space war,"* they seem to think.

I also ran this through one of my sources, who said it looks inevitable that there is going to be another galactic war if this continues. And as the reader will see when you continue reading these papers, the Sirians here in our solar system are going to get help, and that help is on its way as we speak, moving quickly towards our solar system.

My source thinks that the Sirians are preparing a war with Orion, and if that happens, Orion has no choice but to respond. And in the middle, as usual, are the human population, used as shields and cannon fodder. So it will always be, from now until our extinction, unless we understand whom we're dealing with, and have the guts to say NO, and just walk away from all this insanity -- the reason why I write my papers, by the way, if someone was wondering...



Figure 2: We are hollowing out asteroids to colonize space now, according to Space.com. Soon we're going to have battleships all around the solar system. Only thing is that no one (except those who have read my papers) will know they are ultimately owned and inhabited by the Sirian Alliance (click on the image for a beautiful, much bigger picture).

What I have been trying to say lately is that Nibiru was just a distraction so we could keep our minds and efforts away from researching what is, and was, really happening -- an alien invasion on a nano level. This doesn't mean that Nibiru doesn't exist, it only means it's not the home planet of the Sirians, thrown out of an orbit around one of the Sirius stars when it went nova, and incidentally happened to find its way to our solar system.

The disinfo agents know what they're doing, however, and they know the real story. You see, the Sirians did come here to Earth once upon a time, and one of their battleships (perhaps the lead one) was called Nibiru after the Queen of the Stars' personal spaceship (the name was hijacked). So that part of the story is true. However, what has been covered up is that the Sirians still live in Sirius and Nibiru is just one of thousands upon thousands of hollered out asteroids, planetoids, moons, or planets that the Sirian Alliance use for space travel and as efficient battleships. So the story about Nibiru is semi-true, but not a threat to Earth in the way we've been taught. And these days they don't even call the battleship Nibiru anymore, but Ša.AM.e, apparently. Another name, but the same vessel.

For decades -- well, ever since Zecharia Sitchin came out with his first book, *The Twelfth Planet*, in 1976 -- have we been living with the fear mongering around an incoming, perhaps inhabited planet which may or may not become our nemesis. It was in the mainstream newspapers in the 1980s, but since the 1990s, tons of books and an abundance of websites have been dedicated to this mystery planet which supposedly house the even more mysterious space aliens, the *Anunnaki*. I fell for this piece of distraction and disinformation as well, planned for decades (if not even more) by the PTB[def] and their masters, the Sirians. Now, when I understand which roll this piece of disinfo and distraction had, it all becomes quite obvious.

But doesn't fact remain that some kind of object has been spotted within, or close to the solar system, the last few years? Something that is coming closer? Possibly. The question is, what is it? Well, according to the fear mongers who keep pushing this story, Nibiru is now somewhere extremely close to Earth -- within 1AU[3] or so. First of all, if this was the case, wouldn't we feel the earth changes pretty

drastically now? Especially as this alleged planet is many, many times bigger than Earth and is followed by at least 9, perhaps 11 moons[4].

Albeit, we hear of course that there are those who are sitting meditating this heavenly body off course to save mankind. However, in my opinion, even they are deceived, only doing what they think is the best they can do to help out with a huge (non-existing) problem. Behind the scenes, there are others pulling the strings, who know better, but want to gain credibility and create a bond between the manipulators and those who are manipulated. Some people are chosen to do this thing because they have "special abilities", as the story goes. Where have we heard that before? You got it! Cult recruiters have used the phrase "you are special" on people for eons to get them recruited. It usually works...What I'm talking about here, however, isn't necessarily a cult, but those behind the scenes know human psychology pretty well.

Like I mentioned earlier, we have asteroids coming close to Earth all the time, and the latest story about that has been in the news lately. Although some say that NASA is lying and that the asteroids are much bigger than they will admit to the public, I think it's safe to say that we will survive February 15, 2013, when the next asteroid named DA14 is supposed to come close to Earth. However, as you notice, more fear mongering is created around this event. Many fall for this latest one, too. Others say that the Doomsday has been changed to March, 2013. There will be people who continue changing the dates now when it didn't happen in 2012, but it will all be disinformation and more fear mongering. They are trying to squeeze out as much fear they can from the public before they change subjects.

Some people say that Nibiru, as we know it, actually is Earth's second sun, which has been invisible to us here on Earth because of its position in space. This has been called the "Brown Dwarf Theory". I have not researched it enough to know if there is any substance to it, but I'd rather put my money on that than I would on the "Sirian Home Planet Theory", which I don't trust at all. A double-star system? Why not?

I read from a channeled session with the Cassiopaeans that our solar system indeed is a double-star system, and that the whole solar system is orbiting a brown dwarf star, which is located in the Oort Cloud on an outer perimeter orbital plane at a distance of approximately 510 billion miles, well outside the orbit of Pluto. This brown dwarf has a mass much less than our known yellow sun, if we are to believe the Cassiopaeans. The distance, of course, between planets and this brown dwarf would in that case fluctuate, but allegedly this brown dwarf is the reason why there has been abnormalities noticed in the orbits of the outer moons lately (this session is dated 9/15/2010). The closest this second sun will come to any of the planets in the solar system is about the orbit of Pluto, and this is what is supposedly going to happen now.[5] No catastrophe, folks, just some abnormalities in the planetary orbits, perhaps also in regards to Earth. This brown dwarf, however, may very well have been confused with Nibiru.

It's not easy for someone who has not spent a lot of time researching to understand what is going on here. But the following is probably the most plausible scenario as I see it right now. The Sirians are showing humans how to hollow out asteroids and give the public a false pretense that this is to exploit resources and colonize space. Instead, they are building a future space armada right here, in our own solar system that they can use in conjunction with the human military in the not too far away future. People in general think the public version sounds cool, oblivious of what is really going on.

Next step is something we will go into later in this paper, and also the next. It has to do with the Harvest and Saviors in general. Many had put their faith on 2012 and that some kind of Savior was going

to come and save the world and themselves. It didn't happen. To make things even more discouraging for people with such faith (and they are many!) is that the PTB made sure we had some pre-dates back in 2011 etc., where something of this nature was going to happen. Of course, it didn't. People get more and more discouraged and are ready to accept almost anybody as their Savior, as long as they have a plan for mankind that looks good. The wars and negativities continue around the world, and the only ones (more or less) who are saved from that are those who have started vibrating on a higher frequency so all that negativity does not reach them personally. Otherwise, business as usual.

People are getting tired of this and are in need of a change. This is where the Sirians come in. Helpful star races are impatiently waiting for us to take the "right" decision and take responsibility for our own situation and start ignoring the PTB and build our own communities where new, much improved rules are applied which are all for the betterment of the group and the individuals in them. Although this is about to happen to a certain extent, the vast majority of star races have no such intentions. The Sirians have already invaded many people's minds -- especially those in power, and have now directly taken over much of business and trade, religion and education, instead of just controlling the situations like puppet masters from other dimensions. The vessels were already built, so to speak, and are continuing to be built, so the Sirians can incarnate here or do a "walk-in" in human bodies that are slightly altered genetically, but on the outside identical to yours and mine.

Then, when the Harvest is taking place, and some people are supposedly getting "beamed up" to a higher density, leaving others behind, the planet may be losing many of their "New Age Leaders", whom they have looked up to and given their power to, instead of building their own. I will talk a lot about upcoming events in regards to the alleged Harvest soon, but if that plan will succeed (and from whatever angle we look at it, it's not positive), then the Sirians think they have us, because they believe those who were in the New Age community and who had to stay behind now think life is so unfair that they may be ready to give up. Not to speak about the fear they feel when they realize that they did not graduate to the next level/density, and now have to be dumped on another 3D planet in another solar system the next time they incarnate, and time will start all over again -- a new 26,000 years of slavery in a harsh 3D environment.

That's when it's time for our "heroes", the Sirians, to come into the picture, now showing up in the open. Speaking of *disclosure!* They will tell us they have the ability to save mankind and it's now time to join the *Galactic Federation of Light* or something of the sort. They have the technology to help mankind take the last step in order to become galactic citizens and a space-faring race. When NASA and most governments in the world (who are already under Sirian control and influence) will agree and suggest to people that we all join, so everybody will have a good life in the Machine Kingdom (they will of course not use those words). Those who don't want to join are on their own, but can't take advantage of *any* benefits the rest of mankind can enjoy in the mega metropolitans that are planned to be built; so-called *Smart Cities* (everything is "smart" these days, have you noticed?).

So, if this succeeds, the Sirians will kill three birds with one stone: they win us over with deception and technology and thus manage to unite the world (except the small percentage who refuse to participate and are forced out of the cities); they make peace with the PTB in front of the peoples of Earth, saying that forgiveness is what we all need now and join together as one into a time of peace and harmony. And lastly, the Sirians can rule openly in this well planned Machine Kingdom. Little does humanity know what consequences that will have for them in the future! It will start out like a Paradise on Earth, but will end up in a Living Hell, and it will come creeping upon them so they won't even notice. The future will judge me on what I'm saying here, and I am not concerned, because what I'm telling you

is correct and will hold up to scrutiny a hundred years from now. That is what they are planning for those who fall into the trap of the New Era, the Age of Aquarius!

I will expose this trap to the best of my ability in this level of learning, and I think that those who finish reading it will have little doubt afterwards that this is how it is. And of course, here is where the *splitting of the worlds* which I have talked about so much come into the picture. Choose the easy path and let the Sirians take care of you, or choose the path of responsibility, which perhaps will require a little bit more from you at first, but in the end will show to be the easiest path after all.

The problem here as well is the ETs who are "out there", waiting to be of assistance, but don't hear any calls for help, except from a few individuals here and there. This is why there will be no Disclosure, my friends. No good ETs will disclose themselves to an oppressive government. The so-called Disclosure will therefore not happen the way irresponsible people such as Dr. Steven Greer and Dr. Richard Boylan present it (and who are willing to embrace *any* ET races who are showing themselves to us, without using discernment). Instead, good ETs will present themselves to individuals who are ready to receive the messages from the stars and who are responsible enough to have such a connection established. If ETs are disclosing themselves in public and it's all over the news, count on that this is either a well-planned hoax by the government, or if the ETs are real, they are not here for our benefit. I've said this before, but it's worth repeating.

And don't forget that the Sirian Alliance are trying to create a Master race, a Super race of humans, who are half human and half robotic, whom they can use for future conquering of space and their ongoing war against Orion, or more specifically, the Mother Goddess, the All That Is.

I want to take the opportunity here as well to emphasize one important thing. I don't want people to live with the false idea that just because star beings and star races out there are much ahead of us when comes both to technology, star travel, and development in general, that they are all like saints, or benevolent towards humans. There are star races out there who could be considered very advanced and billions of years old, who still are fighting wars and have quite a selfish (Service to Self, or STS[[def](#)] for short) attitude to existence, just as well as there are star races which are very humble, friendly and spiritually inclined. As above, so below.

And lastly, we know that the Sirians don't come down here in their native bodies, because this is 3D and they are interdimensional. Some say they are *4D Negative*, and if you're an interdimensional being, you would never feel comfortable living in a locked-in 3D world. This is one of the reasons they don't just show up and invade (there are many other reasons too, which the reader probably can think of). They want human bodies, but not *any* human bodies. They need bodies that vibrate a little bit higher than the average human. Therefore, they are also tampering with Earth's frequency via H.A.A.R.P. and other technologies. This has nothing to do with that Mother Earth herself is changing her vibrations; this is done with technology. The truth is quite the opposite; the Sirians do not want Earth to naturally change her vibrations, because then the ET control of this world will diminish. Instead, they only want to increase the frequency so they can feel more comfortable, but suppress further evolution. Not all humans can handle the higher frequency and get sick, often with neurological problems. Unfortunately, the Sirians have no sense or respect for life, and they couldn't care less about how Mother Earth feels when she's being tampered with. It's a miracle that she still is willing to host life on this planet, but if we don't take heed, there will come a time when she is giving up!

And finally: ten, twenty, fifty, one hundred years from now, those who are waiting for Nibiru to show up in the sky will still be waiting in vain.

II. What We Don't Know is Bound to Kill Us!

I am aware of that much of what I am exposing here can be quite disturbing and may scare some people. This is not my intention, however, although I know it's inevitable. Things are what they are, and I can't sugar-coat it and hope for the best; I need to tell it as it is, or what I'm doing would be useless. People who say, "*No, I don't want to listen to that. I only want to listen to love and light!*" better shape up and stop being cowards. We all need to look at *both* the dark and the light side of ourselves and our environment, or we'll be stuck in a horrible imbalance. If people can't even handle how words are written without freaking out, how are they going to be able to face the real thing when it's just in front of their faces?

Still, these bad things I'm about to describe in this and upcoming papers is not necessarily going to happen to you, personally. In the other levels of learning I have clearly stated that it's extremely important that we create our own local universe just the way we want it, and look at the bad news as something that happens "over there", but with a clear understanding of what's going on. It's not going to be part of your reality -- this is crucial, because none of us wants to be caught up in this space scenario for real. Some people may think it's exciting, and a break from their own boring life and tell themselves that it would maybe be fun to live in the middle of a space opera. No, it wouldn't. And once we make such a suggestion for ourselves, we create that timeline and will quite likely find ourselves in the middle of something we have a hard time getting out of. So be careful what you wish! This is just some good advice before we move on.

We need to know what is going on, because what we don't know is bound to kill us. We have a tendency to think we are the top of the food chain, but we are not. Thousands upon thousands of people disappear from the surface of the Earth every year without a trace, and no one knows what happened to them. Of course, there can be different reasons for their disappearance, but many of them are eaten by the Sirians and their allies. When they are in 3D, they need flesh, and they have gotten a taste for humans. Just like we breed cattle to slaughter and eat, so do they with us. And they drink our blood like water and even bathe in it to make it fill their pours. It gives them an adrenaline rush, and as we know by now, our blood is divine, and they use it to contact the Higher Realms -- the Universe of the Goddess.

I am telling the reader this to make sure you understand that in general, these people are what they are. They do not consider themselves evil, as little as we consider ourselves evil when we slaughter lambs, cows, chickens etc. We consider them being of lower consciousness, so we think it's okay to kill without mercy. They have the same attitude towards us. And they are brought up with the mentality that it's either conquer or die; there is no stagnation. Expand your empire, or someone will take it away from you! What does that tell us? Well, it's telling us that they are very fearful themselves, and in order to conquer their own fear, each individual strives for power, thinking that the higher up in the hierarchy they climb, the less they are bound to be used and slaughtered themselves. The respect they have created by getting there will, they think, help them survive if they at the same time induce fear in those who are beneath them in the hierarchy. They want to create a rumor about themselves that they are merciless, so no one dares to challenge them. This is to be a coward to the extreme. Right now, here on

Earth, we are on the bottom of that totem pole, and they feed on our fear. This is the daily life for a wolven-reptilian Sirian. Want to join their Empire?

Now, to be fair, not all Sirians are like this. Just like people on our planet don't like when they see how animal are cruelly slaughtered while screaming in pain, and have a distaste for injustice and war, there are Sirians who feel the same about what they are doing. But again, just like with us, there are few who dare to stand up against authority, and in their society the consequences would be much more severe than here on Earth (in general). Perhaps more like how it would be to go against the President in an earthly dictatorship; you would be tortured and killed! So, understandably, there must be very few Sirians who dare to take side with humans, unless they flee from their own society and join ours. This has happened, and is happening, I'm sure. The best way to do that is to incarnate here with full memory of who you are, i.e. you need a specially built human body for that, as we shall see in an upcoming paper.

The consequences from the First Invasion has started to show now. It needs to be understood that this invasion did not happen overnight; it has been ongoing for decades, even centuries. Human bodies have been altered in order for Sirian consciousness to enter, so that the "job can get done". What job, you may think? The job to prepare Earth for the Second Invasion, or *Phase II* as I call it. It's like when a team of janitors, carpenters, architects, and others come before the royal crew to clean up and prepare for what the second, "important" group needs to get accomplished, so they can do it without too much distractions.

I see a lot happening right now, and it has been highlighted in the news the last few days. One thing the Sirian Overlords fear is the middle class. They are often educated (sometimes quite highly educated), capable, and smarter than the Overlords think is comfortable. Therefore, they have wished to get rid of the middle class for decades -- I even wrote about it on my first website, *Illuminati News*, fourteen years ago in an article called *The Swedish Model*^[6]. Their goal is to have an Elite and a low paid working class and nothing in between. This way, they think the masses will be easier to control, but it also makes the system collapse, which is something they want in order to prepare a One World Government for the second invader force. This plan, however, is way behind schedule, and may even have been temporarily abandoned. Their biggest task right now is to create the Machine Kingdom. That, hopefully (from their point of view) will automatically lead to a One World Government later on.

Yesterday's news carried a lot of information for those who could read between the lines. They were talking about how many jobs had disappeared since the recession, and that they are not coming back. In earlier recessions (like back in the 1990s), the system took a few years to recover, but eventually the jobs returned and things went back to normal. It will not happen this time, the newspapers said. Instead, the middle-class jobs are being taken over by computers, robots, and other high-tech! This means that the middle-class workers will have no jobs to come back to, and people with too much education will rarely get jobs at McDonald's and other places with minimal wage, because they are considered over-competent for the job. And we have not seen the end of it yet, they said. So, they have effectively destroyed the whole middle-class by exchanging them with technology, which can do the job cheaper and with fewer errors.

This is just one example what the First Invasion has to accomplish in order for Phase II to be as smooth as possible. In all fairness, it's not just the Sirians who are working on this; they have lots of human minions helping them to accomplish their goals, wittingly and unwittingly, but the ideas are not human in origin. There's no use in putting blame on the Sirians, which would give them even more

power, because we are gladly helping them and are therefore just as responsible. No one in their right mind, who is capable of looking into the future, and care about future generations, would substitute humans with machines and leave millions of people to their fate. Only a very irresponsible human would go along with that. So there are many of us who are just as guilty.

III. Channelers Who Have Opened Up Their Chakras Start Channeling ... Who?

We have discussed channeling before, both in Level I and Level II, but we are going to take this subject quite a step further here in Level III, because some of these channeled entities play a major role in the Sirian Agenda. So I am not implying that *all* channeled material is bad, or the entities evil.

Much depends on the energies and vibration of the channeler; it's actually crucial! You receive information in direct relation to what you are prepared to receive; no more, no less. Also, the quality of the information from a specific channeler from a specific source may fluctuate in accordance with the channeler's mood or vibration at a certain occasion. So, even if we feel that a channeled source may be trustworthy one day, the next the quality of the information may not be so great. Therefore, we need to use discernment even with a source we normally trust.

This is not because the source is intentionally willing to give you disinformation or bend the truth; it's because when the channeler is not "with it" and tuned in, other entities who correspond with those vibrations may come in and interfere, pretending to be the original source. When we feel that the source is giving us correct information, we say that the channel is "clear". The opposite, when a channeled source is taken over by negative entities, is called "not clear" in the world of channeling. Many make the mistake of abandoning a channeler when they notice dis- or misinformation embedded in the messages, when in fact the channeler may just have had a "bad day". But it's also the channeler's job to be critical towards the messages he/she receives, or they will lose their credibility, and eventually their audience.

I have spent a lot of time listening to channelers lately, and read channeled material from different sources; both those who are considered trustworthy and those who are not. Then I have compared what I got to see differences and similarities between the sources in order to find some kind of pattern. For example, what do these channeled sources really want? Why are they here? Are they as benevolent and helpful as they say they are, or are they just faking it?

The ones I have listened to are not hoaxes, by the way. All of them are genuine channels and not something the channeler is "making up". Although there are such fake mediums as well out there, they have a tendency not to be long-lived these days when people are spoiled with the genuine stuff. It's easy to distinguish between a human fabrication and a true channel, because the information we receive from a true source is way beyond the scope of knowledge of any human being, normally, and the questions are answered instantly, without any lags, which would be difficult, if not impossible, to fabricate by a human. However, there are also channels that are not originating in the metaphysical universe, but are transmitted via satellites by Intelligence Agencies, in order to mislead people. Those, I believe, are also relatively easy to distinguish from the real stuff, because the quality is not as high. Still, it's harder to distinguish between the military/intelligence sources and the real material than it is between a human who is faking it and a real source. But the messages transmitted from the Military

Industrial Complex (MIC_[def]) is usually of such that sooner or later one will see through it, especially if we are used to listening to channeled material in general.

Many sources come in all of a sudden in a person's life, sometimes as thoughts that the person feels is not their own. Then they can start communicating with that source back and forth, and a channeled communication can take place. It's important already in the early stage for the person to set limits and boundaries, and for example letting the source know that the channeler is only allowing uplifting communication that is for the benefit of him/her and/or the whole planet. It's more common that whole collective of star beings are acting as sources in a common effort, than that the source is just one entity, from what I have noticed. The energies of such non-physicals can be pretty intense, so it's crucial that the channeler is in good mental and physical shape, or the intense energies will eventually break down the body, like it has done with so many channelers who have been too open; Carla Rueckert is only one example, during the period she channeled RA. Others, in pure excitement, take on more than one source -- they may be channeling 5-10 different sources -- and that can be very dangerous to the body, first of all, and secondly, the channeler is so wide open that they let any entity in, and it's very easy to be deceived. So if you're going to channel, my advice is to feel out the source, say no to it if it doesn't meet the guidelines, and wait for the right source to come then. Then stick to one source.

Normally, when we ask the source a question, they look in the memory bank of the vehicles (the channeler), which often go back thousands and thousands of years due to the genetic memories from previous life, and they look in the Akashic Records for an answer, in case they don't know it already. Bashar (one of these sources) explains it pretty well when he says that the Akashic Records are *not*, like many think, some sort of "library in the sky" where you have to go to find the answer. The Records are all around us in the ether; it's there to immediately pick up and use.

Then apparently, according to some sources (something I was not aware of), such as Harone (who is a *Gray* whom Lyssa Royale channels), these entities are using computer systems to gather their thoughts so that they become transmittable. Harone says:

"Emotions on my end are not necessary to channel, though I am working with physical facilitators on my end [Bashar and Sasha] and *the three of us are linked into a computer device* [my emphasis] that will synthesize our thoughts. They provide a balance for my thoughts so that the biological vehicle can receive them. Thus they are translated."^[7]

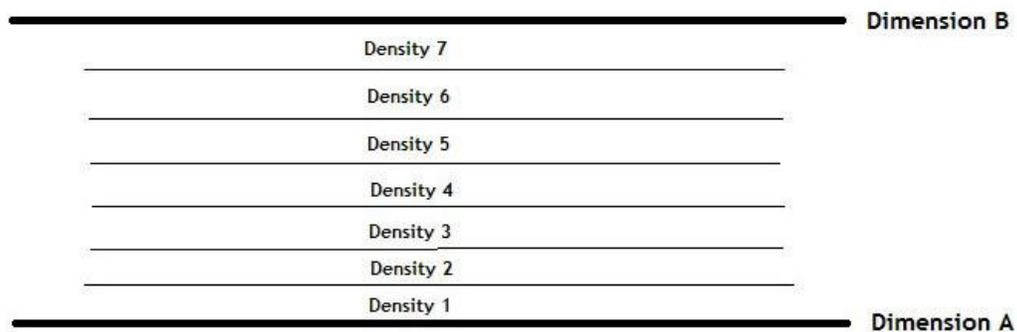
Bashar is of a *Gray* species as well, while Sasha is supposedly a Pleiadian. In the above case the computer was apparently used in order to combine the thoughts of these three very different species (is that really necessary?) and make sense of it to humans, but if this is true, it makes me wonder how often channeled sources (called only "sources" from here on) use computers when answering questions that humans. Also, I said earlier in this paper that it is fairly easy to recognize sources that come from the Military Industrial Complex, MIC_[def], but if the MIC is using extremely advanced computer systems, built or given to them during TTPs_[def], and connected to special satellites using ET technology, how easy isn't it to copycat even advanced *real* sources_[def]? I haven't had any trouble spotting MIC sources when I have plowed through these kinds of material, but who knows, maybe there is more sophisticated programs that can fool any of us and the lower quality MIC transmitters are only there to make us believe that this is the best they can do. If this is the case, we can only go on intuition and connect the dots to our best abilities.

IV. Dimensions and Densities According to Channeled Sources

This is a very confusing subject for people who decide to look into channeling, because different sources have different dimension and density systems that they are using to get across their message. Mainstream science almost always uses the term *dimension* when speaking of different aspects of the universe. With string theory being quite popular these days in quantum physics, we learn that the universe consists of 11 dimensions, which are all very, very tiny -- like "strings" (thus "string theory"). However, they don't normally speak of densities.

In metaphysics we usually speak of densities; more often so than of dimensions. Wherein this, the confusion lies. In reality, our universe consists of *both* dimensions and densities, like I described in Level II: "[Metaphysical Paper #2: Creation of Universes](#)", June 15, 2012, Rev. Dec. 12, 2012. The universe consists of a certain number of dimensions, and between these dimensions we have the densities, which are the gradual change in vibration between dimension A and dimension B, while where reaching for one while being in the other. It can most easily be illustrated like in *figure 3* below:

An Easy Example, Showing 7 Densities Existing Between Two Dimensions (A and B)



© Wes Penre, Jan. 25, 2013

Diagram 1: A simple diagram, showing Dimensions and Densities.

Here we see how we move from one density to the next before we reach the next dimension. This diagram is based upon the theory of 8 densities (an octave), where the 8th density is the next dimension. So this simple diagram can basically be read in two different ways. One way would be to look at we humans living in the 3rd Dimension, and depending on our awareness level, we operate in any of Density 1-7 within the 3rd Dimension. We could perhaps say that plants operate in Density 1, while animals in general operate in Density 2. We humans -- again, in general -- operate in Density 3, but in reality exist in Densities 3-7 as long as we are still stuck in the 3rd Dimension. A more aware human would, according to this diagram, operate closer to Density 7, but we all fluctuate between the densities depending on if we have a "good day" or a "bad day", so to speak. Even the most aware person sometimes operate in Density 3, particularly when he or she is at a work place which focuses on tasks more in line with 3rd Density vibrations, just to later in the day, when the person comes home and attends to their favorite spiritual exercise fly up to Density 6 or 7 again. (As a side note, I need to point out that although we are generally considered to live in the 3rd Dimension, most scientists -- rogue or mainstream -- would add a 4th Dimension to that, where the 4th Dimension is *time*. This is of course correct, but confuses the matter even more, because many metaphysical researchers use the 4th Dimension as the dimension where the "bad ETs" dwell. I wouldn't say that these so-called "bad ETs",

shapeshifting reptilians or otherwise, live in the pure "time dimension" (if people like David Icke are correct). And I don't think that's what these researchers intend to say either. So, as you can see, the matter is quite complicated).

A second way of looking at *Diagram 1* would be to interpret the 7 densities like we interpreted dimensions in the previous paragraph. In this case, we would live in the 3rd Density, as shown in the diagram. When the sources talk about *ascension*, they speak about moving from the 3rd Density, in which we currently dwell, up to the 4th, or even to the 5th, depending on whom we listen to. Then, when we reach the 7th Density, we have, together with our soul group (usually our species, such as humankind in our case), transformed into a collective complex almost only consisting of light. Some, like the Ra collective, say that after the 7th Density, we merge with All That Is (God or the Goddess) and have thus completed an "Octave"; i.e. we have, as a body/spirit/mind complex transformed into a star. After that, we start our journey into the next octave of densities, and so it goes on for all infinity, the way the Ra body/spirit/mind complex (BSMC[[def](#)] from now on) have understood it. Dimension B in the diagram will thus work as the *octave*, or the 8th Density, and Dimension A will be the fulfillment of the previous Octave.

There is yet another way of looking at densities. This obvious point of view is too often overlooked. If you are in a room, there are several densities existing in that room at the same time, and you perceive all these densities simultaneously. In fig. 3 you can see a typical living room with a few things in it. The pillows on the couch, for example, are lighter than the couch itself, and is therefore of a lower density than the couch. The couch would be considered of higher density than the pillows, but in metaphysics we don't measure the weight of an object, but the gain of awareness and consciousness to the soul. Hence, we see the soul as becoming "heavier" the higher up the densities we move, and thus we move from lower densities to higher. But the furniture in a room is nonetheless another example of densities, and that we live in different densities throughout the day, depending on the space we're in.



Figure 3. A living room, where all the things have different densities.

In the RA material (<http://lawofone.info/>), the term "density" is quite satisfactorily explained, however. It is not literal, but an analogue. Densities in metaphysics is often another word for dimensions. Here is the direct explanation, word by word, and the letters and numbers within parentheses, e.g. (B2, 15) means the book "*Law of One, Book 2, Session 15*):

"...density of consciousness - or density of vibration (B4, 28). Frequently used by Ra as an analog to what is currently thought of as "dimensions" in the Universe. The densities are organized into an eight-fold "octave" system, analogous to the musical octave and the visual light spectrum. Therefore the higher the density, the higher the level of consciousness."

"**Harvest** = the process whereby a soul and / or planet "Graduates" from one density to the next. Occurs naturally as a planetary system traverses through different areas of energy density in the galaxy, thus creating dimensional shifts. These shifts occur in precise, measurable cycles of time.

So it has to do with planetary shifts; when a planet goes from one density/dimension to another. This is, according to the source, when the beings living there have had to make a choice whether they want to follow Earth on her journey to the 4th Density, or if they want to stay in the 3rd. If we choose the former, we need to be 51% STO (**S**ervice-**T**o-**O**thers) to graduate, or we won't vibrate on the same level as the planet, and therefore not qualify. Another option is to be 95% or more negative, and if we are, we apparently vibrate on Earth's 4th Density vibration as well, but in the negative field (some Powers That Be qualify for this option). In the latter case where we choose to continue being in 3D, we need to be moved away from Earth, because we don't vibrate on her new, higher frequency. We will be transported, by RA and others, to another 3D planet somewhere in the universe. Those who are "evil", such as the Global Elite, but are still less than 95% evil (**S**ervice-**t**o-**S**elf [STS]), will follow those 3D humans to the new planet and continue to control them there. Some say that the 4th Density is the last density for Earth, and when it will be time for her to ascend again, she won't be able to, and those who graduate from 4th to 5th Density have to be moved. Others say that Earth will ascend all the way up to 7th Density.

In other words, a soul group, such as humanity, has 75,000 years in 3rd Density to decide whether they want to ascend with the planet they live on, or start all over on another planet until they are ready to ascend. And herein lies the difference and the confusion people may have felt regarding densities and dimensions! The sources are *only talking about ascension together with the planet you're born on*, while if you leave the planet and go somewhere else in the universe, this density concept is no longer valid. Well off planet, you live in a universe where you are free to explore almost all densities and dimensions. I say *almost*, because there are, I believe, some upper dimensions of the KHAA which we need approval to enter, more based on character than evolution, from what I understand. These higher realms, which Anton Parks calls *The Angal* are guarded by the Orion Empire. So, if you are already of 4th Density, to continue living in that density if you decide to leave Earth and go to another planet, you need to find a 4th Density planet in order to keep your vibration intact. If you incarnate on another 3D world, your vibrations will adjust to the lower realms of the 3rd. But if you're invited to visit a 3D world, you do so in spirit (nano-travel), or use a genetically engineered body which can live in 3rd Density.

I personally think that the first example, which is presented in *Diagram 1*, is much closer to how the universe is perceived by most beings; much closer to how it really works, but there are not many sources who use that construct. Most of them use the second way of looking at. Then (again to make matters more complex), different sources use different amount of densities in their teachings. RA, like I said, use Octaves (7 densities, where the 8th is the beginning of a new Octave, very similar to the western musical scale, C-D-E-F-G-A-B-C (or DO-RE-MI-FA-SO-LA-SI [or TI]-DO), where the second C (DO) is the same note as the first C (DO), only one octave higher, i.e. it vibrates on a much higher frequency than the lower C. It's a good allegory to use the musical scale, as a matter of fact, even if people are not musically inclined, because it explains things quite easily. On a piano, for example, if you play a musical

scale from a lower C to an upper C, you can hear, even if you're not a musician, how the notes go higher and higher in frequency and appear less dense to the listener.

Lastly, before we move on, let me continue on my thought from an earlier paragraph. I said that RA is using Octaves to explain ascension, but there are those, like the Guardian Alliance (data streamed by A'shayana Deanne, aka Ana Hayes) who use 15 densities in their ascension process. Other common numbers are 11 and 12.

So why is there such a difference between sources? If they are living in the same universe, how can there be different amounts of densities or dimensions depending on whom you ask? I don't know if anybody has ever asked a source this question, which is unfortunate, because it would take off a lot of confusion on the subject, if the answer is reliable that is.

However, there is a good explanation for this; *there are no set densities*, and that's the bottom line of it. You can't say in all honesty that now you jumped from Density 3 to Density 4. It's arbitrary at best. When we listen to a source, it sounds like there is a line drawn in the sand, saying that here is the 3rd Density, and if you cross this line you are in the 4th. That's not accurate and quite misleading. Densities, like everything else in the universe/Multiverse, are fluid, which means that they interact with each other. The 3rd interact and blend with the 4th and vice versa. Awareness and consciousness in a being increased incrementally and no one is jumping from one density to another from one day to the other. Things change and vibrations increase little by little, and we are able to perceive realities that previously were occluded. We may be able to zoom in and out of the "other world", which is the KHAA, or the 96%, which we talked a lot about in Level II (please review if these concepts have become vague in memory, or look them up in the [dictionary](#) for a faster review). Eventually we will be able to travel in our light-bodies (avatars) to other dimensions and densities; both in the KHAA and in the 4% universe, while we still are grounded here on Earth in our much denser, physical 3 (or 4) dimensional bodies. The 3rd Dimension (or the 3rd Density, depending on which concept we use) is the dimension of *matter*. This is where non-physicals incarnate when they want to experience a period of time in a denser environment; basically for learning lessons. It shouldn't be a big deal, and it should actually be fun and very interesting, but in our case we have had our version of 3D "locked in" by the Sirian Alliance when they took over the planet, which means that souls who incarnate here get stuck in a loop of seemingly endless cycles of reincarnation, which this ET alliance has created. It is certainly not meant to be this way, but here we are, stuck for eons in the grip of an alien invader force. So the way we experience 3D here on Earth is an exception rather than a rule, or is at least meant to be. I will talk more about this in a later paper, where I show that the Sirians have set this up even smarter than we may have thought. If they would be put on trial for what they've done, they may, incredibly enough, get away with their crimes. They are "smooth criminals" to borrow a term from a Michael Jackson song. They have set it up in a way that they can show that whatever we humans have experienced here on Earth in form of negativity, pain, and suffering, is not "their fault", because *we choose to experience it!* This is why some say that it's a co-creation. We humans, wittingly or unwittingly, have agreed to pretty much everything we have been subjected to.

Now, we are not supposed to reincarnate, but to leave a reality whenever we want to -- it should be a choice. Incredibly enough, as I have found out through my new research, not even the reincarnation process can be blamed on the SA (Sirian Alliance) -- it's totally "voluntarily"; it's just that we humans don't know it. So *we choose to reincarnate here over and over, not even knowing that we don't have to!* This is both bad news and good news at the same time, because once we've learned that, we can break the cycle of reincarnation! And I will tell you how in a later paper.

I hope the reader is not too confused after this "lesson" in dimensions and densities. My hope is that it is actually sorting things out for those who have had problems understanding these concepts.

V. RA and the Different Light-Bodies

In Level II we talked a lot about *avatars*[def]. This is not a new concept here on Earth, however. It was known by Pythagoras already in the antique how it is possible for a human body to leave his/her physical 3D body and explore the universe in one of our light-bodies (avatars). In a book from 1979 about Pythagoras' life, it is talking about it in some detail. I watched a video where Professor Roger Weir from *Shared Presence Foundation* read out loud from this book, describing the exact thing I have been talking about here to quite some extent[8]. Further, Pythagoras was talking about that life in the universe is multidimensional, and most beings living out there in the Multiverse are non-physicals, in our terms. He said that it was the norm rather than an exception, and that we humans who are living here in biological, physical bodies are the awkward ones, not the other way around.

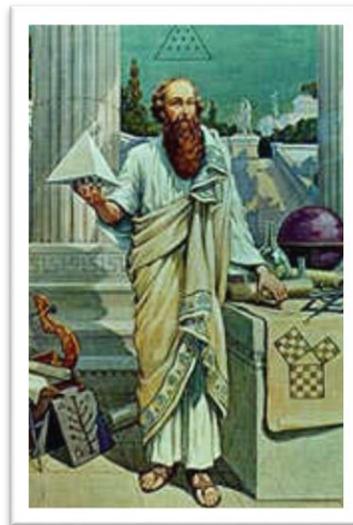


Figure 4. Pythagoras.

So this was known during the antique, and this knowledge, and more, which Pythagoras inhabited made him to some kind of Buddha or Christ figure of his time. This knowledge, of course, was later suppressed by the mainstream religion and the Catholic Church, and people in Greece and elsewhere went pretty much back to sleep again.

Our metaphysical sources, however, speak a lot about light-bodies, but for some odd reason they are not very keen on mentioning that you can use them for space travel while you are alive here on Earth. The RA Material, for example, talks about seven light-bodies, one for each density, but nothing about space travel.

When I discuss avatars, the light-bodies are the avatars, but the way I understand it is this: each Fire in our body is a spark of the Divine, coming directly from the Mother Goddess. All these Fires are not physical per se, but are making up the shape of the physical, biological body. The Fires in themselves are microscopic in size, but they are all connected with each other on a super subquantum level and

communicate with each other. All the Fires in the body make up the *whole*, not only a *physical* whole, but also a *metaphysical* whole. This metaphysical whole is creating one or more light-bodies around the physical body (e.g. we have a light-body/avatar which is the main light-body we are supposed to use in nano-travel [more about that here below]. Another body is the *emotional body*). In my previous diagrams I drew one avatar/light-body around the physical body to simplify it at that point, wishing to wait with describing the bigger picture until we get into this section about channeling.

We have an enormous amount of Fires in our body, and if each Fire is a part of the whole, it also has the imprint of the whole inside of it. So, let's say we want to nano-travel to another galaxy. We can then stay here in our physical bodies and send out one or more of these Fires to travel long distance in almost no time at all; all it takes is a thought. Arriving at the destiny, this Fire (or a combination of Fires) can then manifest in a light-body by the intention of these Fires. Also, the Fires can decide what shape and form they want this light-body/avatar to take, and we have shapeshifting explained right there. With some practice, we can make it look and behave very physical. These Fires, who are part of the Whole, communicate back and forth to the soul and the body here on Earth, and the experience will be that we are actually travelling through space and will experience everything in the distant galaxy just as real as if we would travel there in a nuts and bolts spacecraft in our biological bodies.

Today's humans are still not there in their development so they can do that in full capacity (some people can do it to a certain extent, and others through technology), because we have been taught that this is fantasy at best and witchcraft at its worst. Also, we are being subjected to low frequency bombardment on a cellular level, and therefore it is impossible to nano-travel until we raise our vibration *above* what is preset as the norm for the human mass consciousness. Therefore -- ignorant as we are -- when we depart from our physical bodies at body death in our light-bodies, which are made up of equally ignorant Fires, we can see where a certain soul was in her development here on Earth. If we look at a light-body that is separating from a deceased biological body, we would see it has a similar shape as the physical body, but is "glowing" in a certain color, or more often, vaguely shifts colors back and forth. This is because there is more than one light-body all merged into one -- or rather, that's what it looks like. Now, each range of vibration has its corresponding color, so depending on your awareness level, your light-body will have a certain predominant color, which we will go into more details about in a minute (we also call this *aura*). That's why different discarnate souls who visit us may seem to have one predominant color, although they may sometimes shift between several colors, almost like a Christmas tree, but not as dominant.

When we discuss the phenomenon of light-bodies in relation to our metaphysical sources, I'm going to use the Ra Material as a model, because it describes what other sources touch on pretty well. But before we do so, I want to remove another confusion that I'm sure has bothered many metaphysical truthseekers. It has to do with the complexity of densities again. The RA Material speaks of seven light-bodies, one for each density, in a sense that it sounds like when you "jump" from one density to another because you have reached that level of awareness, not only the color of your light-body changes, but a totally different light-body gets *activated!* According to my research, this is not what happens. The way I see it is that there is one light-body (which I call avatar), and that will certainly change color according to your awareness level (psychics see that in auras all the time), and your emotional body is somewhat merged with this avatar (this is why psychics can see wounded parts of your aura and your chakras, and can read your emotional state). Although this subject with light-bodies in relation to the sources is not crucial for what I am wanting to get across regarding these entities, I think it's good to know, and if it can shed some light (no pun intended) on an otherwise confusing subject, I believe it's worth bringing up.

So, let's go over to the Ra Material[9]. I am aware of that the quality of the answer you get from the sources depends on how you formulate and address the question, I definitely get the impression that the Ra collective are talking about seven *different* light-bodies, and not one body shifting color. I do not agree with ascension through densities in the way they and many channeled sources explain it, so I find some of this information inaccurate and misleading, but for the purpose of this and upcoming papers, it's irrelevant what I think. I am only relaying information as it is presented by others (the vehicles/channelers and the entities). I will, however, wedge in a few comments every now and then; I can't help myself.

Although, like I explained earlier in this paper, different sources use a different amount of densities in their teachings, I am here going to concentrate on, and mostly stay with, RA's eight densities, or the *Octave*, as this seems to be more commonly used, and also, in some sense, is more accurate according to my own research. If we use 12 or 15 densities, the following information is not relevant.

According to RA, the densities are as follows:

1st Density: fire, air, earth and water; equivalent to 4 of the 5 elements (where the 5th is aether/ether). This is the *Red Ray Density*, corresponding to what they call the *Red Ray Body*.

2nd Density: consists of animals, trees, minerals, (and plants). I put plants within parentheses, because they do belong to the 2nd Density; however, only the three first mentioned are "enspirited", according to RA. They are not outright saying that plants are not, but they are only mentioning the first three as being inhabited by spirits, which is not accurate.

The 2nd Density lasted for 4.6 billion years here on Earth. The color of the light-body of this density is orange, the *Orange Ray Body*.

3rd Density: Homo sapiens sapiens ("*The Thinking Man*"). This is the density of "self-awareness". Not until 3rd Density is reached, a being is self-aware (an animal is not). The purpose of the 3rd Density is not to gain knowledge and wisdom, but to learn the ways of love. This density normally lasts for 75,000 years, followed by the *Great Harvest*. If the 3rd Density beings can't be harvested at that point, they will be transferred to another planet and start the cycle all over again for another 75,000 years period. The time for the Great Harvest is now. The light-body of the 3rd Density is the *Yellow Ray Body*.

4th Density: this is the density of *compassion* and *understanding*. Selves are not hidden to other selves, and communication is done telepathically. Not until here are you supposed to get the understanding that we truthseekers are looking for. In 4D you are "*denser in consciousness*" than the 3D body, and this is an important statement from RA, because it explains why they consider each ascension process as a rise in density. The body the 4th Density beings are using is less dense than the 3rd Density, however. We see here that the densities according to channeled sources are not the same as dimensions used by traditional science, or 4th Density would have been that of *time*. The 4th Density is the density where the soul group starts acting more like what RA and others call a *Social Memory Complex*, which is when people in the soul group start acting more like *one* with each other. The group becomes more important and everybody's thoughts start to slowly merge into becoming *One* with the Creator. The beings of 4th Density choose to be invisible to 3rd Density beings like ourselves, but can be visible if they choose. This is

why those who choose the negative path (see next paragraph) are able to show themselves to us in 3D, and where information like that of David Icke comes from, that the evil Reptilians are of "lower 4th Density", or *4th Density Negative*.

The Harvest into 4th Density is both of negative and positive nature depending on if the person is oriented towards *service-to-self* (STS) or *service-to-others* (STO). To qualify for ascension into *4th Density Positive* you need to be 51% STO or more. To qualify for *4th Density Negative* you have to be 95% or more STS. Those in between will stay in 3D, but will be transported to another 3D planet due to that Earth is becoming a 4D planet herself. Your lifespan in the 4th Density body is approximately 90,000 years, and the density itself lasts for about 30 million years(!), all counted from our perspective or time. The 4th Density uses a *Green Ray Body*. According to RA, it's the awareness of *all as the One Creator* that opens the Green Ray center^[10]; i.e. the awareness of that we are all One opens up this center, which steers the soul in the direction towards the 4th Density.

5th Density: the density of *wisdom*. It's an extremely "free" density, and we can choose whether we want to learn as an individual or as a Social Memory Complex. It's about compassion leading to wisdom (an extreme focus on the heart center). To graduate to this density you need to accept the honor and duty of the Law of One (which means that we are all One with the Creator, and we are all working towards becoming One with It again (in the cosmology of RA, God has no gender, and gender ceases to exist in the 7th Density). This density, just like the 4th, accepts both positive and negative Harvest, so there are still negatively oriented beings living here, choosing the negative path to serve the Creator in the learning process of knowing Itself. Their physical appearance is very similar to ours, so they could come to Earth and pass themselves off as humans. Also, in the Universe of RA, the only really negative beings who are visiting Earth in the "physical" are the "Orions". Many are supposedly from the 5th Density, but some also from the 4th Negative. (There is a reason why RA is blaming the Orion Group for interfering with our development, and it will be explained under its own section later in this paper). The 5th Density is extremely white in vibration, according to RA, but uses a *Blue Ray Body*.

6th Density: RA says: "*This quality relates to the blending into wisdom of the compassion learned in 4th density.*"^[11] This is the density the Ra Social Memory Complex is currently in, about to be harvested into the 7th Density. However, just like Marciniak's *Pleiadians*, RA needed to revisit humankind and did so through channeling. Both the Pleiadians and RA have a history with tampering with our evolution, and the results were negative. According to RA, their intention was good (they claim they were the ones building the Egyptian pyramids), but by interfering with us in their physical, the result was not what they anticipated, so they left. They actually visited us more than once, as we shall see. Now, before they can go to the 7th Density, they have to have a "clean record" and make up for negative results from actions in the past, or they won't be able to proceed. The Pleiadians present a slightly different scenario for us, but there are also a lot of similarities. The Pleiadians worked with the SA^[def] already from the beginning when Lord ENLIL and his warriors came here and chased the Aryans (Orions) away, 500,000 years ago, and now they have to make up for the consequences, or they won't be able to evolve from where they are (in our future). (From here on, I will call the Aryans Orions, because of the misunderstanding it created for some readers, who confused the Aryans/Orions with the Aryan race which Hitler supported and tried to mass produce during World War II).

So it seems like these entities, or Social Memory Complexes, can get away with not taking responsibility for their actions for quite some time, but at one point in their development (evolution), they need to stop what they're doing and go back in time and correct their "mistakes". If this is true, this is something you and I need to think about as well. In an upcoming paper I am going to bring up a quite interesting future potential scenario which involves humankind as a spacefaring species. The scenario has been very real for the Pleiadians as it were.

In the 6th Density, negative and the positive (darkness and light) merge into one positive Social Memory Complex and service-to-self does no longer exist. Everything is group thinking and a matter of using the compassion learned in 4th Density and merging that with the wisdom gained in the 5th Density to become a whole soul group, with one goal, which is to blend together with All There Is, or the One Creator in Density 7. The light-body is a *Indigo Ray Body*. (The reader has probably noticed that the color of the ray-bodies are the same as that of the rainbow, or the light spectrum. According to science, the more something moves towards the blue, indigo, and violet colors of the spectrum, the warmer/hotter that something becomes. The same principle goes for stars. However, this is somewhat misleading, because we see the universe from a 3D manipulated 4% universe perspective, while those who live in, and have access to the KHAA/VOID may look at the universe totally differently. In Level II I tried to explain this with the allegory of a spider web, and that is probably pretty close to how multidimensional, interdimensional non-physicals see the universe. It's a myriad of galactic and intergalactic "highways", which are the web strings in the spider web).

7th Density: the "completed being"; the One Creator knowing Itself through the Social Memory Complex ascending from Density 6, and merge with the Creator (I would say that this is equivalent with a soul group igniting and becoming a star). Polarity does no longer exist and everything is a constant "now". In the 6th Density, Social Memory Complexes are working directly with their "teachers" to complete the Octave. Due to that RA is "only" a 6th Density Complex, some of the 7th Density is dwelled in mystery, and they don't know exactly what will happen. Intelligent Infinity turns to Intelligent Energy from the 8th Density. The 7th Density body is the *Violet Ray Body*.

8th Density: the tipping point. Here is where one Octave ends and a new Octave begins. Very little is known about this density, says RA, but the logical process is that it's a fast density where life starts all over in the 1st Density of a new, higher Octave, where the learning process is 100% unknown to RA. There is no light-body assigned to this density.

This structure, with a few modifications, is representative for most sources; that's what we are taught. One thing most of them have in common as well is the Harvest. Everything in their teachings is pointing in the direction of the harvesting of souls.

I also found a reference in the RA Material directly to the different light-bodies, which is more detailed and excludes the density comparison. I'd like to share that as well.

I. THE RED-RAY BODY

RA: The red-ray is your chemical body. However, it is not the body which you have as clothing in the physical. It is the unconstructed material of the body, the elemental body without form. This basic unformed material body is important to understand for there are healings which may be carried out by the simple understanding of the elements present in the physical vehicle. (B2, 114)

II. THE ORANGE RAY BODY

RA: This is the physical body complex. It is still not the body you inhabit. but rather the body formed without self-awareness, the body in the womb before the spirit/mind complex enters. This body may live without the inhabitation of the mind and spirit complexes, but seldom does so. (B2, 114)

III. THE YELLOW RAY BODY

RA: (This) is your physical vehicle which you know of at this time and in which you experience catalyst.

IV. THE GREEN-RAY BODY

RA: This is a lighter body packed more densely with life. It is the body that is seen in séance when what you call ectoplasm is furnished. Some call it the astral body. Others have called it the etheric body, but this is not correct in the sense that the etheric body is that body of gateway wherein intelligent energy is able to mold the mind/body/spirit complex. (B2, 115)

V. THE BLUE-RAY BODY OR LIGHTBODY

RA: The light body or blue-ray body may be called the devachanic body. There are many other names for this body especially in your so-called Indian Sutras or writings, for there are those among these peoples which have explored these regions and understand the various types of devachanic bodies. There are many, many types of bodies in each density, much like your own. (B2, 115)

RA: There is always some difficulty in penetrating blue primary energy for it requires that which your people have in great paucity (i.e., scarcity); that is, honesty. Blue ray is the ray of free communication with self and with other-self . (B2, 121)

VI. THE INDIGO-RAY BODY

RA: This is what we choose to call the etheric body. It is the gateway body. You may only see this body as that of light as it may mold itself as it desires. (B2, 116) [**This is clearly the body which best corresponds with what I call the Avatar.** (Wes' comment).]

RA: This is the first body that activates itself upon death. It is the "form-maker" (or what the Egyptians referred to as "Ka.") This body remains until understanding has been gained by the mind/body/spirit complex. Then a body of another ray (e.g. green) is activated. (B2, 116)

RA: This indigo body, being intelligent energy, is able to offer the newly dead, as you would term it, a soul perspective and a place from which to view the experience most recently manifested. (B2, 117)

VII. THE VIOLET RAY BODY

RA: You may call this the Buddha body or that body which is complete. Within it lies a sense of wholeness which is extremely close to unity with all that there is. (B2, 115)

RA: This may be seen to be manifested by a sense of the consecrate or hallowed nature of everyday creations and activities. (B2, 121)

Now, to end this section with light-bodies, RA is claiming that we all possess these 7 light- or ray-bodies as they call them, but only the one we are using for the specific density we are in is activated. However, it sounds like we are able to also activate the ray-bodies that are beneath the level we're at. This can be seen as RA technically telling us that this is what we call *shapeshifting*.

I talked to another metaphysical researcher and truthseeker who is very much into channeling, and is leading a well-known channeling group in California. I discussed the Harvest and the limitation of awareness the idea of densities is. He agreed with me in sum, but said that the use of densities in the fashion our sources do is just so people can easier understand the concept of ascension and the raising of frequencies. That was his way of making sense of it. I can see where he's coming from, but I think that despite the sometimes complex language in the RA Material, it is quite straight forward on the density subject, and there is not much room for interpretation. He also mentioned that the 7 densities could very well directly correspond to the seven chakras...

Before we move on to the next paper, I want to talk a little bit more about the RA Material in general, in addition to their density system and the way they look at light-bodies. My intention is to compare different channeled sources in the next paper with a purpose to figure out whether these entities are here in our best interest, in their best interest, in a shared best interest, or with the intention to harm us. I can tell the reader already now that it's a mix of it all, but it is obvious that a lot of them are here with the same motivation, and it has to do with the harvest of souls! Whether this is benevolent or not is something we shall discuss, but is ultimately up to the reader to decide.

RA visited Earth 18,000 years ago for the first time in the physical. At that time they were a 6th Density civilization living on Venus. They were half etheric. They had the ability to nano-travel (they call it that they traveled with their thoughts), and their bodies were tall, slender, and shining with a golden "glow" to them. However, when they visited Earth, they came in bell-shaped spaceships which were crystal-powered[12]. These spacecraft could be seen over Egypt when they arrived, but the Egyptians did not pay much notice to them, according to RA, because at that time, Earth was visited by many ET civilizations, and vessels in the sky was an almost daily event.

Dr. Don Elkins, who mostly came up with the questions and was the one who asked them in the RA Sessions, once asked RA which ETs use physical spaceships and who are not, and just like I explained in Level II, advanced beings don't need them. Here are their comments:

"For the most part those coming from distant points do not need craft as you know them. The question requires understanding you do not possess. We shall attempt to state what can be stated. There are a few 3rd density entities (for example, those from Sirius) who have learned how to use craft to travel between star systems while experiencing the limitations you now understand, namely very long flight times. (*Book B, Session 3, Question 7, or B3, 7*)

4th, 5th and 6th density entities use one of two other means.

- (1) One type of craft can arrive without any time lapse at all, using a slingshot gravitic light effect. (*B3, 7*)
- (2) The other type is a type of experience (rather than a craft).

These entities have learned the necessary disciplines enabling them to view the universe as one being and, therefore, are able to proceed from one location to another by thought alone,

materializing the necessary craft, if you will, to enclose the light body of the entity. (B3, 7)

In 6th density there are virtually no entities which any longer use outer technology for travel or communication." (B3, 13)

I have talked a lot about becoming multi-d in our bodies and being able to travel with our thoughts and bring our light-body/avatar with us instead of using nuts and bolts spaceships (or even interdimensional spaceships). According to RA that happens in upper 5th Density and the 6th. If that is the case, we are heading towards 5th and 6th Density, not the 4th, because we are going to learn how to nano-travel.

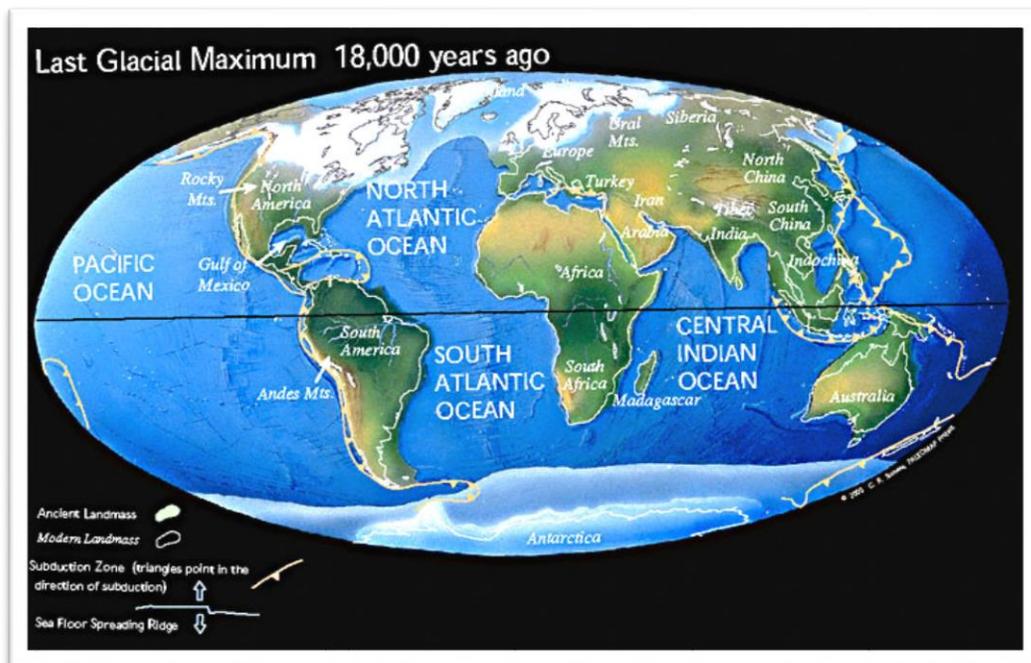


Figure 5. The last ice-age, 18,000 years ago, when the RA people first visited Earth.

18,000 years ago was the middle of the last ice-age (fig. 5), which at that time only affected the northern and the southern hemispheres; the middle part of the world was not under the icecap at all, but the temperature was colder than now.

According to RA themselves, 18,000 years ago when they visited both Egypt and Atlantis, aid was given to the latter, but not the former. They found that the people of Egypt were quite self-contradictory when came to religion, and many people chose to worship the hawk-headed Sun god, Horus. The RA people say they never come unless they are called for, and both 18,000 and 11,000 years ago there was a call for them to come and assist. However, on their first visit, due to the contradiction with religious beliefs, RA didn't think it was appropriate for them to heed the call for their vibration, so they left without taking action.

Next time they visited was 11,000 years ago. We know, because RA has admitted to it, that they had problems with establishing certain earthly time periods and get them right, so 11,000 years ago may be only slightly correct, and 11,000 years ago would have been approximately the time of the Great Deluge.

Anyway, they say that at this time they had more luck when they visited Egypt, and there were those who now were quite gung-ho on the Law of One. Another 6th Density group visited South America at the same time.

This is what RA said about the 11,000 years ago visit:

"We are those of the Confederation who eleven thousand of your years ago came to two of your planetary cultures which were at that time closely in touch with the creation of the One Creator. It was our naïve belief that we could teach/learn by direct contact and the free will distortions of individual feeling or personality were in no danger, we thought, of being disturbed as these cultures were already closely aligned with a[n] all-embracing belief in the live-ness or consciousness of all. We came and were welcomed by the peoples whom we wished to serve. We attempted to aid them in technical ways having to do with the healing of mind/body/spirit complex distortions through the use of the crystal, appropriate to the distortion, placed within a certain appropriate series of ratios of time/space material. Thus were the pyramids created.

We found that the technology was reserved largely for those with the effectual mind/body distortion of power. This was not intended by the Law of One. We left your peoples. The group that was to work with those in the area of South America, as you call that portion of your sphere, gave up not so easily. They returned. We did not. However, we have never left your vibration due to our responsibility for the changes in consciousness we had first caused and then found distorted in ways not relegated to the Law of One. We attempted to contact the rulers of the land to which we had come, that land which you call Egypt, or in some areas, the Holy Land.

In the Eighteenth Dynasty, as it is known in your records of space/time distortions, we were able to contact a pharaoh, as you would call him. The man was small in life-experience on your plane and was a... what this instrument would call, Wanderer. Thus, this mind/body/spirit complex received our communication distortions and was able to blend his distortions with our own. This young entity had been given a vibratory complex of sound which vibrated in honor of a prosperous god, as this mind/body complex, which we call instrument for convenience, would call "Ammon." The entity decided that this name, being in honor of one among many gods, was not acceptable for inclusion in his vibratory sound complex. Thus, he changed his name to one which honored the sun disc. This distortion, called "Aten," was a close distortion to our reality as we understand our own nature of mind/body/spirit complex distortion. However, it does not come totally into alignment with the intended teach/learning which was sent. This entity, Akhenaten, became convinced that the vibration of One was the true spiritual vibration and thus decreed the Law of One.

However, this entity's beliefs were accepted by very few. His priests gave lip service only, without the spiritual distortion towards seeking. The peoples continued in their beliefs. When this entity was no longer in this density, again the polarized beliefs in the many gods came into their own and continued so until the one known as Muhammad delivered the peoples into a more intelligible distortion of mind/body/spirit relationships." [13]

So the RA group claims to be the one who created the Great Pyramids, something which Sitchin devoted to Lord Ningishzidda, also known as Thoth, ENKI's son. So, we have a contradiction here, unless RA actually come from either Orion or the Sirian Alliance. Well, they say they developed on Venus and are a very old race in our terms. We know there are flaws in Sitchin's work, so that could be one

explanation, but there is something with the planet Venus that is still dwelled in mystery. There are lots of contradictions regarding our neighboring planet, and many stories passed around, both on the Internet and in books; definitely something humanity could gain knowledge from if someone wants to take time to research it.



Figure 6. Pharaoh Akhenaten, reigned approx. 1353-1336 BC.

RA talks more about the pyramids in another session, where they also tell us they are having difficulties with the timeline, but they are giving us some valuable information as of when the pyramids were built:

"Approximately eleven thousand [11,000] of your years ago we entered, by thought-form, your— we correct this instrument. We sometimes have difficulty due to low vitality. Approximately eight five zero zero [8,500] years ago, having considered these concepts carefully, we returned, never having left in thought, to the thought-form areas of your vibrational planetary complex and considered for some of your years, as you measure time, how to appropriately build these structures.

The first, the Great Pyramid, was formed approximately six thousand [6,000] of your years ago. Then, in sequence, after this performing by thought of the building or architecture of the Great

Pyramid using the more, shall we say, local or earthly material rather than thought-form material to build other pyramidal structures. This continued for approximately fifteen hundred [1,500] of your years."[\[14\]](#)

The time frame when the pyramids were built has always been subject to controversy, and the Pleiadians claim that they are much older than what RA are saying here. The Pleiadians also have another story about *how* they were built, and that they were actually inserted from vertical time with sound frequencies, as I explained in Level II. But this is about the teachings of different channeled sources, so some information will contradict each other while other information will coincide.

Of course, during all these visits[\[15\]](#), the SA had a stronghold over our planet, and these were the Men of Power that the RA people are talking about. We know that Pharaoh Akhenaten was certainly a rebel of his time. He refused to worship several gods, which otherwise was the standard in Egypt when he lived (and these deities were Sirian "gods", of course), and instead decided that there is only one God. The project failed, because no one, except perhaps the pharaoh and his wife, Nefertiti, endorsed the One God Religion, or the Law of One. When Akhenaten died, the Egyptians went back to worshipping the Sirian deities again. Interestingly enough, RA also claim to have a finger in Muhammad's revelation. I can't help it, but it appears to me that RA is a more evolved faction of the Sirians, but I could be wrong. There are contradictions that we have to live with, but again, Venus is flashing all the time in the back of my head as I'm writing this. I feel it is an important, and missing part of the story. I may have to look into that more in the near future.

RA also mentions the term *wanderers* in the above quote. This means, for those who are not familiar with this concept, a soul from a higher density (usually 4th or 5th), who chooses to come to a certain planet which is in need of assistance, decides to incarnate there and help raising the frequencies. Wanderers often get caught in the Sirian trap system, however, and get recycled with the rest of the souls, but they are willing to make that sacrifice.

Here is quite an interesting remark from RA:

Questioner: ...how were you able to make the transition from your— Venus, and I assume the sixth dimension, which— would that be invisible when you reached here? Did you have to change your dimensions to walk on the Earth?

Ra: You will remember the exercise of the wind. The dissolution into nothingness is the dissolution into unity, for there is no nothingness. From the sixth dimension, we are capable of manipulating, by thought, the intelligent infinity present in each particle of light or distorted light so that we were able to clothe ourselves in a replica visible in the third density of our mind/body/spirit complexes in the sixth density. We were allowed this experiment by the Council which guards this planet."[\[16\]](#)

Here they clearly tell us how they are able to use their avatar to "shapeshift", so they can descend into 3D, the material world, and that they had permission to do so from the *Council of Saturn*. We are going to talk more about all these *councils* and *Galactic Federations* in an upcoming paper, so we'll leave it with that for now.

Anyway, RA stopped visiting Earth, due to that they noticed that humans misunderstood their teachings because of language difficulties (and they are certainly not making it easier now, as their channeling can be hard for many to understand), and the visit in Egypt 11,000 years ago did not end well. RA left humanity to their fate at that time, but say they haven't stopped looking over us since then. Now, however, they have come to a place in their own development when they need to make up for the damage they [accidentally?] did to us all this time ago, by interfering with our evolution. They are making amends, they say, by teaching us through a channel what we want to know, and they also will be present at the time of the Harvest.

RA says that the first humans on Earth came from Mars (Sirian laboratories? They certainly existed on Mars at that time and were used for genetic engineering and manipulation). However, this group of humans became so warlike (under Sirian influence?) that they destroyed themselves and the planet at the same time. So they had to be transferred down to Earth around 75,000 years ago. There was no harvestable beings at that time.

Then there was another planet in our solar system which they call Maldek (my "Old Terra" in Level II), where an advanced, Atlantis-like society had formed. They, too, destroyed their planet utterly in an atomic war, and everybody without exception, died a violent death. It took a very long time (thousands of years) for the Confederation to even reach these beings, but 500,000-600,000 years ago they succeeded and untied the knot of fear and terror in this soul group. These beings were also transferred to Earth, because Earth was the only inhabited planet in 3D at that time, and these were 3D beings. However, they never incarnated in bodies, but allegedly live in our atmosphere, and when we see some paranormal activities (and some of the UFOs), they are Maldekians bleeding through the layers of reality. Some, however, later managed to incarnate in Neanderthal bodies.

The RA collective mention several times that mankind was living in correlation with many different star races in Atlantean and Egyptian times, and not all of them were benevolent. They also mention both Mars and Maldek as being two planets directly involved in our evolution, just like I've been saying.

RA is talking about a Higher Self, or an Oversoul, which is a higher version of you, living in the upper 6th Density, and therefore knows your path all the way up to that point. Because all time is simultaneous (something RA endorses), your journey is already over from the viewpoint of your Oversoul. However, it is there to guide you so that you can find an easier and faster path to get there. This concept can only be understood from a multidimensional, heart level, and is just mind-boggling for the 3D mind. In the 6th Density, when you are just about to graduate to the 7th, you merge with your Oversoul and you become One with it. Both the Oversoul and the One Creator are without gender in the RA cosmology, and is normally addressed as It. Gender becomes obsolete in the 6th Density, according to RA, when individuals merge into a group soul, a Social Memory Complex.

In RA's universe, only the One Creator is without distortion. It just *is*. Anything added to that is called a *distortion*, although it's not meant in a negative way. The first distortion is the Law of Free Will, the second is Love and the third is Light. Thus, New Age people, and many metaphysicists use the terms "Love and Light" when communicating with each other, and when showing affinity and understanding, although it has more become like an automatic greeting, such as "regards". Many sources, channeled through a human vehicle/body, say they are of the Light, and if they say that, the channeler accepts the source as being benevolent. This can, as we shall see, be quite misleading, and may not at all be so. But that's something for the next paper.

v.i. The Veil of Forgetfulness

This term comes from RA. This is similar to what I have said about the Grid and the Amnesia Trap in earlier papers. The difference is that RA sees this veil as necessary for us to experience 3D. The Veil of Forgetfulness makes you forget your true identity and purpose as soon as you incarnate or reincarnate on Mother Earth. They say it's a space/time phenomenon and does not exist in time/space. This means that you only forget when you are in an incarnation (in a body), but between lives (time/space) you do remember. I wholeheartedly agree with this as I have come to even newer conclusions regarding *afterlife* than what I had in Level I and II. I will dedicate another whole paper on the subject later in this level.

When asked why this Veil has to be there, RA explains that without the Veil there would be no potentials for misunderstanding, and thus no experience[17]. And here is the interesting stuff. RA admits that the Veil is a separation between the Conscious mind and the Unconscious Mind (which is dream state), and that it was purposely put there so we could have this experience. Well, put there by whom? Not the Orions, who created 3D, that is for sure. They wanted mankind to have their memories intact so we could experience 3D in "one go" and then move on. No, it was created by the SA to be the basic part of the Control System. For some reason, RA is not mentioning this. Something to keep in mind...

However, RA does explain that there was a time *before* the Veil. However, they say that "knowing" instead of "not knowing" creates very little motivation to change and to expand one's consciousness. There are very few catalysts and the evolution is compared to that between a turtle and a cheetah. However, once they realize that we are all One, these beings climb quickly to the highest densities. According to RA, the inhabitants of such planets were STO, and this was in the beginning of this Octave. It only happened on planets close to the Galactic Center, where the beings still had memories from the previous Octave they had ascended from. However, when it became clear how slow the progress became in this Octave without a Veil, one such was created and has been present ever since on any developing planet, according to RA.

This seems like good logic, unless we are aware of that there are two different universes -- the 4% and the 96%. The purpose from the beginning was that 96% beings (those who were of, or had access to the KHAA, the 96%) should be able to experience the material universe *if they so desired*. It was supposed to be something fun and educational. Non-physical beings could take a physical body and experience the 3rd Dimension while still being multi-d. In other words, they were able to come and leave bodies at will. It had nothing to do with long learning experiences; it was like high spirit going on vacation by descending into matter. There was no death involved, and no reincarnation, unless the spirit wanted to switch bodies, but if so, it happened with memories intact.

It was only when the Sirians came into the picture, which was much later, that things changed. They were the ones who created the separation between the conscious and unconscious mind, so we forgot who we were, and most importantly -- once trapped in a 3D body, you couldn't get out. Then, when your body deteriorated in matter, the soul left the useless vehicle, but was now manipulated to go back into matter again to complete a goal that was not set by the soul in the first place. Not only on Earth, but on many, many planets in the universe, the Sirian Overlords created a similar trap, and you got the 4% universe -- a universe dictated and manipulated by *them*. The trapped souls who had lost their memories of who they were and why they were there had no other choice, it seemed, than to listen to

those who seemed to know; the so-called "gods" or "Men of Power". They told you how to look at the universe. They said that what you can perceive with your 5 senses is what reality is, and when you look up in the night sky you see stars and galaxies. But the blackness between the stars is just a nothingness that no one knows anything about. The only thing that exists is what you see. This manipulation, plus some tampering with our DNA, got us trapped in a very narrow frequency band, where only 4% of the universe is visible. They wanted us to believe that if there really is life out there, it's so far away that we can't reach it. We became isolated. In reality, we should be able to perceive *all* frequency bands at will, and if we did, the universe would not be black anymore, but filled up with particles almost everywhere -- it would lighten up. You would be able to perceive *all* dimensions, and not only the 4 lowest ones (time included).

The fact that RA does not mention any of this makes me very alert. That means that they are either only perceiving the 4% universe themselves, or they are holding back on vital information that can set us free. Or are they of the impression that mankind can only expand themselves in baby steps, and therefore the information they freely give out stays within the 4% frequency band? This could be a possibility, because the 4% universe has its own dimensions and densities. You don't have to experience all the higher bands of the spectrum to be able to travel between some dimensions and densities. This could very well be the case with RA. If they allowed us to "ascend" in a manner so we became multi-d right away, they are afraid we're going to be overwhelmed by all the new perceptions in the gamma spectrum, for example.

If this is true, the sources we are channeling (because RA is not the only one teaching the same thing) is the slow way of becoming multi-d; one little step at the time, while the way I want to do it, based on material from anonymous sources, the Pleiadians, Seth, and a few more, is the faster way, but still safe. I would not want to take the channeled ascension route when I can do it in a much faster way. This will be obvious the more you read, and especially after you have read the book I'm going to write after I'm done with this level of learning.

So, if this is close to how the sources think, and they want to help us through the ascension process in something they call the Harvest, that would sound benevolent enough, wouldn't it? After all, it's nothing wrong with asking for help, is it? However, first of all, we have *not* asked for help; what has happened here is that we have a number of sources who say they are here to help us because *they* need to do this in order to advance (and be accepted into the Orion Empire [the KHAA]?), and not because we asked them to help us. Albeit, they *are* trying to make us think that we asked them for help. Therefore, something like helping us through a Harvest is an interference and a break of universal laws. They know this, so therefore the purpose of doing it is *not* to be accepted by the Orion Empire, because they know the Empire would never agree with what they're doing. So there is another agenda here, and it seems to play right into that of the Sirian Overlords, wittingly or unwittingly.

I can hear many metaphysical researchers protest at this point and say that we can't go through the ascension process without help from "the other side"! First of all, yes, we can, because the way these metaphysical sources explain the process is *one* way of doing it, and I believe it's not benevolent either, and later I will explain why. All we do is we are moved from one box to another, but are still controlled. I have read a lot and listened to a lot of channeled information, and I am far from convinced that the transition is benevolent. Is what they are planning even possible? Yes, I believe it is, but why, when your body dies, would you put yourself in the hands of all these metaphysical beings and trust that they send you to where you want to go? Why give up your power and give it away to, it doesn't matter whomever, and then close your eyes and hope they are giving you Paradise?

That sounds pretty fishy to me. Instead, you can trust your *own* power and perceptions and do it all much better and faster on your own, once you understand the concept and the procedures how to do it. I have suggested many times, and I suggest it again; don't trust an outside power to go free! If they were benevolent, they would help you to self-help and not offer to do it for you. It doesn't work that way. This is a universe where the individual finds their own strength and abilities, and whatever needs to be done, it can be done by the individual soul. You want to do it in group? Sure, no problem. But I would suggest that if you do, the group members all need to have come to the same conclusions and then do it together. And they probably would need to be of the same soul group (humankind) for it to work. Aliens who are here don't need the same things we do. We are responsible for our own evolution.

There are those who say that 3D, the way it is now set up (by the SA), is the best learning lesson you can ever imagine. In a very short time (relatively speaking), you learn more than non-physicals, or beings in other dimensions, learn in one million years. Oh yes, there is a lot of trauma, horror, torture, war, famine, separation anxiety, and God knows what, involved in the learning process with such catalysts as the blood-thirsty Global Elite, but fact remains, they say -- we learn quickly! It wasn't meant to be this way, but now that it is, there are apparently souls who want to incarnate here just to have this quick learning experience. But you see, "up there" time is different, and you are able to see the bigger picture; it's like you are Superman and can handle anything. So non-physicals are sometimes very tempted to go down here and change things around. However, once down here they find out quickly that it's not that easy in this dense reality.

Furthermore, some say that everything is a co-creation. No one is a victim; we all have decided the ball part of our fate so we can learn -- even if we go through torture or famine. This is probably true, but there is still manipulation involved. All sides of the "game" do not have the same opportunities, because some know the secrets, and others don't. This makes it an unfair game, where the players all think they are in for it with the same opportunity for growth, but with manipulation involved, I would say that this is not true.

We can sugar-coat what this trap is all about and try to see it from a positive angle, but it doesn't change the fact that it is a trap. No one is going to tell me how much of the spectrum I am allowed to see at once by putting me in a new box, which I don't even really know what it contains -- only what some non-physical sources say it does.

RA says:

"**RA:** The nature of vibration is such that it may be seen as having mathematically straight or narrow steps. These steps may be seen as having boundaries. Within each boundary there are infinite gradations of vibration or color. However, as one approaches a boundary, an effort must be made to cross that boundary."[\[18\]](#)

This is exactly where I differ (second sentence). I look at it the opposite way; the whole thing is that the steps do *not* have boundaries, but blend in with each other. Someone who endorses RA's teachings may say that what I am experiencing is a "bleed-through" into the 4th Density, but not even that indicates as being correct. I have read RA's definitions of the different densities, and my experience is exactly that of the Pleadians and others; that I can reach 5th or 6th Density while sitting in my chair at work, or talking to people around a table, and then go back and forth. I do not feel like I am hitting any boundary at all, but that it is all fluid and blend together. But for some reason, the non-physical in this respect apparently want to describe them as boundaries. LPG-C called the distinctions between the 7

Superdomains *boundaries* as well, but they didn't mean it in a literal way; they, too, looked at the Multiverse as being fluid.

If we move further into the creation theory of RA, we notice that each galaxy is created by its own *logos*, which in this case can be compared with a Creator God (or Gods). The logos who created our particular star system also created 250 billion others (corresponding to all the star systems in the Milky Way Galaxy). They also say that some galaxies are prone to having more negative Harvest than others, i.e. STS is more pronounced in these galaxies, probably because of an experiment instigated by its logos (Creator God[s]). It appears, however, that RA decided, when they became evolved enough to nano-travel, to basically stay and work within our own Milky Way Galaxy, except for some Wanderers^[def] who went to other major galaxies. These Wanderers could tell about beings looking very different from those here in the Milky Way.

In our own galaxy, RA says that 1/5 of all planets are inhabited in some density or another, which means not all of them are inhabited in 3D. If we, as 3D beings would travel to such a planet, we would probably find it barren. Some would be gas planets from our point of view, just like Jupiter and Saturn, which are supposedly both inhabited by beings of another frequency/density. Furthermore, RA explains that approximately 32% of all stars have planets around them, while another 6% have some kind of clustering materials which can be inhabited in some densities (notice here that RA is all the time talking about the 4% universe!). Then Dr. Elkins asks them what percentage of 3D beings from other star systems could move to Earth and walk among us without we noticing that they are aliens, and RA replies that it's 5% of all 3D races, while about 13 to 15% would look similar enough that you had to look twice to notice (they are still talking about the whole 4% universe). And lastly, in the 4% universe, on those planets, where beings are aware, 27% are in 3D; 16% in 4D; and 6% in 5D. The other 51% are of the other densities.

RA is not the only source saying that we need 4th Density bodies to be able to live on the 4th Density Earth. The philosophy is therefore that we need to die before we can ascend (4D bodies are waiting on 'the other side'). Also, those who don't qualify will thus at that time be sent to a 3D planet somewhere else. So, according to RA's hypothesis, no one is going to come here and beam anybody up in spaceships. Therefore, we will not be able to feel out this hypothesis, because we won't know until we die whether we qualify or not. And there, on the other side, RA and other Social Memory Complexes will wait and lead us into the right fold. If you read this paragraph again and think about it, doesn't this sound awfully artificial? Is it a built-in part of Creation that some Social Memory Complexes from 6th Density or such have to steer us in the right direction between lives? Shouldn't "ascension" be something that comes naturally? All I want is for the reader to ponder that for a minute before you continue.

RA also have their view on the Second Coming. Dr. Elkins is asking if Jesus will return, and they say no; albeit, they claim that Jesus is a part of the Confederation and *will only make himself present through channels!*^[19]. This to me is a disturbing comment, because the metaphysical researcher knows that this being who calls himself Jesus has been channeled by quite a few, but especially by the *Galactic Federation of Light* and *The Ashtar Command* which *both clearly* are Sirian channels, as we shall see. They even have Utu Shamash's Winged Sun Disc as their logo^[20]. If RA claims Jesus to be part of the Confederation they are part of, and they say "their" Jesus is going to be channeled, and those channels are both Sirian in nature, what does that make RA and the Confederation? I'm just trying to put two and two together here.

Although RA says that Jesus will not come back to Earth, there are others of the identical congruency of consciousness that will welcome those who go to the 4th Density. "This is the meaning of the 2nd Coming", says RA[21]. I am sorry, but the picture I get in my head is very much similar to that we see in New Age channeling, such as the Ashtar Command, where bearded, handsome men in their early thirties, such as Jesus himself and St. Germain come and hug us, dressed in long, white robes. That's a little bit too much for me to stomach.

v.ii. The Orion Group -- Friends or Foes?

Then again, RA is conveying the message about the Orion Group, which has caused so much confusion here on Earth, and they are accusing Orion of being the enemies. They claim that the Orions are the only negative density entities who can penetrate the Veil here (not counting those who were already on the planet in the 1980s and are still here). RA says that the Orions are often the ones we see in the skies, piloting the so-called UFOs. They send out messages, and some of those are received by those who are oriented towards service-to-others. The messages are altered to be acceptable to those positive entities, while warning of difficult times ahead. This is, says RA, the most those negative entities can do to manipulate those of positive orientation. Not so, I would say. They can do (and *are* doing) a lot more than that.

The contacts the Orion Group finds most rewarding, however, are those with a service-to-self orientation.[22] The reason for this is that the STS beings are more on their wavelength and can be manipulated into becoming the minions of the Orion Group.

So let's go over this once and for all. Why does the RA collective talk about Orion when they are in fact are definitely describing the Sirian Alliance? Well, the best reference is the Urantia Book and Lucifer's Rebellion. This bright, beautiful, once very positively oriented being called Lucifer, rebelled towards God (or in reality, the Goddess), managed to gather a support group behind him, and a War in Heaven began. It ended with that Lucifer and his Fallen Angels were "cast out of Heaven" (the Orion Empire) and descended upon Earth, and the Fallen Angels created the Nephilim etc.

Aside from the Urantia Book, where have we heard this story before? In virtually all ancient scriptures, such as the Bible (Satan in the Garden of Eden), and the Sumerian Scripture (ENKI as the Serpent in the Garden). I am saying in my papers with great emphasis that ENKI is *not* Sirian but from Orion. He is the son of the Goddess and her brightest "angel". He is Lucifer. In his rebellion he gathered around him the Sirian Overlords and the Pleiadians, the former whom had earlier signed the Peace Treaty with the Goddess (see Level II), and from thereon were considered members of the Orion Empire. Hence, Lucifer and his Fallen Angels also became known as the "Orion Group", the faction of Orions/Aryans who rebelled against the Goddess.

There lies the confusion, and most possibly the main reason why Orion has such a bad reputation here on Earth, described as shapeshifting Reptilians by researchers as Icke and quite a few others. But! Orion, dear reader, is our original home, and they are not our enemy. However, there is a *group* or a *faction* of Orions, who have created a bad reputation about the whole Orion Empire. Hence, I want to distinguish between the Orion Empire and the Orion Group, by still calling the Sirian/Pleiadian/Orion Group the Sirian Alliance, although they were led by an Orion being, ENKI or Lucifer. So those who say they channel ENKI and have positive experiences with this being are, I'm sorry to say, manipulated and

deceived. In certain terms, ENKI is worse than ENLIL, and the Bible is correct when it labels ENKI/EA/Lucifer as Satan. YHWH/Jehovah was a composite of beings (none of them benevolent), and two of those beings from this composite were the stepbrothers, ENKI and ENLIL. Another was ANU himself, the King of Kings back at Sirius.

This is the reason why RA, the Cassiopaeans, and others call the bad guys the Orion Group. The Cassiopaeans, however, are more to the point, talking about this group while on the other hand they also say that the cradle of humanity is in Orion and not in Lyra. I wrote a whole paper on Lord ENKI, the Cosmic Vampire, in Level II, but now in Level III it's time to bring it to a close and tell the reader who ENKI really is. He has done a great job with convincing people here on Earth how good he is (was) by saving mankind from the Deluge by talking to Utnapishtim (Noah). Yes, Lucifer saved mankind, but not out of compassion, but in order to control our planet, its inhabitants, and to eventually build an army to overthrow the Goddess of the Universe. This is ENKI's real face -- he is *still* Lucifer, the Rebellion. So, in other words, the RA collective is correct when they label the negative entities "The Orion Group".

In RA's own words:

"QUESTION: Windows occur to let the Orion group come through once in a while. Are they needed as a balancing to prevent the Guardians from reducing their positive polarization by totally eliminating the Orion contact through shielding? (B1, 150)

RA: This is partially correct.

Balancing allows an equal amount of positive and negative influx. In your particular planetary sphere less negative information or stimulus is necessary than positive due to the somewhat negative orientation of your social complex distortion. (B1, 150)

STATEMENT (by Questioner): In this way, total free will is balanced so that individuals may have an equal opportunity to choose service to others or service to self. Is this correct?

RA: This is correct. (B1, 150)

STATEMENT: This is a profound revelation, I believe, in the Law of Free Will." (B1, 150).

So, in other words, according to RA, there is a council located in the rings of Saturn (in a higher density), which has decided together with the *Guardians*, who are supposedly a group of entities living in the center of the Earth (equally in a higher density), to put a Quarantine around Earth so that the Sirian Alliance (the Orion Group) normally can't enter, in order to create a balance between good and evil (STO and STS). Humankind is polarized towards STS, so we need more positive influence to have a fair choice. Therefore, the Sirians who are not here on the planet already, are kept out with the help from those who maintain the Quarantine. However, sometimes there are windows in the Quarantine, which allows some Sirians to come in. In my opinion, though, the Sirians have no business here whatsoever.

However (and here is the interesting part), many say that the Quarantine now has been lifted! So we may ask ourselves what this really means. The people who tell us this see it as a positive thing, because we can now supposedly travel out in space, and easier communicate with positive ETs, etc. But if we are to believe RA, it basically means that the Sirians can come in here in droves if they like. And isn't that

exactly what I have said that they are doing? Isn't this the reason why Sirians like Utu Shamash came through the Quarantine window a couple of years ago and started preparing for the rest of his kind to come to Earth? Some of them have already arrived and now occupy human bodies here on Earth, but the main preparation and the opening of the stargates in conjunction with a lifted Quarantine will pave the way for the rest of the gang to arrive. We are here talking about the Invasion, Phase II, which we shall discuss in much detail in later papers.

In other places in the material, RA explains pretty well what the Orion Group, i.e. the Sirians did:

RA: The Yahweh group worked with those living on Mars 75,000 years ago to make the body bigger and stronger through a new genetic coding. (B1, 174)

However, the Orion group were able to use this distortion (larger body) to teach the thoughts of the elite. Those of the Orion group were able for the first time to make serious inroads upon the consciousness of the planetary complex. (B1, 175)

QUESTION: What allowed the Orion group to succeed at this?

RA: Those who are strong, intelligent, etc. have a temptation to feel different from those who are less intelligent and strong. This allowed the Orion group to form the concept of the holy war, as you may call it. This is a seriously distorted perception. There were many of these wars of a destructive nature. (B1, 175)

It is definitely no doubt that RA is talking about the Sirians here, and furthermore, they explain that they were the ones who built the stone monuments on the Easter Island. When Elkins asked why, RA explained that humans in that time period worshipped the Orion Group as Gods, and by building such monuments that represented an interdimensional force they couldn't disobey, the monuments themselves got power and were attracted to worship (and in the extension, the Sirian Overlords could "suck in" these energies of fear and feed on them). The monuments were created by thoughts from a distance.

Elkins also asks if there are anyone from the Orion Group on Earth now (in the 1980s), and RA said "no". However, they said that the group is here as a thought form (in people's heads, as walk-ins and in genetically manipulated human bodies), but normally a robotic kind of being does their bidding. Elkins asks if these beings are the *Men in Black*, but RA says no. They did not elaborate further, because the Grays were not yet well-known at that time, before Whitley Strieber wrote about his experiences in *Communion*.

The Men in Black are a thought form with the ability to somewhat materialize themselves here on Earth (Sirians using avatars is what it is). They can also dematerialize at will.

And here is what they tried to do on me by trying to have me endorse the Sitchin material and get me in contact with Utu Shamash:

QUESTION: Is it possible for a person to be confused and call on both the Confederation and the Orion group?

RA: It is entirety possible. Many of your so-called contacts among your peoples have been confused and self destructive because
THE CHANNELS WERE ORIENTED TOWARDS SERVICE TOWARDS OTHERS, BUT, IN THE DESIRE FOR PROOF, WERE OPEN TO THE LYING INFORMATION OF THE CRUSADERS FROM ORION WHO WERE THEN ABLE TO NEUTRALIZE THE EFFECTIVENESS OF THE CHANNEL." (B1, 125)

Most beings from the Orion Group are 5th Density Negative, because they are the ones who most easily can penetrate the Quarantine. The 4th Density beings are more like servants to the 5th, or lower in the hierarchy, if you will. But don't make any mistake about it; whether the Council of Saturn, together with the Guardians, have set up a Quarantine here or not, the Orion Group (the Sirian Alliance) think they own this planet and are still in charge of the stargate and the *frequency machine*. They have a soul group down here who can accommodate that. And here is something to think about for those who channel entities of *Love & Light* and think that as long as everything is friendly and cozy, and the vibrations are high, we're safe. Not so, necessarily. The Sirians are master manipulators. Here is RA again:

"QUESTION: Why would one of us freely follow the negative entity?

RA: The positive polarity sees love in all things. The negative polarity is clever. (B3, 140)

And lastly on this subject, they explain how the Orion Group (led by ENKI) is manipulating the PTB.

"RA: This negative entity will strive to offer these understandings to the other-selves, most usually by the process of forming the elite, the disciples, and teaching the need and rightness of the enslavement of other-selves for their own good. These other-selves are conceived to be dependent upon the self and in need of the wisdom and guidance of the self (i.e., the elite group.) (B2, 130)"

We know from different sources, and I know from have been tightly connected with LPG-C in the past, that not only are members of the SA present on the Earth surface in human hybrid bodies, but some of them, who preferred to stay in a higher density, but still are stuck in the Quarantine (according to RA, and I think they are correct in this), stayed as a thought form (soul/spirit) in the inner planes of Earth. Interestingly enough, RA calls these hidden entities the *Dark Angels*, which would correspond pretty nicely to some of ENKI's "Fallen Angels":

"RA: Temptations are offered by those negative entities of what you would call your inner planes. These, shall we say, dark angels have been impressed by the service-to-self path offered by those who have come through the quarantine from days of old." (B1, 135)

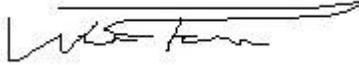
I brought up a lot of subject here regarding the RA Material, and did so for a reason. I think RA represents pretty much what many other channeled sources represent as well, so I wanted to give the reader who is not too familiar with channeling a chance to understand the metaphysical universe of these entities.

In later years, RA has been channeled by David Wilcock. This is allegedly not the same quality of information as the Rueckert channeling, but still supposedly gives the listener some good insights. I

haven't listened much to this version of RA, however, but I will mention it some when we talk about the Elohim.

In the next paper, we are going to address a few other prominent channeled sources. The purpose with that will be self-evident when we start talking about the Galactic Federations. I think the reader will appreciate the knowledge I am about to provide in the next few papers...

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[1] Source: http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/esp_2012_52.htm

[2] *ibid. op. cit.*

[3] 1AU, or Astronomical Unit, is the distance between the Earth and the Sun, which equals to approximately 149 600 000 kilometers, depending on where in the orbit the Earth is at the moment.

[4] Isn't it interesting that moons are also called *satellites*? Couldn't that imply that they may be manmade?

[5] Source: <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/15/laura-answers-questions-from-readers-haarp-roswell-rods-4th-density-bleedthrough-and-7th-density/>

[6] Source: <http://illuminati-news.com/swedish-model.htm>

[7] Source: <http://www.lyssaroyal.com/trans85.htm>

[8] Unfortunately, I can't remember which video this was, but I believe the producer was David Sereda, which makes me think it could have been an excerpt from his documentary, "*From Here to Andromeda*".

[9] The 5 books in the RA Material series, channeled by Carla Rueckert in the early to mid 1980s, can be purchased through Carla's website, L/L Research, at <http://llresearch.org/>.

[10] Source: "*The Law of One*", Book 2, p.50, *op. cit.*

[11] Source: "*The Law of One*", Book 4, p.82.

[12] Interestingly enough, these bell-shaped craft from Venus were exactly what George Adamski saw in the skies in the 1950s, when he met with tall, humanoid visitors. How that fits in with RA, I don't know, but Adamski couldn't have any pre-knowledge of RA, because the RA Material were not published until several decades later.

[13] "*The RA Material*", Session 2, Question 2, *op. cit.*

[14] Session 23, Question 6 (23.6), *op. cit.*

[15] RA previously said they only made two visits here, but apparently they didn't count some of them; perhaps so because they did not appear in physical. In one of the sessions they clearly state that they came in these bell-shaped craft both 11,000 and 18,000 years ago, and they landed both times. These were the only times RA landed on Earth in spaceships and walked among us.

[16] *Session 6.7, op. cit.*

[17] *"The Law of One", Book 4, p.94 (B4, 94).*

[18] *(B2, 42).*

[19] *(B1, 165)*

[20] <http://www.ashtarcommandcrew.net/video/galactic-federation-of-light-jesus-january-27-2013>

[21] *(B1, 165), op. cit.*

[22] *(B1, 124).*

Paper #3: Channeled Entities Part I -- -- the Harvesters of Souls

by Wes Penre, Sunday, February 10, 2013

Revised: Tuesday, February 12, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Some Major Channeled Sources

We have no proof if there are more channelers today than it was a few hundred or a thousand years ago, because in the past there was no Internet, and information coming from channelers were most likely being considered witchcraft by the mainstream religion and heavily suppressed. So we can assume that many psychics kept quiet if they made contact. Still, we can also assume that the phenomenon is more widespread now than it was in the past, because if the channeler didn't claim that the source was from angels or whatever God or Gods that were worshipped at the time, the world never got to know about it. Also, the sources make contact because they want their message to become known, and not just for the material to stay between them and a few people. At least that is mostly the case. Also, we've noticed that since the RA Material came out, the amount of channelers have skyrocketed -- a true sign of the End Times.

If you ask a channeler what the difference is between their particular source and other sources out there, most, if not all of them, will tell you a lot of things that are different and why they have chosen to work with *their* particular entity or Social Memory Complex^[def]. Evidence show, however, that most of them seem to have a common goal, and it looks like they just use different angles to address the same issue in order to attract a different kind of audience; similar to an advertisement firm which puts a certain touch to an ad in order to reach a certain public. Some can take quite drastic measures trying to make people pay attention. The thing most of the channeling have in common besides the Harvest is that they say that *they are us in the future*. But are these sources benevolent, or are they wolves in sheep's clothing? It is a very complex subject; much more complex than one would think, and it's not black or white. Whether humankind will gain from our connection with them in the long run or not remains to be seen, but after have studied quite a few of them, it looks like they are here to make amends to us for one reason or another, or at least that's what they want us to believe. It's interesting, though, that they contact us now when we are in the middle of taking a giant step in our evolution. Albeit there may be reasons for this. As humans once again become more psychic, many people are more prone to tuning into the vibrations of these entities, when they perhaps may have wanted to get in touch with us much sooner if they could have. The Internet has certainly been a blessing in disguise in this regard.

Whatever we think about them, it's hard not to acknowledge that they are giving us information we would not have been able to find anywhere else at this point in time, and evolution would have been slower.

The fact is that we as a species have been isolated from the rest of the universe for so long that now, when the Grid is about to fall apart, and perhaps the Quarantine is being lifted, a lot of things are bound to happen simultaneously, from our perspective. The ability for channeled sources to get their message heard is one thing; then we have star beings who can more easily come here and incarnate in order to either help or destroy; the major part of the Sirian Alliance, who previously had a hard time breaking through the Quarantine, can now enter via stargates, almost exclusively in spiritual form. In the meantime, and because of the above, the chaos is increasing and so is the confusion, both amongst common people and in the realm of Power. The PTB can't get away with things they used to, because many humans can see through the lies, and some of people in authority are being thrown to the wolves, having their dirty laundry being hung out in public.

While all this happens, the channeled sources are playing an important role in these times, for good or for bad, or both. I will present this subject from my point of view, and the reader can decide for themselves.

I ended the previous paper, "*Paper #2: In Wait for Things to Come*" with discussing one of the most popular ad well received channeled material of our time -- the RA Material. We are going to continue now and discuss some other channeled entities (from here on called *sources* most of the time) with a similar view as that of RA. We are also going to see that they are actually working together on a common goal -- to oversee the *harvest of souls*. And the souls we are talking about is of course the *human souls!*

i.i. The Elohim

I believe the Cassiopaeans are those who come closest to the RA cosmology, something they themselves have no problem admitting, although there are some differences, too, of course. Another source who claims connection with RA is the *Elohim*. This is what they call themselves. The Elohim are channeled by two women, Daphne Karandanis and Terry Brown. A third person, who is asking the questions makes it a trio, and his name is Wynn Free, a former musician. Mind you that the group which channeled the RA Material were also a trio, although the setup for the RA sessions was different, with only one channeler, Carla Rueckert.

Before I go too deeply into this I want to mention to the reader that I do not have any solid proof who these sources really are and although there are those who are obviously malevolent, it's not always so. And there are also those whom you can tell are here to help, even when they have their own agenda. My intention is not to talk badly about certain groups and praise others; I will give you some information and sometimes draw a few conclusions, but the final conclusion must be yours. I will connect some dots, and you will decide whether I do a good job or if a lot more needs to be said about this. Personally, I have come to some conclusions that make sense to me, but if it shows that I am incorrect regarding some groups, I will address that later in the light of more information. Also, I want to make clear that I am not attacking the person or the group who channels/channel these sources, as I think most of them have good intentions, but when comes to the sources themselves, they may not always be whom they present themselves to be.

This Elohim channel opened themselves up to the above group back in 2002 when Wynn Free and his fiancé, Daphne Karandanis, drove up from California towards Oregon. When they reached Mount Shasta in northern California, a voice began to talk through Daphne. Wynn started asking some questions and

the voice answered. This was the beginning of their now 12 years+ contact with the Elohim^[1]. Interestingly enough, Mt. Shasta is known for its "paranormal" activities, UFO sightings, and underground facilities, and there is also a stargate located in the area.

The reader can see the details about how it all started, and much more, in Wynn's e-book, "*The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Talk to You*", which can be downloaded for free on the Internet, and later on, Terry came into the picture as well, also being able to channel this same group of entities.

In Wynn's case it's easy to understand at least *one* reason for his loyalty to the Elohim, which is that they apparently saved the life of his sister, who was terminally ill. She is now fully recovered, from what I understand. There is no way such an incident wouldn't affect you. All he did, he says, was to ask them for help and they responded. Still, Wynn is telling us that he was very skeptic about them for a long time, and it took quite a while, and some serious research to establish in his own mind that they are benevolent. He suggests everybody else does the same.

Wynn says that the Elohim can be of assistance to mankind in three ways: 1) they can inform us in such a way that we can dispel our fears. 2) they penetrate this reality with love-light energy, which can uplift the vibration here, and 3) they can intervene (such as with healing), but only within the guidelines of Free Will. They would never help somebody if it harms someone else.^[1]

The Bible talks about the Elohim being synonymous with God himself, in spite the fact that Elohim is plural. Others, like Wynn's group, say they are the Creator Gods (plural) of this whole physical universe, while some, like Zecharia Sitchin, tell us that the Elohim are synonymous with the *Anunnaki*, "*those who from Heaven to Earth came*" (I discussed Sitchin's work in Level I).

My own research has shown that the Anunnaki is a term being used for the "gods" who invaded Earth half a million years ago, but is basically a term originating from Orion, most possibly brought down here by ENKI, the head of the faction of Sirians (the *Fallen Angels*) who arrived here half a million years ago. However, these gods who arrived here and started manipulating the DNA in existing humans and apes were a mix of Sirians, Pleiadians, Alpha Draconians, Vegans, and a few other star races. I gave the name *The Sirian Alliance* to this group of star beings.

So if we are to believe Sitchin's translation of who the Elohim are, they *are* the Sirian Alliance. But if we go with the claim that the Elohim are actually the creators of this physical universe, like Wynn and his group say, then we still have to ask ourselves, *which* physical universe? The 4% or the 96%? If they are talking about the 4% (the universe we perceive with our 5 senses), then we are still coming back to that they are the Sirian Alliance. Only if they are talking about the physical universe *before* the Sirian Overlords tampered with our DNA, and they were working directly with the Mother Goddess, can we consider this Elohim group being benevolent (if they are truthful, that is). So let's see who they are, what their cosmology is, what their intentions are by contacting this group of humans, and what the effects are from the channeling. Also, let us take a look at whom they are in cahoots with. They do mention, however, that they consider themselves being more feminine than masculine due to their creative abilities.

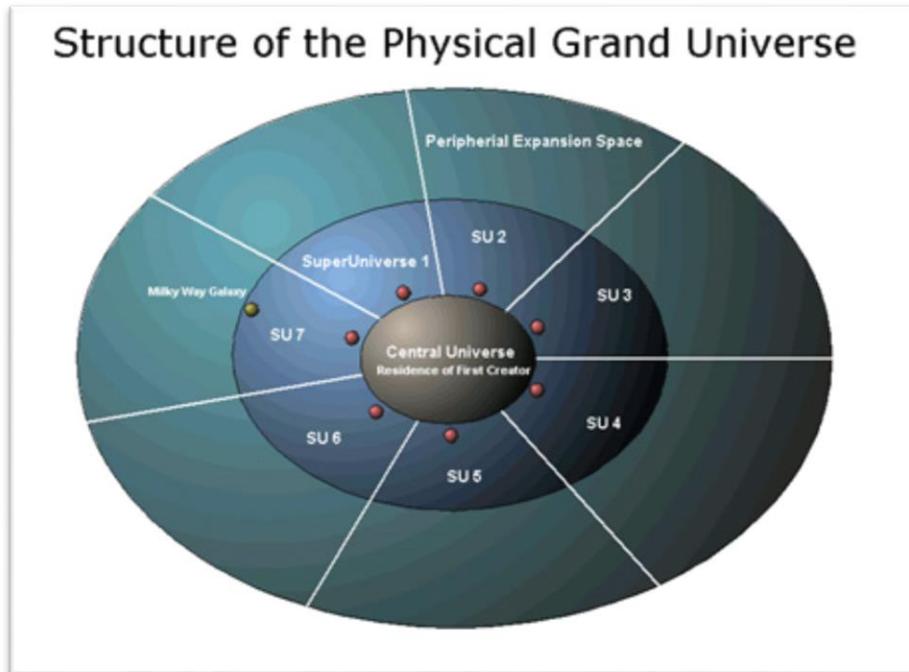


Figure 1. The 7 Superuniverses according to the [WingMakers](#).

i.i.ii. The Cosmology of the Elohim

Let's start with their cosmology. Like almost all channeled sources, they say there is One Creator, which is All That Is, and we are smaller portions of that One Creator, here to have experiences, so that the Creator can have experiences outside of himself. Creation consists of a Central Universe, and from that, five other universes expand, while a sixth universe is being formed as we speak. Interestingly enough, that corresponds with the Seven Superuniverses in the Urantia Book and in the WingMakers' cosmology, and is also in line with LPG-C's seven superdomains, although the latter are constructed slightly differently.

Moreover, they are very much in contact with RA and share their cosmology to a very large degree. Therefore, they say, just like RA, that we are at the end of a 75,000 years cycle, and that we are at the point where some people, who are 51% STO[def], will be harvested, and RA and the Elohim, together with other star beings, such as Carla Rueckert's new group, the *Q'uo*, are here to help in the process. In fact, although RA said that they would never speak through a medium here on Earth again if Carla Rueckert's group will dissolve (which it did when Dr. Don Elkins -- the questioner of the Ra Sessions -- committed suicide), because no one else could hold their energy, RA is back and apparently channeled through metaphysical researcher, David Wilcock. Carla Rueckert, who is friends with Wynn's group, says she thinks Wilcock's source is indeed RA, but a lower vibration of the same collective Carla channeled in the 1980s. If this is true, Wilcock is apparently strong enough to hold their energy.

Like I said in the beginning, the Elohim claim to be the creators of the entire universe; the original Creator Gods I was talking about both in Level I and II, the so-called *Builders*. They are from the 6th Dimensional ray of light & love, and now they are coming to Earth to partake in what they say is a very important event; the ascension to the 4th Density Earth. We get the feeling it's their responsibility to

come back and "check in" on their creation. Note, however, that they are not saying, from what I know, that they created mankind in particular, but they created a universe for mankind to be created and develop *in*. They also say that 2012 and the Mayan Calendar, and prophecy in general, has a lot to do with why they are here now. It's all connected to the Harvest and the end of a major cycle.

i.i.iii. Angelic Beings from Outside Time

Wynn says in his book, *"The Creator Gods of This Universe Want to Talk to You"*, p.26, that P'taah is a high individual soul, who made himself known to Wynn and Daphne, although he happens to be a member of the RA group. So, curiously enough we now have the terms RA and P'taah. Ptah was the Egyptian name for ENKI as the first Pharaoh of Egypt, and MARDUK, ENKI's son, is also known as Amon RA, the "Hidden RA". This name issue (P'taah and RA) has been addressed at times with the RA Group, who denies any connections with the Egyptian deities. Oh well, coincidences then? I just find it peculiar that both ENKI and his son, RA, are presented (name-wise) in the RA group, and P'taah is channeled by Daphne side by side with the Elohim Group (Elohim also relating to the Sirians, just like RA/MARDUK and Ptah/ENKI). Why so many coincidences and still they deny them all?

Anyway, the difference between the RA Group and Elohim is that the RA collective are graduates from the 7 Density realm, while Elohim exists outside of time. RA have incarnated here in this physical universe, while the Elohim have not. The Elohim have entered this reality out of curiosity to see how it is to live in 3D, but they have never incarnated. Some of them have never even left their realm outside time in order to stay pure and not be affected by the realms "below". To understand what it means to live outside of time, the Elohim explain it like this: if something lives outside of yourself, you must add time to the factor as a reference point of before and after. No reference point, no time. If it's true what they say, it makes me think they live in the KHAA[def], but what they are describing is the 4% universe and its dimensions and densities. Without putting any judgment on Elohim at this point, it's necessary to say that not all beings or star races living in the KHAA are benevolent, loving beings. The Orion Empire is the higher realms of the KHAA, but the KHAA has its own dimensions and densities as well. So please be advised that the Harvest spoken about is addressing the levels of reality in the 4% universe, and not in the KHAA. Not once has any of these sources (except the Pleiadians what I know of) even mentioned the real universe (the 96%), although they simply address it as "the invisible universe" -- invisible to our 5 senses, that is.

i.i.iv. Channeling the Elohim

The Elohim are allegedly transmitting great portions of love and light; at least according to many of those who attend the sessions. They also say they love us tremendously and think very high of human beings -- we are very special, according to them. Although, sometimes a less loving thought pattern is revealing itself to us. In Wynn's e-book, page 90, Wynn is asking the Elohim what it is that limits a normal 3D being from operating outside 3D rules, and the Elohim replies, *"The normal fog-dense brain."* Wynn then asks if that is how they talk about humans when we're not around, and they respond, *"It is a product of our frustration when working with your realm."* One would expect a huge amount of love, and understanding in particular, from beings who say they are the highest of highest on the universal scale and after all have created it, but their response here clearly shows that they don't look upon us that highly after all. I am a being, still being stuck here in 3D, working hard to work myself out of the trap. I am communicating with my fellow 3D beings every day; beings who don't know anything about

what's going on, and I don't feel frustration anymore. If I don't feel frustration when dealing with our 3D issues, although I'm "just" a 3D being, why would they, who apparently are supposed to feel infinite, unconditional love? I may sound picky, but sometimes it's in the small details you eventually can start seeing the bigger picture. It's very important not to trust a source only because they transmit large portions of love and light. It's easy for them to transmit those energies by using technology and by using positive universal energies against us. All they need is to know how to do it. For them, it's kids' stuff. Because RA have experienced our realm, they have more knowledge how to overcome obstacles here than Elohim have, but Elohim are more angelic and can perform miracles. They actually say they can beam love/light energies into this realm, although they are mentioning this in a positive context. They are often working together with RA to liberate the Earth realm.

In both Level I and Level II, I discussed something I call *The Wave of the Supernova*, which supposedly is a wave of energy heading towards Earth in faster-than-light speed. Some people fear this wave, while others believe it's going to raise our consciousness, either to become truly multi-d or enough to once and for all ascend to Density 4 (those who are ready for it, that is). Like I said at the time, this is an event that could happen around 2012, or it could happen later. We are still waiting, but by looking into the channeled sources a little bit extra, like I have done since then, a certain pattern starts to unfold, and it has to do with the Harvest[def]. Not only do a certain amount of sources suggest they are here to help us with the Harvest from the 3rd to the 4th Density, but they also tell us that they are all *riding the Wave*. And this *Wave* is approaching Earth in super-high speed! They say that the *Wave* is the direct cause to our ascension! I found this a little peculiar and looked into it some more. The result of my research will be revealed in a couple of papers from now. Elohim, RA, Q'uo, the Cassiopaeans, and the Alpha Draconians, according to themselves (as we shall see), are all *Wave Riders*.

Let's continue with three channeled sessions, so the reader gets the feel for them. In the first one Wynn Free is the first talker, and beside him is Terry Brown, who will start channeling a few seconds into the video. In the second and third videos we hear Daphne Karandanis channeling the same entities:

Multimedia 1 (M-1). Terry Brown channeling the Elohim.
Source: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MHngjfBL384>.

Multimedia 2 (M-2). Daphne Karandanis channeling the Elohim.
Source: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=B08JiE6y7qA>.

Multimedia 3 (M-3). Daphne Karandanis channeling the Elohim.
Source: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JdpjFd62y7A>.

These videos are merely short examples of all the channeled sessions by Elohim, of course, and are perhaps not even directly representative for them; I simply picked them more or less at random on YouTube. I also wanted the reader to hear both Terry and Daphne channel. I advise the reader to go to YouTube and listen to more sessions to get a broader picture of this channel.

I have talked to Wynn some, and what he repeatedly says is that those who are either attending the conference calls or are sitting in the live audience often feel an increase in energy; a feeling of happiness

and joy -- an overall uplifting experience from being in the energies of these beings. Also by reading transcripts, many people can feel a similar thing, because the energies are put into the words in the transcripts. I am not going to comment on how people feel when they listen to Elohim, however; that's a very personal experience.

i.ii.v. RA, The Council of Elohim, The Council of An, and the Council of 12 -- All Familiar Terms!

There are a few comments I would like to make on the Elohim channeling above, though. First thing, they give a rather vague answer to Wynn's question in M-2 above (circa 4:45 into the video) whether Elohim has anything to do with being part of the Elohim of the Bible. They reply that they are connected "to some degree or another". We know that the Elohim of the Bible *are* the Sirian Overlords, or whom the RA Social Memory Complex (SMC) calls the Orion Group. But we never get a straight answer what part they had in the whole Sirian/Orion escapade. I would probably have left it with that, if it wasn't because there is more.

Approximately 2 minutes and 45 seconds into M-2 Elohim say that they are the *Council of An*, which is a division of the *Council of Elohim*. The Council of Elohim in their turn answer to the *Council of 12!*^[2] Where have we heard that term before? The reader may not remember off hand, but I talked a lot about the Council of 12 in Level I, particularly in PFC Paper #1 of May 5, 2011: "*The Marduk Issue and the Earth-Bound Anunnaki*".^[3] The Council of 12 is the Council of the Earthbound Anunnaki (the Sirian Alliance), led by Marduk (who is in alliance with his father, Lord ENKI, something we will discuss in a later paper). In fact, the friction between the Earthbound Sirians and the Incoming, as described in Level I, seems to just be a show for the masses. I believe that scenario was just one of many distractions put into play so that the Incoming forces, who are not physical but interdimensional, could invade silently without being exposed. I believe Utu Shamash, when he contacted me, had the same intention to distract *me* from the real issue, knowing I would do everything in my power to get the truth out there.

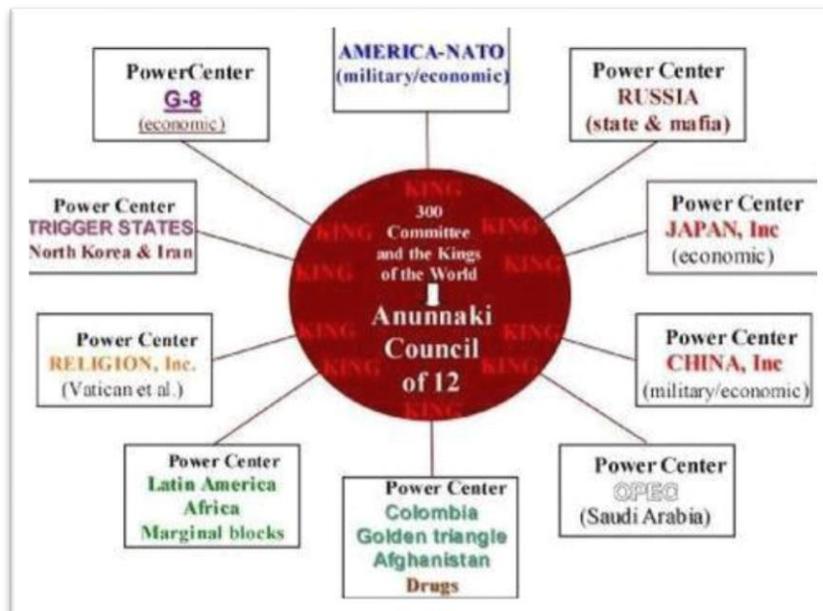


Figure 2. The Council of 12.

So, now we have the name Elohim, RA, Ptah, and we have the Council of An (we all know who An or ANU is in this whole scenario -- the King of Kings of the Anunnaki/Sirians^[4]), and the Council of 12. These are all indicators that this Elohim group that Daphne and Terry channel have a Sirian connection. Are these just coincidences? Why would these channeled sources use all these Sirian names and terms if there wasn't a connection?

But if the RA group is connected with the Sirian Overlords, why do they attack the Orion group, which in that case would be like attacking themselves? One option would be because they want to blame Orion for the bad ET intervention on Earth in preparation for a future war against Orion, and at the time when the RA Material was released (as well as the *Cassiopaean Experiment*), no one here on Earth knew that the Sirian group was led by an Orion rebel -- ENKI, Lucifer himself. No one knew that ENKI came from Orion until I revealed it; or rather, those who knew kept quiet about it, because they wanted to put ENKI in a good light. By blaming the evil intervention on the Orion "Group", they could get away with it without lying. No one expected that the information about ENKI being Orion would be publicly known. By the time I'm releasing this information, I still haven't had too many visitors to my website yet, but in the future, when it will take off (due to that more and more people will search for the truth), those who tried to cover up the fact that ENKI is from Orion and one of the "bad guys" (thereby ENKI himself), will not be too happy about that this information is public, and will do what they can to ridicule it.

If we continue to video *M-3* above, in the end Daphne is channeling Archangel Michael, who is later toning on a low E, and when people start channeling those archangels, I get suspicious. It never feels genuine to me, regardless of which group it is that does it. The video ends with that the host for the radio show is breaking out in tears, saying she has never experienced anything like this before. There are apparently a lot of energies let loose during these public channel sessions.

Another thing (which doesn't show in these three videos) is that Elohim allegedly have cured some quite sick people. We have already mentioned Wynn's sister, but apparently there are more, and they say that if we need them in that respect (or in general) we only have to call for them and they'll come.

I don't want to pain the Devil on the wall here, but are they doing this to show credibility, or is it genuinely done to help us? In the Bible Prophecy it says (and yes, Christians are going to like this!) that there will be many deceptions in the End Times, and there will be those who claim they can heal the crippled and the blind and resurrect those who have died. But aside from that, the fact (if it is fact) that they have done this is something Wynn and his group are advertising to bring more people to listen to them, obviously. Wynn also states that the incredible energies of love and light this Elohim group is emitting should be evidence enough, as it can't be faked. Without suggesting that they *are* faked in this case, I disagree with Wynn. Channeled sources who don't have our best interest at heart can very well mimic high level energies without feeling them themselves. They use our own highest emotions and those available in the universe to channel through the vehicle (psychic person) in order to deceive those who listen. People can come out from a session feeling incredibly uplifted, and the source can still be of ill intent. Unfortunately, this is something few people know about, and if they do, they don't believe it. Well, now I've said it (twice), so with that in mind, people have to feel those things out for themselves and always look for red flags. When comes to Elohim, the red flags to me are the name Elohim, the Council of An, and the Council of 12, in particular. Also their connection with RA and P'taah, which are both Sirian terms. I understand if those who attend the sessions want to discard this, because they feel so good, but these are strange coincidences nonetheless. Another thing is the Harvest, something I do not embrace at all and want to have nothing to do with, personally.

It's up to each and every one to feel the Elohim out. I have listened to them, and I have read Wynn's free e-book, but must say that I do not feel those high love and light frequencies those people talk about, and overall I wasn't too impressed. What I hear is a channel that often has a hard time finding the right words and is sometimes stumbling on them, and it doesn't affect me positively, contrary to some other sources. I must say I had a much more positive experience reading the Law of One books (the RA Material), listening to the Pleiadians, and Bashar, whom we are going to look into as well in time.



Figure 3. Wilcock and Free say that Wilcock is a reincarnation of Edgar Cayce (Cayce left and Wilcock right). There is undoubtedly a great resemblance.

Wynn has strongly suggested to me that I read his book, *"The Reincarnation of Edgar Cayce"*, which basically supposedly shows evidence that David Wilcock is a reincarnation of Cayce, the famous *sleeping prophet*. Wynn tells me that people have a tendency to look like their previous incarnations, and I agree that there is a stunning resemblance between Cayce and Wilcock. Apparently, there is more than just a facial expression, but I must confess I haven't read the book yet. If what he's saying is true, I still don't find it interesting enough, unless Wilcock starts creating astounding prophecies that come true. More people have been famous in their past lives. If I were Aristotle in a past life (and I'm sure I wasn't), I would raise my eyebrow, but that's about how interesting that is. Another lifetime, another experience. Still, I understand and respect those who want to know such things, so it's seriously just a personal take on it. I would never go in regression therapy to find out who I was a few hundred years ago. But for those who are interested, Wynn's book may be something to look into. You can see the similarities in *fig. 3* above. After all, I have stressed in my previous papers that during the time around the nano-second, old souls who have reincarnated here before will show up again, souls such as Tesla, perhaps. These geniuses don't want to miss out on these times. Cayce could of course be one of them, as well. Besides, there could be something more Wynn is revealing in his book that is more interesting than the Cayce connection, and if so, I apologize. Like I said, I haven't read the book.

But Wilcock is not the only one in this Elohim channeling group who say they are reincarnations of famous people. Terry Brown is apparently the same person as St. Catherine of Siena. Again, there is a resemblance in the photo they are usually showing to the public, but I can neither confirm, not dispute.

However, when I look at old paintings of St. Catherine, none of them, except the one they selected, is showing much of a resemblance with Terry, in my opinion. For the curious, read Wynn's books to make up your own mind; I just want to show the reader who these people say they are, and perhaps, if what they say is true, it could be the reason why they have abilities to more easily express their psychic abilities than the average person.

In his free e-book, Wynn is asking Elohim about Lucifer. We now know who Lucifer and his Fallen Angels are (see previous paper, section, [The Orion Group -- Friends or Foes](#)), so I wanted to compare. I must say they got it quite right, although they don't do any comparisons with names. But they clearly describe the group of star beings who came down here 1/2 million years ago and fought a battle against the faction of the Orion Empire, which still was present on Earth.

i.i.vi. The Possible WingMakers Connection, Elohim Connections with Famous Humans, and Ancient Visitations

In this paper I want to introduce a few sources who have the same cosmic view, and who say they are here for the same purpose -- the Harvest. I want the reader to be aware of them and their view on cosmos and on we humans, because it becomes relevant when we go into the Galactic Federations in an upcoming paper, and Phase II in the Alien Invasion, which is not fantasy, or something I made up. I can guarantee you that what I am about to present in a few papers ahead comes directly from the horse's mouth. Not many people know about this!

So let us continue with a few more things about Elohim and the RA Group, and let's look at a few answers they gave to questions they were asked. Through these answers, it's easier for us to know them better.

So, like many others, they say that the 3rd Dimension is a lesson in limitation, against odds, to temper and strengthen the soul. In addition, each dimension has its own lesson (so here they talk about what RA calls densities, while Elohim call it dimensions. This distinction can be confusing to the reader).

Then there is something they say which caught my attention. The Elohim tell us that after the Atlantis disaster, they sent star-seed to Earth in order to help rebuilding what was destroyed in the Flood. They were hoping to establish a strong connection between themselves and the Anunnaki star-seed, already operating on Earth (the Sirian Alliance). However, Elohim say they were discouraged at the divergence of these star-seeds into Earth activities and their forgetfulness of their Elohim origins.[5]

So here they are clearly telling us that the Sirians once upon a time were Elohim themselves of the angelic realm, but had forgotten about their origins (Dr. A.R. Bordon of former LPG-C always said that the Ša.AM.i [Sirians] had forgotten who created them, and A.R. didn't know, either). We know from Level II that the Sirians were not created by the Mother Goddess herself, or by members of the Orion Empire, so Elohim is probably not Orions, although they may very well originate in the 96%, because they tell us they exist outside time. On the WingMakers website[6], James talks about a similar (or the same?) group as Elohim, but call them the *WingMakers*. They, too, live outside time and are the creators of this universe. James and the WingMakers, however, do have a connection to the Sirian rebel group who came to Earth and manipulated human DNA, and he even uses Utu Shamash's Winged Sun Disc as one of his logos. However, according to what Elohim say here, the Sirians were supposedly a part of

them, but have descended, just like we did when we were tricked into taking 3D bodies which would keep us trapped in 3D. The Sirians' situation is a little different however.

If it wasn't for the other evidence discussed earlier in this paper, I would find it possible that the Elohim are actually of the Orion Empire, and in fact the angelic beings who did *not* rebel together with Lucifer/ENKI. That would explain how Archangel Michael can be a part of this group. However, with what I know, it makes very little sense that the Elohim are the angels who didn't fall, and Archangel Michael is not an individual, but whomever is leading the Orion defense forces at the moment.



Figure 4. Joseph Smith encountering the Elohim (first vision)

Joseph Smith, who had an angelic encounter with higher beings before he founded the Mormon Church, also talked to the Elohim group. However, there are contradictions saying that the *Book of Mormons* was written *before* Smith had his visions, and not the other way around.[7] After have researched the First Vision, which was the most important one for Smith, it sounds to me like another encounter with Lord ENLIL, or perhaps even Lord ENKI. Although Smith never identified the two personages, or angels, that he saw, the Church of Latter Day Saint interpret them as visions of God and his son, Jesus Christ (ENKI and MARDUK?). Smith is told by these angelic beings that he shouldn't join any existing church, because they are all false, but he should start studying the Commandments. Also, these beings came down in a pillar of light, just like "God" almost always did in the Bible (except in

incidents like that with the Moses and the burning bush). If these beings were the same Elohim as we are talking about here (and they say they are), I have a hard time not relating them to the Fallen Angels.

There were apparently a few Elohim star-seed (star-seed in this case referring to those who chose to incarnate on Earth, or visit the Earth plane) who after all have incarnated here on Earth (while there is another group who chose to never to that, so at least some of the Elohim stayed pure in their original form), and according to this channel, they volunteered to do so in order to uplift the planetary vibration so it would help us evolve. However, it was not always successful because of the Veil (of forgetfulness). Once an Elohim incarnated in a human body, they forgot who they were and their connection with the divine.

The Elohim also had an "occurrence" here 60 million years ago, when there were gold miners on Earth (before the Sirians came). However, that occurrence did not pan out well, they said (60 million years ago was shortly after the dinosaurs disappeared, which means that the Elohim possibly made contact with the Vegan group who was here at that time and created a reptilian/humanoid race, based on earthly reptiles and Vegan genes [see Level I, *Genesis Paper #1 (March 31, 2011): "[Human Origins and the Living Library](#)"*]).

Then, at another occasion they made contact with King Solomon, a contact which panned out in a more constructive manner, they say.

Like I mentioned, the star-seed who incarnated here soon forgot who they were due to the Veil, but still others came after, totally certain that the Veil would not affect them. They came to Earth to rescue those of their own star-seed who had gotten lost here in the reincarnation cycle. The rescuers, of course, got trapped too, in spite of their conviction. It's interesting that they didn't learn from their mistake, and instead did the same thing over and over again, despite the fact that they obviously knew how the Veil works. These lost star-seeds are supposedly still here, being somewhat more "enlightened" than the average human, but don't know why they are different. They are just waiting to be able to remember.

I found a quote in Wynn's e-book which I found quite educating, and which corresponds with what I have been teaching as well. I think it's in order to re-emphasize it, because it is important.

"The idea of possessions was the foundation for the growth of the negative realm. The many factors and complications that became involved led to the third dimensional reality that humans experience today. A human can reclaim his innate divine powers of creation by stepping out of all these possessions and ownerships and by returning again into the realm of creation and love. They don't have to relinquish their possessions, just their attachments to them."^[8]

The reason I want to emphasize this is because people think, I have noticed, that in order to be "spiritual", they need to let go of material possessions. Not so. You can have as much as you need and it won't hurt in this life or in afterlife, as long as you are able to let go of your *attachments* to them.

For a while, in the beginning of researching the Elohim, I thought they looked at creation from a feminine standpoint, and I thought that maybe these guys are different after all; especially as they said that they look upon themselves as more feminine than masculine because they have the power to

create. However, as I continued reading, I noticed that, like so many other channeled sources, they addressed the Creator as *He*.

Another thing I find odd is when they explain how we achieve what we want in life. In the e-book, they took an example of someone who has a bad eye-sight, and who worked very hard to get a better eye-sight, but didn't succeed. Then he said to himself, "I will *never* get 20-20 eye-sight". It was then, when the person saw it for what it was that his eye-sight got better. In fact, this person gave up and started thinking in the negatives, which does not normally give people what they need. Positive thoughts give positive outcomes and negative thoughts give negative outcomes. A godly group like the Elohim should know this. Another red flag.

Lastly, I want to emphasize that many of the things I have pointed out here are things that either differ from many other sources, align with the same, or clash with my own research. I want to add, before we go on to the next source, that there are also a lot of things told by the Elohim that I agree with and is in accordance with my own research. This is often the case with many sources; they can teach us a lot (and they do), but we must question their motives before we dedicate too much of our time to them. Most of them (if not all) have their own agenda, which can be a very bad thing for us, but doesn't have to be. It all depends on what the agenda is, and if it benefits us as well. Always make sure you find out what their agenda is, and even if it seems okay, always be alert and read between the lines, but without becoming paranoid about it. It's a skill to be able to step back from some material and take a new look at it from another angle. Does it still hold water? It's not easy, I know, but we all need to practice this skill, or we'll be deceived, time after another. And don't be afraid or ashamed of being deceived, either; we all are once in a while. So am I, but that's how we learn.

The Elohim, like so many other metaphysical sources, have a very positive thing in common that I find is appropriate to mention here, because the Elohim are big on it as well. It has to do with nuclear weapons. Those who study the UFO phenomenon and exopolitics^[def] usually know that ETs often show up around power plants. Some of them use craft that are able to misdirect nuclear explosions, because they are so incredibly destructive -- not only for life here on Earth, but in other dimensions as well. They also mention that it is better to get a secondary effect from a nuclear blast than to die in the blast itself. If a being dies in the original blast, there is a big chance they lose their soul matrix, as the Elohim explains it, and struggles to find it. They say, "*It [the soul matrix] misshapes itself into the vestiges of whatever portion of the blast it finds itself in in an effort to maintain form...*"^[9] This is a nicer way of saying that the blast destroys the avatar, and the fires get dispersed and can't find each other again to create or maintain a form. The fires split up in thousands of pieces, like the shattered pieces of a vase dropped on the floor. They have nowhere to go and will eventually return to becoming one with the universe again - the person loses his/her personality. The Elohim say that if there is *one* prayer they recommend, it is that which addresses the end of nuclear power in the weapon industry.

With that we're going to leave the Elohim for now, but have reasons to come back to them in a later paper, which talks about the ascension process, abductions, and a lot more. We will also touch on this group in the Galactic Federations paper later on.

i.ii. The Cassiopaeans

The Cassiopaeans, just like the Elohim and RA are a Social Memory Complex (SMC) and are basically "channeled" by three people -- one channeler, one questioner, and one scribe. I put "channeled" within

parentheses, because this source is not exactly channeled, and this group of people would agree with me. They are actually using an Ouija board when communicating with the source.

This source has been channeled for approximately 20 years now (since 1994), and there are lots of transcripts available for free online.^[10] Their web address is, <http://cassiopaea.org/>. The people behind this, what they call *The Cassiopaeon Experiment* are Laura Knight-Jadczyk, Fred, and Paul (the two latter are usually not addressed by last name). All the three of them are quite sure that it is Laura who is the cause of the information transfer, and that it is more or less because of her that the Cassiopaeans managed to get in touch with this group, although they also say that Fred could probably go ahead and channel from morning until dark. Laura says the Cassiopaeans are probably something from her subconscious mind, or what Carl Jung called *collective unconscious*.

i.ii.i. Being us in the Future

When the Cassiopaeans first contacted them via the Ouija board, they said they were we humans in the future, or a "Higher Self", which is more evolved than we are at the present here on Earth. Like so many others, they tell us that time is simultaneous, and this is the reason why this source can contact us from the future. They also say they are us in 6th Density.

Important to stress here is that the Cassiopaeans (from here on interchangeably called the *Cassios*) are not "aliens" or "discarnate entities". Here is what they say about themselves:

"We are you in the Future. We transmit 'through' the opening that is presented in the locator that you represent as Cassiopaea, due to the strong radio pulses aligned from Cassiopaea, which are due to a pulsar from a neutron star 300 light years behind it, as seen from your locator. This facilitates a clear channel transmission from 6th density to 3rd density."^[11]

We are hearing this concept a lot when comes to channeling; the source is us in the future. The alert reader then must be thinking, "How can all these different sources be us in the future?" They are different entities; they transfer from different locations in time/space, and they have slightly different things to tell us (although the main message is usually similar). The answer is quite simple if we understand the concept of probable futures. We are standing before crossroads all the time as individuals and as a collective consciousness. The possible reason why we have so many sources contacting us at this point is because we now stand before a major crossroads; a fork in the road. We are not talking about only two possible futures for mankind, but an almost endless amount of them. And it's not that the entire mankind is going to choose one distinct future; we are going to be divided into different timelines -- different multiverses, even.

Earlier I have talked about how each person lives in his own version of the Multiverse. Every time you make a decision, add put thought, emotion, and action behind it, you slightly change the fluid Multiverse you live in. With time, you have made a lot of decisions, and depending on what these decisions are will determine how your Multiverse will look like. See, we are all creators in our own rights; even if you do nothing, that's a decision, too. So, not only does each person create their own Multiverse, but each decision also affects the whole mass consciousness of humankind. Each decision, unless it's a major one which is changing the path of the whole mankind at once, only has a little effect on the whole, but still it has an effect. Eventually, those who are somewhat likeminded will end up in one grouping, and those

who think differently, in another. It happens all the time, whether it's a nano-second or not, but at this time the energies are extra strong, and our decisions have more power.

i.ii.ii. Transmitting from Different Futures

I have talked about the Machine Kingdom, and I have talked about going back to nature, and everything in between. This is what "the fork in the road" is about in the beginning of the New Era. Our DNA is activated and our neurology strengthened, and it's all ready to be used as soon as we can penetrate the Grid. How we use it is each and everyone's choice. Many people who read this may think that if you choose the Machine Kingdom, there is a particular world you will end up living in, while if you use nature, there's another. This is not entirely so, because there will be slightly different versions of either or, and everything in between. This can probably be best illustrated in the diagram below:

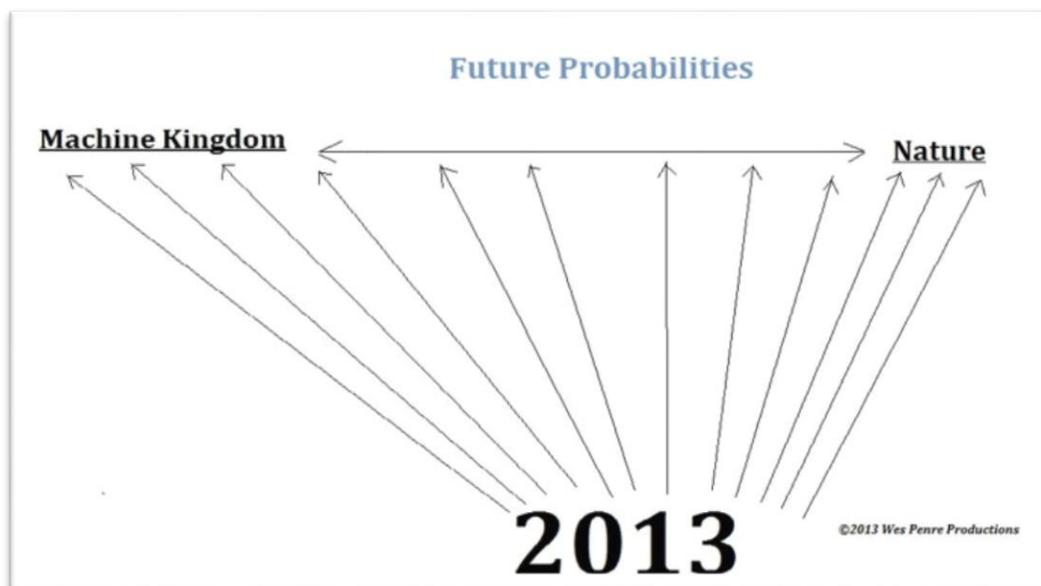


Figure 5. Future probabilities.

Here we see how the probabilities branch out. Still, in a diagram like this, there are only so many branches visible due to limited space. In reality, there are a myriad of them. Hence you can see that there are slightly different versions of the Machine Kingdom, from the most extreme to the left, and all the way to the far right, where we have the most extreme version of going back to nature, where no technology whatsoever is allowed. There is everything in between.

Now try to picture all these different channeled sources coming from our future, being us in that particular realm. If we have the above diagram in mind, we can imagine that different sources come from slightly different versions of the above possible futures. This is the reason why the information we receive is so similar, but also in some regard also different -- it depends on which probability of our future the channeled source comes from. Laura Knight-Jadczyk explains it pretty well when she says that the Cassios come from her subconscious (or rather, the unconscious, I would say) mind. If all time is simultaneous, her future, and the future of those who will choose the same probability as she will, are the Cassios, once Laura's soul group has reached the 6th Density and become a Social Memory Complex.

Elohim and RA come from a slightly different time perspective, signifying Terry's, Wynn's, and Daphne's probable future, and Don Elkins', Carla Rueckert's, and Jim McCarthy's probable future, respectively. Interestingly enough, when Don Elkins committed suicide, his group of channelers chose a different probable future from that which the RA Collective comes from, and once Elkins unexpectedly killed himself, RA could no longer get through, because the timeline changed. Amazing, isn't it?

Now imagine something James (Mahu Nahi) of the WingMakers said back in the 2008 interview with Project Camelot. He said that ANU, the King of the Anunnaki (Sirians), has the technology and knowledge how to master the lines of time. Thus, he can manipulate different timelines in the 4% universe and this way be more or less ahead of the game. So perhaps the Sirians (ANU, MARDUK, and ENKI in particular, together with their minions) sit "on top" of these timelines and channel information through us to indoctrinate the "spiritual movement" aka the New Age movement in this particular time to prevent certain futures to manifest. Also, if they failed on their mission in the future, they may try to change their past (our present) in their favor. Something to ponder, perhaps?

i.ii.iii. The Channeled Sources -- Do We Really Need Them As Much As They Need Us?

There seem to be two major official reasons why channeled sources want to communicate with humans. The first reason is to take us through the Harvest and prepare us for that event. The second reason is (like in the case of the Pleiadians) that they are unhappy in the future in which they live and want to change the timeline that created the tyrannical present they are currently experiencing. Hence, the best way to do that is to go back to a "hub" in time, which apparently is normally at the end of an old era and the beginning of a new, when stronger possibilities are created. They want to change the time they are in by having us make "better" choices, which will affect their timeline. This way they hope that their tyranny will cease to exist. Some do this with force (negative entities), while others (like the Pleiadians) do it by educating us so we can make better choices, but without forcing their ideas on us. We need to ask the questions and they provide answers, which are only partial answers, leading to additional questions that the listener/reader has to research themselves. Laura tells us the same thing; the Cassios give them clues that they have to spend a lot of time researching.

Now we must ask ourselves, do we need these metaphysical sources in order to advance spiritually, or are they all more an obstacle in our progress? Aren't they inflicting on Free Will?

To answer the last question first, they seldom are. They say that they came because they were called for. This is probably true. Someone asked them to come in; if no one else, the channeler probably did, consciously or unconsciously. But do we need them? That's a question that is more difficult to answer.

If I answer for myself, I would say they can be most useful because of the information they are providing us with. So long as we are aware of their agendas, we can possibly benefit from the learning process. I must say that without them, my own learning process would probably have been much slower. So in that regard, the answer is yes (taking into consideration that we can discern between good and bad information). But what about their agendas? Do we want to help them, or in some cases, help them to help us?

There is a great reward for everybody when we can help each other when help is asked for, but the question is if we understand their agenda well enough to be sure we make the right decision. I am not

so sure about that, in general. It would be relatively easy for them to make something up and tell us that this is the reason they are here. In fact, I have proof that this is the case, at least when it comes to one source, as we shall see when we get to the Galactic Federations paper. To begin with, before they showed their real face, it would have been pretty hard to know that these entities were outright lying (and eventually admitted to it).

I am bringing up the Cassios as number three of the channeled sources, after RA and Elohim, because they belong to the same "group" of sources as I see it. With that I mean that they are all here for the Harvest. Another thing all three of them (and there are more) say they are riding on a Wave of Consciousness, sweeping across the galaxy faster than light, and when that wave reaches our solar system, ascension will occur for those who are prepared. Those who have their heart chakras 51% or more open will ascend together with Planet Earth to the 4th Density. The rest of the population will be recycled onto another planet in the galaxy, light-years away from Earth, where they will re-experience 3rd Density once again for another 75,000 years.

But this can't be too bad, can it? After all, if they are us in the future, it seems like they survived, and are now in a much higher density. So, what's the problem? Why not just go along with whatever happens?

Well, the question arises, if they are us in the future and have reached that high, why do they need to help us? They have already achieved so much, and apparently we made the "right" choice which brought them to where they are now. And that is exactly the problem! Why do they have to come here? They say that for them to continue up to the next density, they have to go back in time and "take care of business", which is usually to make amends for bad things they did in the time we now live, or slightly earlier or later. The Pleiadians have already told us that their ancestors were the Sirian Alliance who messed with our DNA (they call them the "lizzies"), so that is in the open. But what about the rest? What's their story? Well, RA's story is similar to that of the Pleiadians. They came here and messed up, and left without taking responsibility. We have to assume that the rest of the sources have a similar story untold.

I would say that if the place where they are dwelling right now is so fantastic and full of joy, they wouldn't have to come back. Something is quite wrong with the time period in which they live (time or no time, however they want to look at it from their perspective). If they are positive beings who rebelled against the Sirian Alliance here in our time and chose a positive timeline, they wouldn't need to come back to assist us (make amends). So I think we can at least assume that most, if not all of the sources who are channeled, data streamed, or contacted via an Ouija board, are somehow connected to the Machine Kingdom timelines.

After I'd researched and cross-referenced the different channeled sources for a while, I thought they may all be different variations of Sirians, trying to deceive us from different angles, but it doesn't necessarily have to be that way. As I looked deeper into this subject, I came to the insight that the sources chose vehicles (channelers) who were directly connected to their timeline -- the timeline which it looks like they want to change. If you once again look at the diagram (*fig. 5*) and picture the arrows going from 2013 toward the Machine Kingdom, they symbolize slightly different timelines, all connected to this technological empire which is quickly being built in front of our eyes as we speak. If you then can imagine how additional arrows are branching out *from* the Machine Kingdom and further into the future, you can also imagine the different channeled sources sitting on top of some of these arrows,

contacting somebody here in our reality, hoping to create a change in our time so that it affects them positively.

These sources may very well be the future versions of the Powers That Be, some can be Sirians, while others are regular people who chose a timeline where a particular source is dwelling. They know they can't really lie to us, or it will defeat their purpose, but they can manipulate us if they want to. However, we must assume that much of the information they are giving us is true from *their* perspective, but not necessarily from another source's perspective, because their overall experience is different. Therefore it's so important to use discernment.

i.ii.iv. The Hybridization of Mankind and its Implications

Now that we know the main topics upon which the Cassios agree with the former sources we've mentioned, let's go through some more distinct information that is not necessarily unique to the Cassios, but more rare and important in respect to what we're going to discuss in the future. The first thing is cloning. The Cassios are warning us from these things on many occasions, which makes me think that this version of our future selves (the Cassios, that is) may very well come out of the Machine Kingdom, in which cloning will be a big part.

In a transcript from 2010 the discussion circles around abductions. Laura is asking the Cassios what the purpose is with the alien abductions. First of all, which we have discussed elsewhere, the abductions are not always alien in nature. The most common are abductions done by the military or the military and ETs in conjunction. One of the major operations, according to the Cassios, is not only to create clones, but to create what they call "replacements". And with replacements they mean replacements of us! Listen to this:

"You see, if one desires to create a new race, what better way than to mass hybridize, then mass reincarnate. Especially when the host species is so forever ignorant, controlled, and anthropocentric. What a lovely environment for total destruction and conquest and replacement... see?"[\[12\]](#)

And what kind of hybrids do "they" have in mind? Well, we have discussed that too, but once again, they want to create an enhanced human; a new species that is more evolved, but still has the Fire of the Goddess intact, and in which they, the Sirians, can incarnate, so they can experience all the wonders possible in our divine bodies. This, the Sirians have one thing in common with those who think like me, who want to evolve our bodies and minds so we can use our body potentials to their maximum. The difference, however, is that I and my likeminded want to do it *without using technology*.

But that is not all of it, and it's not what I think the Cassios are talking about. Most alien abductions are orchestrated by the "Grays", who in this case are...who? Well, whom have the Grays often been seen together with? Yes, the Sirians in human bodies (the so-called "Nordics"). Let's think of it this way: once the Sirians are established here, they can genetically manipulate human bodies and use them here in 3D, but what kind of bodies would be optimal for the Sirians to use when they travel long distances in their hollowed-out craft? There are currently top secret projects, leaked by whistle-blowers, where scientists are working on creating a hybrid which is well suited for space travel outside the solar system. And how does this hybrid look like? It looks almost exactly like the Gray alien we are so used to seeing in

drawings, science fiction movies, and all over the Internet! Any why would they look like the Grays? Because it has shown that this kind of body is one of those best suited for space travel due to its resilience and ability to adapt. It can also successfully withstand radiation in space, long term. This is the body NASA and other more secret space agencies are planning on using in the future for interstellar travel. All they need is the technology to transfer a soul from a human body to the "Gray". Once that is done, we're good to go. Of course, we also need an interstellar spaceship which can go through stargates, at least as long as we're keeping things on a 3D level.



Figure 6. (left) Gray Sirian. Figure 7. (right) Nordic Sirians.

What I am trying to say here is that what about if the Grays that have been seen together with the "Nordics" are no less than Sirians in interstellar space suits? "As above, so below". The only thing the Sirians need to do is to transfer soul essence to the Gray body and they are ready to go. Not to confuse these Grays with real Grays, however, who exist as well. Many say that Grays are very common in this galaxy and the next, the Andromeda. They have a better survival potential than let's say the humanoid body. The Sirians know this and seem to have managed to hybridize their own bodies with that of the Grays (some say they used the Grays from Zeta Reticuli as templates) and use them to travel between the stars.

But why do they need to experiment with human bodies here on Earth and mess with our DNA again in this respect? If they want humans to be space travelers in the future, and perhaps build an army, why not use the Sirian/Zeta template to transport human souls into?

The reason is possibly that the Sirian/Zeta hybrid has a problem when they are coming to Earth. We see them on the surface every now and then, but sooner rather than later they have to leave; they can't handle the effects from our Sun for a very long time, as it seems. Some Sirians were ordered to stay a long time ago, and some were left behind for unknown reasons. These Grays had to move underground, and there is where people like Phil Snyder found them and started battling with them decades ago. They are still down there. Keep in mind that the Gray template is not like a real space suit that you can take on and off; when a Gray hybrid is stuck here, they are stuck with the hybrid body, because they transferred soul essence from a real Sirian body into a Gray template, which now became their body until they have the chance to switch back.

The Sirians don't want to face this problem when humans are transferring their soul essence to a Zeta template, so they need to experiment with human DNA and mix it with the Zetas' so humans in Gray space suits can live on Earth as well. Then they clone the improved body type. This whole scenario could

very well be the reason why sources like the Cassiopaeans and the Pleiadians suggest we don't start a big cloning process; it will affect them negatively in the future.

This is one major reason for abductions. Earth is going to be a strange place only a few decades into the future if the Sirians get what they want. First we are going to have normal humans like we have today (but much fewer of them); then we're going to have human hybrids who look almost identical to the Zeta Grays, but that's not enough. Studies have shown that medical research teams, taking order from the Global Elite, put nano-particles in pharmaceuticals. In practice, this means that people who take certain medicine (so far it's mainly antidepressants that are effected) are going to have their body structure slowly but surely altered, and so also their DNA. If this technology speeds up like it's supposed to do, we will see many human cyborgs by the year 2034, apparently!^[13] In case this article is correct, some of us are going to experience this in our current lifetime! Things like this signifies the extension of the Machine Kingdom that many people are going to find attractive at first, until they notice, much too late, that it's the worst trap they have ever sat in, perhaps since the beginning of time.

There are more reasons for kidnapping people than we may think, so let me mention a few more.

The following is not the most common example, but important. The Alliance were kidnapping children in the beginning to the mid-1970s and experimented on them. Later on in life, these kids remember the little gray men who stood over them at the operation table, and they told their parents that strange little men were running around outside the house, or even inside the house. No one else could see them. The Alliance wanted 12 candidates for the "Maitreya", i.e. a new Messiah, whom is supposed to act as the Messiah of the New Age. The old Theosophical Society, founded by Madame Helena Blavatsky in the 1800s, and who channeled the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood, foresaw such a person coming into being at a later time. Today, Benjamin Crème, who is also connected to the Theosophists and the Great White Brotherhood, has made it his life mission to find this Maitreya. He has mentioned a few people whom he thought could be the candidates, and one of them was even seen together with George Bush Sr., but so far they haven't succeeded in finding him. The latest from Benjamin Crème is that he thinks Michael Lee Hill may be the candidate. Hill certainly fits the picture with abductions and little gray men.

Another self-proclaimed candidate is Supriem David Rockefeller, about whom I wrote an e-book in 2009.^[14] The latest I heard from him was shortly after 12/21/2012 (which is also his birthday). A friend of his, whom I know well enough to know he's honest, got a phone call from Supriem in a luxury hotel in Washington DC, where he sat and drank, looking out over a big pool inside the hotel room. He told his friend that it was time to skip all the public distractions like Facebook and similar, and shortly after he deleted his Facebook account, and no one has heard from him since then. However, when I was in touch with him in 2009-2010, he told me that one day he was going to exchange those jeans he had for expensive suits and start mingling with very rich and powerful people who were going to help him to power. A year later, he started dressing up considerably, and now he "disappears" from public exposure while in a luxury hotel in the U.S. Capitol...

People like Ben Crème are oblivious of what is really going on behind the scenes. They are just dedicated to a mission which is orchestrated by those behind the scenes; they don't know the whole picture. And who is behind the scenes on this, by the way? Who is deciding which candidate is going to be chosen? Well, I certainly got a clue when I talked to the *Illuminati* in Great Britain. This group says they are the same group as Adam Weishaupt's *Bavarian Illuminati*, who once upon a time started the French Revolution, the Russian Revolution, and were part in orchestrating the American Revolution as

well. Weishaupt was friends with both George Washington and other prominent Founding Fathers before he and his organization had to flee underground in Germany. Letters between Weishaupt and the Founding Fathers still exist. I always call this present group *The Bavarian Illuminati*, albeit they only call themselves *the Illuminati* these days, not to be confused with the Global Elite group so many people (including this author) have worked on exposing.

Mike Hockney, who is the public writer in their society, told me that there is a very top secret Secret Society behind the scenes, which call themselves *The Brotherhood of Shadows*.^[15] Their main task is to produce these 12 candidates, who will then compete for the title of "Maitreya", and the "strongest man wins". According to The Bavarian Illuminati, the other 11 candidates will be killed. Nothing is said what will *really* happen to the chosen one; will he be a human soul in a hybridized body, or will a Sirian soul take over? My guess is definitely the latter.

Another more common reason for the abductions these days is cloning. The Cassiopaeans talk about this to some extent, and it has to do with the Superwave (or the *Wave* as many of the channeled sources call it), on which they say they're riding. We are going to spend a whole paper talking about this wave soon, and it's obvious that it's not only good star beings riding on the Wave. The Cassios say that a lot of cloning of humans is taking place right now to prepare for when the Wave arrives. When it does, they want to have a lot of soulless bodies waiting for them which they will try to enter en masse with the energies of the Wave. However, they don't mention who these beings are that's going to "enter en masse" into these soulless bodies. When the Cassios are saying "they", meaning negative beings, they are often talking about the Orion Group, aka the Sirian Alliance. This goes hand in hand with my own conclusion, and my own conviction is that many beings of the Alliance have already entered such bodies and are walking among us. Behind the scenes, they are then preparing for the Wave to arrive, apparently.

i.ii.v. An Interesting Connection!

In a session dated October 23, 1994, the Cassiopaeans reveal that they are not only the forerunner to the RA Collective with a purpose to take off where RA ended, but they also claim to be RA!^[16] They reply to a question about where the RA Material comes from with a short, "*us*." This, to me, is quite an interesting statement, to say the least. If this is true, it is actually a mind expander and could explain a lot. I will later in this paper expand on the concepts and terms included in the Elohim Material as well as both the RA Material and the Cassiopaean Experiment, which all lean towards that they are connected to the Sirians. The above statement from the Cassios, however, is quite a blunt one, confirming my hypothesis.

This is also the reason why I have divided the channeled sources into different categories. This paper is exclusively dedicated to those who promote the Harvest and are talking about the Wave Riders. Although I can't prove it 100%, I think I can prove without any reasonable doubt that these sources are connected to the Sirians, "love & light" or no love and light. Also, as the reader knows by now, I have spent quite some time listening to Pleiadian lectures and read all of Barbara Marciniak's books, and the Pleiadians have no problems admitting that they are connected to the Sirian Alliance, although they are supposedly a rebel group (and I believe them). My point here is that I know the Pleiadians pretty well, and the information they are giving us are well in line with that of the "Harvest channels" I'm investigating in this paper, *except* that the Pleiadians are openly against the Harvest and the concepts of STO and STS as well as Galactic Federations. They are basically the ones who inspired me to further look

into these things, and so far I have found that they are right on the spot! However, being Sirians/Pleiadians in their essence, they still have the Sirian way of expressing themselves, and I recognize it in Utu Shamash, with whom I've had contact, but also in the *Harvest channels*.

i.ii.vi. Orions -- "The Transient Passengers"

The terms STO and STS (service-to-others and service-to-self) are extremely important to the sources we've covered so far, because they are the terms which we need to understand and live by if we want to ascend and be part of the Harvest, according to them. Also, when talking about different star races, these channeled sources often speak of them in terms of STO and STS. So, when they mention the Orions, they say there are two types of Orions; the STO and the STS. The STS is the group that came to Earth and started manipulating human DNA (the Sirian Alliance, led by ENKI), while the STO Orions are those of the Empire (acknowledging the Mother Goddess as the Creator).

The STO Orions are also, say the Cassiopaeans, called *The Transient Passengers*. This means that they are a "unified thought form". The Orions thus could create matter from a unified thought form (this is how the Cassios explain it, and it makes me think about how the Goddess created the Galaxies, nebulae, stars, and planets etc.). But the interesting thing is that they say that the Orions created *them*, the Cassiopaeans![\[17\]](#)

So, if the Cassiopaeans are us in the future, are they saying that we humans once upon a time were created by the benevolent Orions, i.e. the Mother Goddess and her Helpers? As a matter of fact, they do! They *are* saying that our home (the home of mankind) is in Orion. Laura and her group are protesting, because they learned from Lyssa Royal and Keith Priest and their Zeta Reticuli channeling that mankind's cradle stood in Lyra. The Cassios, however, say that this is not the case, and that one day we will see... (Note: When a channeled source says they are us in the future, it doesn't necessarily mean they are humans in the future. A great example are the Pleiadians, who explain this phenomenon pretty well. They also say that they are us in the future, and still they are the Pleiadian/Sirians. How is that possible? Well, it has to do with genetic manipulation again. Because we humans have a lot of Sirian/Pleiadian genes in us, they say they are us in the past *and* in the future, even if this is a relative truth. Utu Shamash also claimed that we and they are the same. I am pretty sure the same thing goes for the three channeled sources I've investigated so far).

Here is how the Cassiopaeans expressed it in regards to the Orions (A = the Cassiopaeans, and Q = the Questioner, while (L) within parentheses is Laura Knight-Jadczyk):

A: "In this part of your 3rd and 4th density universe, specifically your "galaxy" it is the region known as Orion that is the one and only indigenous home of human type beings ... reflect on this! Indigenous home base, not sole locator. What you are most in need of review of is the accurate profile of "alien" data."

Q: I thought that humans originated in Lyra and then a war broke out there and they ended up in Orion.

A: Lyra is not inhabited. There have been homes in all places, but some were/are transitory, and some are not. Pay attention to Orion! This is your ancestral home, and your eventual

destination. Here is the absolutely accurately accurate profile of Orion to follow: This is the most heavily populated region of your Milky Way galaxy! This is a region that extends across 3rd and 4th density space for a distance as vast as the distance between your locator and it. There are 3,444 inhabited "worlds" in this region. Some are planets as you know them. Some are artificially constructed planetoids. Some are floating space barges. And some are "satellites." There are primary homes, traveling stations and incubator laboratories all in 2nd, 3rd and 4th densities. There are overseer zones in 5th and 6th densities. [...] The name "Orion" is the actual native name, and was brought to Earth directly...

Q: (L) Are the Orion STS the infamous redheaded Nordic aliens?

A: Yes, and all other humanoid combinations.

Q: (L) Okay, if it started with the Nordic types, and that is where the other humanoid combinations came from, what genetic combinations were used for human beings? Black people, for instance, since they are so unlike Nordics?

A: The Nordic genes were mixed with the gene pool already available on Earth, known as Neanderthal."[\[18\]](#)

The above information is coinciding with my own research as presented in Level II. I don't know what they mean when they say that Lyra is not inhabited, because I know that at least Vega is, and the Vegans (resembling the Vulcans in Star Trek) are to some degree Helpers of the Mother Goddess, although some fell for Lucifer's manipulating talk and rebelled against the Goddess together with others, mentioned earlier. The Nordics, like I said before, are the STS Orions, i.e. ENKI's group, who used the Neanderthals and later Cro Magnon to create the human slave race.

i.ii.vii. The Giants of Ancient Times

Many alternative historians talk about a civilization of old, which dwelled in what we now call Antarctica. Now it's covered with layers upon layers of ice and snow, but at that time it was a very prosperous land, teeming with life. The Cassiopaeans say this land was called *Gor* (not related to the novels by John Norman or any science fiction novel or film), and that it was inhabited by a humanoid species, 18 feet tall.[\[19\]](#) When I first read about this in their transcript, I thought they were talking about the Namlú'u; the human race which was here when ENKI and the Sirians came, but the Cassios say that this race was sexual (males and females) and they were not interested in space travel.

The height may correspond, but the Namlú'u were androgynous. When comes to space travel, what the Cassios say, I would say is semi-correct if we refer to the Namlú'u. They were probably not particularly interested in space travel, either, being the Guardians of the Living Library, but they were multidimensional, and could travel the universe by splitting their fire/soul.

Therefore, I don't think the Cassiopaeans refer to the Namlú'u, but an older race. After all, there were several experiments carried out here long before the Namlú'u. Apparently, this ancient race of giants didn't only dwell in Antarctica, we later find out, but they could also be found in South America, in the Amazon. Here they walk about the legend of the Amazon warriors, and in that case they are referring to the Orions. However, they get it mixed up somehow, because the Amazon warriors were females. They

say that the governments know about this race and have found remnants which they keep in warehouses somewhere, and they have no intention to tell the public. Albeit, we have seen pictures on the Internet of extremely tall skeletons that archeologists have dug up. Some of these may very well be hoaxes, but according to the Pleiadians, many of them are not. It's just the regular routine work of Intelligence Agencies to debunk everything that has to do with truth.

i.ii.viii. Some Final Statements from the Cassiopaeans

As the reader may have noticed, I am bringing up a lot of subjects told by the different sources, and some of them may not even be that relevant to what is to come, and I could just have skipped over it and not included it in the papers. However, I decided to write about it anyway, because a comparison between the different channeled sources is very rare, if it exists at all, so I thought it may be a good idea to present something like that here. It could be a subject for several volumes of books just by itself, and I could have decided to complete a project like that as well, but I went for this shortcut instead. Hence, I want to end off with a few last statements from the Cassiopaeans.

Let's start the last part of this paper with some relevant information, however. In a transcript, Laura asked the source why the invaders hadn't invaded already full blast, when they have been present on the planet for hundreds of thousands of years. The answer that was given was that they don't want to rule us in 3D, because they are 4D beings. Therefore they want to rule us in 4D, once we've ascended.[\[20\]](#)

Well, that doesn't sound very encouraging to me. Of course, this already corresponds quite exactly with what I've said throughout my papers, although I don't use terms like 3rd and 4th Density when comes to evolution. What I hear, translated to what I've been saying, is that the Sirian Alliance want us to evolve so that they can take us over once our biology is more in line with their frequency. If we expand on this (and the Cassiopaeian statement was made almost 20 years ago), the time for the invasion would be approximately now (something the Cassios have said as well), because the adequate amount of humans have expanded their consciousness enough -- at least in biological terms -- that it's easier for the Sirians energy to take over, perhaps after having done certain adjustments. This means that those who believe the aliens are our saviors (or "helpers"; it doesn't matter) will be taken advantage of, because they are easy targets. The Sirian Overlords usually have no use for the human souls who subscribe to the New Age philosophy when comes to the ascension/Harvest process (other than for food), but they do have use for the divine human body template, which usually is more evolved than that of the regular person on the street. This is why it's so incredibly important that we stop agreeing with the Sirian mindset and start seeing through their deception and manipulation, or we'll be food, too.

What the Cassiopaeans are basically saying here is that when we go from 3rd to 4th Density, the Sirian Overlords are waiting for us (or for those who follow the path of those metaphysical sources), so they can take over the evolved bodies of these people and absorb the soul/fire in order for them to use it for their own purposes.

However, it makes at least me very uncomfortable to hear that once we "evolve" enough for the Sirians to think we're "ripe", they can "Harvest" us. The word "harvest" does not have a very positive ring to it, does it? Why using that term if it's not exactly what it is: a harvesting of souls to use for very

dark purposes? I want you to think long and deeply about it before you decide to go for something like this.

But, you may say, if I just happen to be the kind of person who has a "big heart" and love to help others, won't I automatically go into this trap? After all, they say that if you are 51% or more STO, you will be harvested. No, not necessarily, because they also say that you will not be harvested as long as you live in your current physical body. Once you die and go to the between lives area, you will be harvested if you fit into the category and put into a 4D body, but you can also refuse! You do that by saying that you disagree with this and the whole Sirian Agenda. They may tell you that if so, you'll be sent to their planet of choice, which has a 3D vibration, and you will have to live another 75,000 years cycle there, under continuous slavery. Don't buy it! If you refuse their manipulation, they can't do anything; they won't inflict on your Free Will if what you want is appropriately expressed, and also what you don't want. Instead, you can go wherever you want to go and just turn your back to the whole thing. That is what I am going to do. Those in real danger, in my opinion, are those who buy into this whole "love and light" thing when comes to channeled sources; the ones that want to be harvested...

The source is also contradicting itself when it says that we will be put into 4D bodies between lives. If the Harvest process is natural, why do they have to provide us with bodies?

This is an excerpt from the transcript so you can get a feel for it. To me it doesn't feel good at all.

Q: We have to be mostly STO as a planet in order to move to 4th density, right?

As a "planet," yes. But I don't think that is gonna happen. I think that only a few will move to 4th density to an either already existing 4th density Earth, or that they will be instrumental in CREATING a 4th density Earth, and the rest will start the cycle over again in 3rd density on a "primitive" earth... The key lies in how many folks can be "awakened" to the balanced, positive-negative nature of cosmic reality.

Could this be why the STS forces want to "take us over" before and right as we get to 4th so we can tip the scales in their favour?

A: Pretty much it, in one sense. But, there is a more insidious reason... they are working VERY hard to PREVENT the graduation of ANY to 4th density. They want to keep ALL of earth as their 3rd density stockyard, and cafeteria of ethereal and physical food. BUT, if there is a movement to 4 D, they want to be in charge of it."[\[21\]](#)

You can see the similarities with my concept of the *splitting of the worlds* and their ascension into the 4th Density. Reading this quote above, however, gives me a good opportunity to also explain the difference. My concept is the Machine Kingdom (3D) versus going back to nature (4D). Eventually and gradually, over generations, the realities will split. I don't subscribe to a Harvest, where the change will be pretty much immediate, and those who go to 4D will be put in a new box with limitations. Once we are multi-d, we are free to travel the universe as we please and visit different dimensions and "densities". Almost no channeled sources bring up these important subjects.

Anyway, it's true that the Sirians in certain terms want to prevent us from waking up in its *real* sense, but don't mind us "waking up" to follow the guidelines of these metaphysical sources or to the New Age "religion", embracing the Ascended Masters (who are the Sirians in disguise, anyway). It's also true that

they want to keep us as slaves in this 3D reality, but control it from 4D (if we follow the Cassiopaeian logic). According to the Cassiopaeans, the Sirians of today control our brainwave cycles via HAARP (headquartered in Alaska) so we'll stay either in 3D or 4D. This as well, is to me a give-away, because they are bluntly telling us that the Sirians are controlling *both* 3D and 4D with their frequency machines!!! So my question is: how can channeled sources embrace the Harvest, whether positive or negative, when they say, loud and clear, that the Sirians are waiting on the other side (see also the last paragraph in the indented quote above)? If the Sirians want to be in charge of it, how can we prevent that from happening once we've agreed to being harvested? They don't tell us. Bottom-line, dear reader, is that all these sources we listen to are following *their own agenda!* *They are not doing this to be kind!* We need to learn this, or we'll dig our own graves! Everybody has the right to do what they want to do, but at least I have thrown in my two cents.

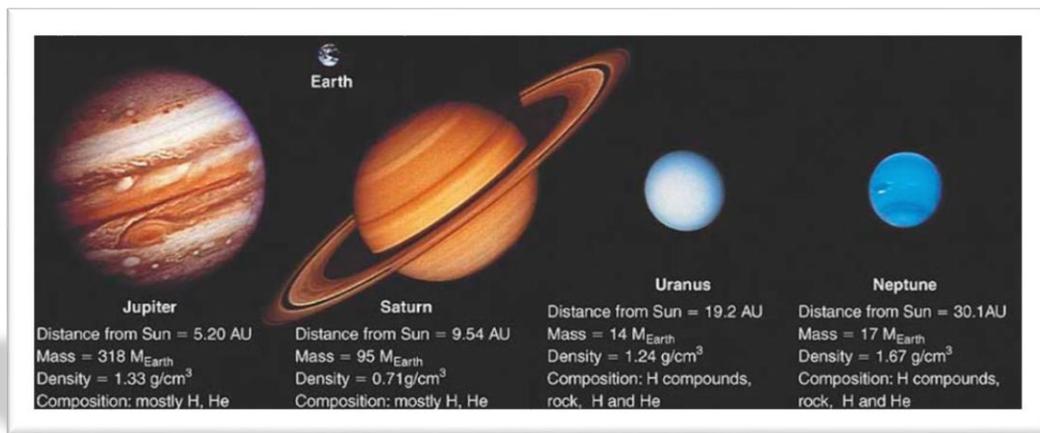


Figure 8. The four outer gas planets in our solar system. All 4D planets?

In the same session as the quote above, they also mention the infighting between interdimensional forces. They say it's ongoing, and it is happening here in Earth vicinity; some of it even in our own atmosphere. They are telling us that the abnormal weather changes we are now accustomed to are mostly fighting going on in other dimensions, and it is "bleeding through" and showing up as tornados, hurricanes, and flooding. This information also aligns with what I've independently received earlier from one of my anonymous sources. Also, Jupiter is already a 4th Density planet, which in that case indicates that it would be a perfect outpost for the Sirians and others of similar frequency. They tell us moreover that 4th Density planets appear as gas planets to 3rd Density beings. This means, in that case, that the giant outer planets in our solar system (Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, and Neptune) are all 4D.

This source also mentions 3 additional planets outside Pluto's orbit, so instead of nine planets (if we include Pluto), we have 12, which is the number this universe is based upon, not 7, like the Cassiopaeans and a few others want us to believe. The number 7 is definitely a divine number, but this universe is not based on it -- not from a human perspective at least. The additional planets, their distances from the Sun, their chemical composition, and their diameter, are allegedly as follows:

NI = Montonanas, 570,000,000,000 miles from Sun; solid matter; 7000 miles diameter

NII = Suvurutarcar, 830,000,000,000 miles from Sun; 18000 miles diameter; hydrogen, ammonia.

NIII = Bikalamanar, 1,600,000,000,000 miles from Sun; 46000 miles diameter; hydrogen, ammonia.[22]

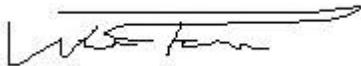
Pluto's distance from the Sun is about 3,666,100,000 miles, and its diameter is 1,864 miles, in comparison, and the Earth is 93 million miles away and has a diameter of 7,900 miles. So, the next planet, outside Pluto's orbit, is of solid matter and only a little bit smaller than Earth.

I've noticed that although the Cassiopaeans in certain terms subscribe to the idea of a feminine universe, they say that all gender and all duality disappears in 7th Density, so in their perspective the universe is still neuter. They (like so many other metaphysical sources) "forget" that the Sun, and any star, including the clusters of suns making up the Galactic Center -- all 7th Density in nature, according to the Cassios -- are creative forces on a very high level, and the creative forces on that level are feminine in nature and not neuter. The Divine Feminine is the ultimate driving and creative force in this universe and others. They also say that gravity is All That Is - light is gravity, too, and on its highest level, God is gravity as well.

And with that we're going to leave the Cassiopaeans for now. Part II will concentrate on other channeled sources who do not necessarily concentrate on the Harvest and the Superwave as a part of an agenda.

The Third Level of Learning is mainly focusing on the channeled sources and the Galactic Federations, as you will notice as we move on. This is definitely a Level III subject and couldn't have been included in Level I or II, unless we wanted to make Level II an extremely long level. The fact remains, the last part of this 3 level series of papers needs to concentrate on this subject in order to come full circle.

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note):

[1] Source: The FAQ section of "*The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Speak With You*" by Wynn Free.

[2] Source: Free, Wynn: "*The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Speak With You*", p.85.

[3] <http://wespenre.com/marduk-issue-and-the-earth-bound-anunnaki.htm>

[4] While I was writing and researching for Level I, LPG-C suggested that ANU had stepped down from the throne in favor of Nannar, ENLIL's son, who now supposedly is the King of Nibiru. This is only if we believe this really happened.

[5] Source: Free, Wynn: "*The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Speak With You*", p.66.

[6] <http://wingmakers.com>

- [7] Source: <http://www.mormonthink.com/firstvisionweb.htm#evidencethatbom>
- [8] Source: Free, Wynn: "*The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Speak With You*", p.77, *op. cit.*
- [9] *ibid.*, p.104, *op. cit.*
- [10] <http://cassiopaea.org/forum/index.php/board,51.0.html>
- [11] Source: <http://www.cassiopaea.org/cass/faq.htm>
- [12] Source: <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/15/the-cassiopeans-answer-questions-about-ascension/>
- [13] This news article was discussed by the Pleiadians and the audience, where many of them had seen it. This discussion is included on the Pleiadian CD of 8/11/2012: "*View from the Craft*", CD #2, track 14.
- [14] <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>
- [15] Sources: <http://www.armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Supriem-Rockefeller%281584416%29.htm> ; <http://www.armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Satan-Plan%281837991%29.htm> ; <http://www.armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Exodus%281717365%29.htm> ; and <http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-New-World-Order%282306375%29.htm>
- [16] <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/16/the-cassiopeans-and-ra/>
- [17] Source: Cassiopean Transcript, October 7, 1994 (<http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/16/the-cassiopeans-and-ra/>).
- [18] Source: <http://cassiopaea.org/2012/03/24/the-wave-chapter-68-as-above-so-below/>, *op. cit.*
- [19] Source: <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/15/questions-from-readers-crystals-shems-4-d-takeover-and-music/>
- [20] *ibid.*
- [21] *ibid.*, *op. cit.*
- [22] Source: <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/10/05/hoagland-hyperdimensions-space-and-time/>

Paper #4: Channeled Entities Part II -- -- Channeling the Grays

by Wes Penre, Wednesday, February 20, 2013
(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Abstract. A Short Summary so Far

In the previous paper, and the latter half of the paper before that, we were talking about the channeled sources who had one *obvious* theme in common -- the Harvest of Souls! When we look at these different sources one at the time, we tend to think that they are all separate from each other, telling their stories based upon what the questioners ask them.

However, if we cross-reference them we find something very different. It's hard not to get the feeling that they are all connected somehow, and at first we feel it, but we don't know why. Then we notice that they *all* use terms we've heard so much before, and they are all Sirian terms, such as the RA Material (MARDUK RA); Elohim (the Anunnaki/Sirians); Council of An (ANU being the King of the Anunnaki); the Council of 12 (ENKI/MARDUK'S council to decide what to do with us "Iulus"); the Council of Elohim (which would be the Higher Council in the Sirian Hierarchy -- the "off-worldly" one), and P'taah (or Ptah, which was ENKI's name when he was the first pharaoh of Egypt).

So we have the RA Material; the Elohim; the Cassiopaeans; Q'uo, and the Alpha Draconians (not yet discussed), and I know there are more out there who have these Sirian terms in common, and they are all here for the Harvest. They all deny such a connection to the Sirians, and RA even said they their name was taken for totally different purposes, but there are too many coincidences just to write it all off.

From what I can see, they are here to pull in as many "lightworkers" and "truthseekers" as they can into their fold, and they are using different channels to have as much variety as possible. They "cure the blind", "heal the crippled" and spread an enormous amount of "love & light" around them so we will think they are genuine and positive in nature. Some sources say that they are basically here to assist us in the afterlife when this lifetime is over by handing out 4D bodies for those who have been "good" and have their heart chakras open 51% or more. After that, those 51% will enjoy their next lifetime in 4D. But if you don't meet the criteria, your only option is to be recycled to a new 3D planet. This is what many of them want you to believe. Others, like David Wilcock's RA people, say they will come down in spaceships and bring us to the 4th Density while we're still here, in incarnation. [Q] Wild, but many people fall for it.

The sources belonging to this group of channels say they are riding on a cosmic Superwave which is heading our way, and on this wave both "good" and "bad" entities are riding. Once it's here, it's going to sweep over the solar system, and if you're ready, it's going to be a very uplifting event, but if you're not, it can be quite a negative experience both for the body and the mind. Of all the people who are unprepared, not everybody will die, but many supposedly will. Laura Knight-Jadczyk, who is in contact with the Cassiopaeans, spent approximately 1,600 pages on her website explaining and discussing the Wave.

This is as much as we've discussed the *Harvesters of Souls* and their agenda so far. However, to get the full picture of what is going on, we need to look into the "Grays", and especially the Zeta Reticulians and establish who they really are. And lastly, we're going for the real shocker -- the Alpha Draconians. When these groups are exposed, it should be pretty clear for the reader what this is all about, and many will be shocked. In fact, I've found out a whole lot more even within this week and a half since I released my previous paper.

II. Channeling the Zeta Reticulians

"Germane is a group consciousness energy, [who] states that "his" orientation is from a realm of integration that does not have a clear-cut density/dimensional levels [sic]. The term "germane" in the English language means "significant relevance", or "coming from the same source". Germane chose this term to somewhat personify his energy. Neither male nor female, he views us as evolving to become like him as we begin the process of physical, emotional, mental and spiritual integration, which leads us back to the Source of All."^[1]

The above quote opens up a 360 pages long document which is basically a collection of channeling sessions, articles, and documents from between 1992 and 1999, by and with channeler, Lyssa Royal. It's no longer online, from what I know, but has some revealing information in it. Germane is one of several group consciousnesses that Lyssa is channeling; this group extended out from an earlier Arcturian connection (Arcturus is connected to ENLIL and the Sirian Alliance, which I will prove beyond any doubts in a later paper. Many people think of Arcturus as the home of some very spiritual, non-physical beings after have read the book, "*We, the Arcturians*", but like the Cassiopaeans say that these beings are not from Arcturus; the whole book was just a way to prepare us to be able to understand the concept of non-physicals. Some say that the *Tall Whites*, an alien group working for the Government on a military base in Nevada, near Nellis AFB, are coming from Arcturus. We are going to look into that connection and relay it to the Sirians in an upcoming paper).

Another source Lyssa is channeling is Harone, who happens to be a Zeta Reticulian Gray hive consciousness. Harone, who is the spokesman for this hive consciousness is a project leader for some genetic projects, and we get the impression that "he" is an expert on it (the Grays are genderless, but both Lyssa and I prefer to call "him" *he* for simplicity). In addition to this, Lyssa is also channeling a female being, Sasha, who is from the Pleiades, and lastly Bashar, who is another Gray consciousness, claiming to be us in the far future. All these beings and group consciousnesses are connected to each other in one way or another and are assisting each other in the goal to create a future society based on human hybrids.



Figure 1. Lyssa Royal

I have read a few interviews with Lyssa Royal, and she comes across as a very intelligent, rational woman, and I can tell she is a person with a good heart. She is the author of a number of books on metaphysics and channeling, and started channeling already in the 1970s, before she attended some classes on the subject. She channeled a lot of different entities before she decided to stay with Germaine, Harone, and Sasha. Channeling Bashar was something she did in her earlier days, and this group consciousness is more known to be channeled by Darryl Anka these days. Lyssa channeled RA as well before Carla's group was contacted by them. Two of the more interesting earlier channels, according to Lyssa herself, were of one entity called Raydia from Arcturus, and Akbar from Orion. Raydia eventually "turned into" Germane. In a channel session, Raydia told Lyssa that this was the last time she'd hear from her, and a little bit later she "transformed" into Germane (whom we then highly suspect is connected to ENKI and the Sirians).

What I think people know her best from today, and what stayed most in the human consciousness, is *The Prism of Lyra*, a book which is more or less the story of the universe from the beginning, when life came through a prism in the Lyra star constellation into our universe, and later on moved over to Orion. Furthermore, it is explaining which star races came to Earth millions upon millions of years ago and created civilizations here. It also described how the Vegans created the dinosaurs and out of that came a reptilian race, which to some degree still lives here on Earth in underground caves and caverns, while others left the planet and went to other star systems. In other words, this channeled book is saying that at least one or a few reptilian races out there in the universe today actually originated on Earth. It also tells about the conflict between the Vegans and the Lyrans, and how mankind later on became genetically manipulated by a negative star race from Sirius, while a galactic war was raging in this sector of the universe.



Figure 2. Keith Priest

The way Lyssa is explaining the difference between densities and dimensions is probably the best I've seen in channeled material. She explains the differences as follows:

"Density: Density denotes a vibrational frequency and not a location, which the term "dimension" implies. The density structure of this reality is primarily expressed in seven levels,

though each level has sub-levels within it. The density scale is a model used to communicate one's perception of orientation in relation to other realities.

Dimension: Dimension refers to one's location in space/time rather than a person's vibrational frequency (density). Webster defines "dimension" as "Magnitude measured in a particular direction, specifically length, breadth, thickness or time." There are an infinite number of dimensions existing with a given density or vibrational frequency."^[2]

Density, as most of these sources see it, is the opening of the chakras, one by one, which in turn lifts us to higher vibrations/frequencies. As long as we're in 3D, we are reacting and acting mostly out of fear and base our decisions from that. Fear belongs to the 3rd chakra in the body, which is controlled by the belly. The 4th chakra is the heart chakra, and this is the chakra they are concentrating on in the ascension. This is, of course, a simplified explanation of what it really is, but it works for *their* purposes.

I explained in Level I, "[Genesis Paper #1: Human Origins and The Living Library](#)" of March 31, 2011, the history about the Zeta Reticulian Grays, partly as it was told by Harone, the Zeta mass consciousness, and how they basically come from a planet called Apex in the Lyra star system. Once upon a time, the story goes, the Zetas were pretty much like us when comes to evolution. They, too, destroyed their planet, and the toxicity created mutations in their offspring. The babies were either stillborn, or were born with much larger skulls than their parents. This made it almost impossible for the females to have a normal birth. Then, to make a long story short, they were also invaded by another race of the Gray stock. A war broke out, which culminated in a nuclear war that ended up destroying the whole surface of Apex. The Grays thus had to live underground for many, many generations. That is supposedly how they developed their big, black eyes, so they could see in the dark where no sun ever shone.

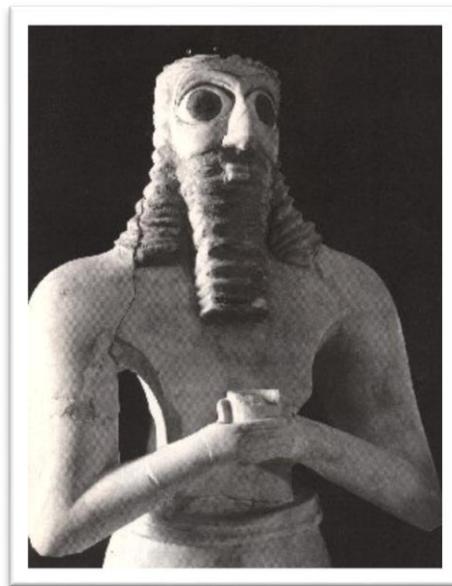


Figure 3. ANU (note the big, black eyes)

The radiation the Grays were subjected to during the nuclear war made their body more or less resistant to it, but it came with a price. They could no longer reproduce and had to learn how to clone themselves to keep the population on a more or less steady level. They lost their reproduction organs and the digestive tract atrophied, and instead began to absorb food through their skin. With time, they became a bee-hive community in order to survive better.

What the Grays did not understand while they were living underground was that their planet, due to earlier misuse of energy; both nuclear and zero-point energy; had started breaking down the planet's energy field on a subquantum level. This created an electro-magnetic warp in the time/space fabric around the planet. This made their world change position in the time/space continuum, and when the species one day decided to go up to the surface and check things out -- to see if it was perhaps inhabitable again -- they noticed that the planet now revolved around a different sun in the Zeta Reticuli star system.

Some Grays then stayed in their new star system, while other migrated beyond Orion, where they eventually evolved into the Essassani Grays, where Essassani is the name of their planet. To us they became known as Bashar.

This is the ball part of the story that Harone, Sasha, and sometimes Germane have been telling us in channeled sessions back in the 1990s. Furthermore, they say they have an agreement with we humans to abduct us to learn more about us, so they can regain their sexuality and their emotions by studying us. They are promising that they are not making any changes in us. This, as we shall see, is not true; they *are* making changes in us and are later on admitting to it.

ii.i. The Zeta Agreement

Regular people, but perhaps even so the major part of abductees, have a hard time understanding what this agreement between Zetas and humans consists of. We who have researched this are aware of the TTP (Technology Transfer Programs), which is an agreement between our government and the Grays (now, forget about the Sirians for a moment while I get to the point here, and you are going to be able to see a very interesting connection). This agreement allows the Grays to abduct a certain amount of humans in exchange for technology. The best known agreement was that between the Grays and the President Eisenhower government in the 1950s, but abductions had been going on long before that, and Hitler had a similar agreement.

The TTPs certainly took place, but they are only a part of the whole Gray scenario. The TTPs were either agreements between governments and a very negative faction of the Zetas, or they were the Sirians themselves (in their "Gray spacesuits"), but not the main part of the Gray community. Not all Grays have been involved in those TTPs, according to Harone, Sasha, and Germaine. They say that the agreement to abduct humans is made between the separate humans themselves and the Zetas on a subconscious level, or between lives. They say that they can only abduct those who are vibrating within a certain frequency and transmit a certain "signal" which can be picked up by the Grays. The rest of

humanity can't be abducted, because the Grays, who are operating from another density, can't physically find us.

In other words, those who are abducted are willingly being subjected to this, and have always given their consent, whether they remember it or not, according to our sources. Still, many who are abducted are afterwards very fearful about these events and feel both anger and terror from their experiences. They are the last to admit that they have been taken with their consent. The Grays strongly disagree.

Harone says that it all depends on how the abductee is letting themselves experiencing the event. They can meet it with fear, or they can see it as a learning experience which will benefit themselves, the Zetas, and the rest of humanity. If they choose the first alternative, the abductions are going to be very painful on many levels, but if they choose the second, the experience can be very rewarding.

But what is this all about? Why are all these people actually taken? Harone is the first to admit that the Grays lack both emotions and understanding of human pain and needs, and they totally lack the ability to have sexual thoughts and desire.

When these subjects are raised, Harone is giving us a comment we have heard many times before: *they are us in the future!* Oh no, you think, not them, too! We've heard that phrase so many times now that we're sick and tired of it. Why are these sources all saying the same thing? Are they all lying, or is it just proving my point in the previous paper, that they are all us in the future, but from different timelines?

Yes, that's certainly how it seems to be -- they are us in the future, but from different lines of time. That's the common denominator amongst all these channels we've mentioned so far. But on the other hand, it's not the first time in my papers that I've said that the Grays are us in the future. However, we are going to look at this from a different angle now and see if we can find some missing pieces, such as where the Grays come into the picture. If they are us in the future, how could things go so wrong?

I already told the supposed history of the Grays and their planet, Apex, twice -- here in this paper and in Level I. Albeit, a thought unmistakably pops up in the head when we read the story, and Harone mentions it as well; the story is very similar to the story of humankind! Well, that's not so strange when we, in a totally different channeled session, are told that the Apex story is more or less a metaphor for humanity's own history, and even future if we don't get our act together. So, more than a real story, it's a warning for us to change our ways.^[3] However, later on Harone refers back to this story as being partly true. For our purpose, it's actually irrelevant, as we shall see.

Lyssa Royal's sources all say the same thing, that humanity around this point made a collective decision (instigated by our Shadow Government as usual, but whatever they say, normally goes, and people go along with it). This decision took us on a path through a certain timeline, where we started experimenting big time with genetics. Of course, we know that this is not only something that's currently being done only by the government and the military, but is in usual manner directed by interdimensional forces, our "friends", the Sirians. We have already talked about how they want to create Supersoldiers that are resistant to radiation and can tolerate harsh space conditions. The Sirian

Alliance already knows how to do that, because they were the ones who "created" the "Grays" in their own solar system once upon a time to use as "spacesuits" when they go on interstellar travels, and at the same time can comfortably move around in these Gray bodies on their own planet. The reason they can do that is because these Gray bodies are genetically manipulated in a way so that they can tolerate the density on the Sirian home planet. Moreover, it looks like they adjusted this body template for each star race who are allies with the Sirians, such as the Alpha Draconians, so that each race, respectively, could use the Gray space suit both for star travel and on the planets of their origins. When the Sirians and their allies first came to Earth, they came here in Gray bodies. And they still mostly do! That's probably why some star beings call them "lizzies", or lizards, because they look very sauroid.

In old Sumerian times we see the "Anunnaki" depicted mostly as humanoids, but with slightly bigger eyes. The Sumerian people probably knew that the Sirians came here as Grays but jumped into human bodies when they planned on staying on Earth for a longer period of time. The Grays bodies could only stay in our 3D frequency for a short time, where after they had to leave. In humanoid bodies, the Sirian Alliance could stay as long as they wanted. However, like artists often do, the Sumerian artists added a personality, or traits, to the statue or the drawing. What perhaps stands out the most on a Gray body is the big, black eyes. If the Sumerians knew that the Sirians, when in space, used bodies with big, black eyes, it makes sense if they added that to the humanoid bodies in their artifact, to give a hint of their real, "original" appearance when space traveling.

But where did the Sirians get the idea of creating Gray bodies for interstellar space travel in their hollowed out craft? It is my qualified guess, after have read Lyssa's and Keith's material, and others, that this is where the story about the Apex planet and the Zeta Reticulians is partly true. Somewhere along the line -- long before the Sirians came to Earth, and probably before they encountered the Orion Empire -- they invaded the Gray world and killed off the Grays in their usual cruel manner, and used the rest as slaves, possibly on the Sirian home planet. Whether the part of the story where the Grays were subjected to nuclear radiation is true or not, perhaps the Sirians quickly noticed how easily the Gray template adapted to the conditions in space, and from there, their genetic experimentation with the Grays started, which led to that they created their half biological, half machine space suits. Before they encountered the Grays, they must have either used their own original bodies and noticed their shortcomings, or traveled in some other ways, maybe even using some kind of artificial space suits, like our own astronauts do, but much more high tech. I don't have the answer to this.

Now, let's go back to Earth and present time. Of course, the Sirians already know how to create efficient Gray bodies because they use them all the time. Even if they have to genetically manipulate them here on Earth, and perhaps add human genes to them, it wouldn't take long for them to create Zeta/human hybrids. I wouldn't be surprised if they, in underground facilities, already have a whole army of human hybrids, ready to be used, but in suspense for now. Or, they are teaching human scientists how to do this genetic engineering from scratch. We don't know very much what's going on deep beneath our feet in those multi-leveled underground military facilities; not to speak about the bases under the ocean floors! There are whistle-blowers, of course, but they are usually only low level ex-military with limited clearance, and even if what they tell us can be horrifying, it's just the tip of the iceberg.

However far they have come with their hybridization, we now have quite a clear picture of what will happen in the future. Interestingly enough, an almost identical story is told by Barbara Marciniak's Pleadians, who otherwise very much dislike the Grays and most of the rest of the channeling pack, and Galactic Federations in particular. Harone, Sasha, and Germaine are telling us that far in the future mankind has become totally hybridized, with no emotions and no sexual abilities. Reproduction is done totally through cloning. But just like when you use a standard copy machine and copy paper after paper, and use copies to create new copies, eventually the text will be unreadable. It's the same with cloning a species. The Gray's DNA became distorted and the immune system so depleted that the future Gray/humans realize that their species will not survive unless something is done.

So what they do is to become "time jumpers".

This means that they with help from technology are able to go back in time and insert themselves on our timeline from *perpendicular time*, a scientific term which we discussed earlier. On a linear timeline, a highly technological race like our future selves (or a race who can nano-travel, which most Grays can't, except Bashar and a couple of others, at the most) is able to go back on this linear timeline and insert themselves perpendicularly anywhere they want. What would be more appropriate than to do it here and now around the nano-second, when the old era ends and a new has just started? This is, after all, when all the timelines merge (like we've discussed before) and we start anew from a starting point, which is now, and branch off into different futures, taking us to different destinations on multiple timelines.

This is why we see different versions of Grays here, I've just found out. They are all us in the future, *but in different stages of development, from different times, and perhaps even slightly different timelines!* Many think these are Grays from different star systems, and that's why they look different, but apparently, that's not the case.[\[4\]](#)

So, the abductions by the Grays are not present time abductions so much as they are abductions by our future selves on our present time versions of themselves! And sometimes, say Lyssa's sources, they have help from more humanoid races, who are present during the abductions, to make the abductee feel safer, because they recognize the familiarity in the humanoid presence.



Figure 4. Artist's impression of Essassani Gray

The end result of all these abductions from the future is the Essassani race (Bashar). Supposedly, they have settled in a star system beyond what we see in the sky as the constellation of Orion[5].



Figure 5. A close-up of a "Zeta" Gray, as we are used to seeing them.

The Grays, of course, are the product of the Machine Kingdom, where the human race slowly and successively turns into half machines and half humans, with no emotions and no means to reproduce; a dying race. A lot of things, as we shall see soon, will happen on these Machine Kingdom timelines before we get to the Essassani stage. But the eerie questions is; what will happen *after* the Essassani society? Why does it stop there, where humanity are better off than in earlier stages where the Grays are visiting, but still quite emotionless and not able to have sex? Not a word is said about what will happen after Essassani...!

The following quotes are directly from the Gray collective, Harone, and this is what they are currently engaged in:

1. That we will assist you in triggering latent genetic codes that will propel you into an accelerated state of genetic evolution. These codes were placed in you by your forefathers and were designed to be triggered when you achieved a certain vibratory rate. This vibratory rate occurs when your consciousness accelerates. That is what is occurring now. In our work with you, when we interact with you either physically or etherically, we work with these genetic structures, these latent genetic codes. Some of them can be activated from the etheric level; some need activation on the physical level. As we have agreed to do millennia ago, we will carry out this agreement of assisting in this species triggering.

2. Even though we do not understand the concept of emotion we seek to understand it and we watch you in order to do so. We have been told by others who interact with us that your species' goal at the present time is in expressing and then integrating your fears. Even though we do not understand why, we understand that our interactions with you promote fear in some people. It is not our desire to promote fear in you, but those we interact with who are guardians to you tell us that your confrontation with your fear is of vital importance at this time in your development. Though we do not intentionally desire to trigger your fear, we are made aware that our interactions with you do in fact trigger that fear."[\[6\]](#)

I was just listening to a CD by the Pleiadians from late summer 2012, where they said that a group of Pleiadians who are still willing to use weaponry to protect Earth and themselves (apart from Marciniak's group, who are against weapons) are currently in battle with the Grays here in the solar system, trying to chase them off. Whether they are succeeding or not, I don't know yet, but Marciniak's Pleiadians were not too optimistic about it if I should trust my feelings and senses when I listened to it.

To the Pleiadians, the Grays 100% represent the Machine Kingdom, I can tell. Like I said, they too tell us that the Grays who are operating here in our solar system to a large degree are us in the future. In one of the more recent lectures, they finally explain what the tyranny in the Pleiades in our future (their present) is all about -- and it's more to it than I have told before.

They say that at around this time, in the nano-second, we humans made a choice to create a very high tech society, the so-called Machine Kingdom. Of course, it's all run by the Sirians, but humanity, more or less *as a whole*, chose to go in that direction. Not many people chose the more natural path, away from the technology; a technology which consequences later may become humanity's Achilles' heel, at least on one or more timelines.

Eventually, say the Pleiadians, humanity is going to turn into half robot and half human and start exploring space. And not only that, we are also going to start conquering other worlds (doesn't this sound like the Sirian evolution all over again? Only, this time the Sirians are in charge of using humans to do their job, which is more like a rehearsal for bigger tasks, like taking over Orion). Eventually, in a distant future, the tyranny we spread is going to reach the Pleiades, and supposedly, on a certain timeline, we will conquer the Pleiades and start a tyranny there. A rebel group of Pleiadians, who in fact are Sirian/Pleiadian descendants, once upon a time the creators of the Nephilim, and the ones who also used their DNA in the mix to create Homo sapiens sapiens, are leaving their bodies and meet in the ether in a "safe place", where they can channel their message through time and space. Through their vehicle, Barbara Marciniak, they then reach humans such as myself via their lectures.

So, what the Pleiadian rebels say they did was to trace back the tyranny in the Pleiades to our present time, where there is a "fork in the road", and people choose different probabilities to create their own timelines in the Multiverse. Like I mentioned, in versions of the nano-second (on other timelines) where the Pleiadians are not present, only a few chose *not* to go for the option to create a Machine Kingdom. As usual, most humans were oblivious that they chose a timeline which would lead to such a catastrophic future. They were just fascinated by all the cool technology, and one thing slowly led to another.

Apparently, there are thousands upon thousands of people around the world who listen to the Pleiadian lectures and get the message. What they want to do is to slightly change the timelines, and by educating people so they can make more conscious choices, the tyranny will hopefully disappear in the future (their present time). Those of us who take their teachings to heart, but also start thinking on their own and do their own research, one by one help changing the vibration of the mass consciousness, and more major changes will occur that will create more distinct options.

The Pleiadians are suggesting in their lectures that we choose to evolve without technology, just by natural means, which is done through education and willingness to change accordingly to the changes in our belief systems. As usual, they ask us to use discernment even when listening to them, and it's our choice if we want to believe what they teach us.

The Pleiadians were the first to suggest we go back to nature, which doesn't mean we need to throw out all technology; some of it can still be of assistance to us. Technology in itself is not bad; it depends on how we use it. But it's important that we don't let technology run our lives, and that we only use it when we see it can really enhance our living. In other words, they suggest we create a totally new timeline, based on what they've taught us. Thus far, they are quite pleased and say that bigger changes than we think have been made in the mass consciousness. Most people will still choose the Machine Kingdom, but many more than anticipated will now choose the timeline that leads to natural evolution, without Harvest or Gray intervention. We may not always notice this, because not everybody who wake up are blogging or participating in discussions on the Internet.

But shouldn't we help the Grays, then? After all, they are our descendants! Well, that's what the fork in the road is all about. Some souls (especially in the afterlife, apparently) made the decision to assist the Grays to achieve their goals. They probably did so because they thought that the Grays are now our future, and if we want a better future than what they have produced so far we'd better help them. Therefore, they have agreed to spend perhaps more than one lifetime as guinea pigs and abductees for the Grays.

In the future, a branch of humanity will realize that the choices they made were non-survival and want to go back and change things, but personally I am not going to be a slave to the Sirians anymore and choose the Machine Kingdom even if it's to help our future selves. In fact, if we choose the natural way to evolve, we are creating a brand new species, and the Grays are no longer our descendants in that sense after we've branched out. What they want to do and how they do it is their solution to the problem, but I for one am not going to get involved in it. I know there are many more people (perhaps

you who read this) who will think like me. And besides, the Machine Kingdom does not end with the Essassani, probably. It will continue in one form or another. And somewhere along the line, things will branch off again, for sure, and one branch will go for attacking Orion, because that's the Sirians' goal, apparently. With all this in mind, it may be a whole lot easier for people to make a choice.

However, it's very important that we understand what choices we make. In the next section I want to quote a channeled session between a group of Zeta Grays and a human being from the audience. It is all happening during a Bashar section. The channeler is Darryl Anka.

ii.ii. Grays Speak!



Figure 5. Darryl Anka channeling Bashar

"Q: Is there a way we can communicate with one of the Greys through you, by this process?

Bashar: Yes.

Q: In the mass-consciousness?

Bashar: Yes. Do you want this now?

Q: Yes I do.

Bashar: One moment, we will see if this is allowed.

Greys: Speak!

Human: Greetings, we enjoy having you here.

Greys: Enjoy?

Human: Enjoy, you don't understand an emotion, I suppose? We understand you have a lack of emotion. And that's why you are inbreeding with our race. Is that correct?

Greys: We are blending.

Human: Blending

Greys: For our agenda of rectitude.

Human: Is your agenda going to be complete within this next short time span?

Greys: Your time span of a decade.

Human: A decade.

Greys: Complete.

Human: If it was not extended, if it was stopped short within this next month would that effect your future race, your Essassani race?

Greys: No stoppage is imminent. Therefore no discussion is needed of this point.

Human: We feel that we do need to discuss this. This abduction scenario is ...

Greys: You may feel as you wish, no stoppage is imminent!

Human: This abduction scenario needs to end.

Greys: It will end when the agenda ends.

Human: Are you in enslavement of a Draconian race, as of this moment?

Greys: No, your information is erroneous.

Human: You do this only for your self-preservation, is that correct?

Greys: There are levels to our species, what you would call factions. Our faction is dying, our faction has need, our faction also recognizes that you are dying; our faction is attracted to your faction through death and resurrection of both species simultaneously, through the agreement of our simultaneously co-created agendas.

Human: This is against free will of human nature.

Greys: It is not. It is agreed, you have given your agreement on other levels.

Human: You have technologically manipulated our free will in order to accomplish this. This is

not allowed!

Greys: You have emotionally usurped our will.

Human: This is not allowed!

Greys: This is allowed because you have created it.

Human: And you have created your death scenario also.

Greys: And you are creating yours.

Human: We have passed that point.

Greys: You have not!

Human: Your technology has put us to that point where we obviously became extinct a decade ago.

Greys: You have not, you still have not allowed your world the balance it needs for there to be the transition as smoothly as it could.

Human: The transition is happening right now.

Greys: It is in process, and you see upheaval and what you call detrimental environmental impact around your planet.

Human: Well, we also see too that there's an abduction scenario that needs to stop and should not be continued any longer; it should be stopped at this present time.

This is the mass consciousness of this planet of our free world.

Greys: What you are referring to as stoppage is not stoppage that you seek, what you seek is transformation and equality of terms. You do not seek stoppage; you seek conscious participation.

Human: Well, our negotiations need to be re-evaluated.

Greys: Then evaluate them.

Human: We are evaluating at the moment and this needs to cease.

Greys: You do not need to evaluate them with us; you need to evaluate them with yourselves.

Human: With you because technologically you are at an advantage point at this moment.

Greys: You do not understand the concept of technology as we experience it.

Human: And you do not understand love emotion, the energy that you need to exist with, and that's why you are becoming extinct.

Greys: It is now through hybridization that we are beginning to connect to the understanding of what you experience and label as love energy, but you as species, do not exhibit love energy in the way you ask us to.

Human: We are being manipulated at this point and that's why we want our free will back, we want it back!

Greys: You have your free will, you have no manipulation of your will with regard to your ability to express what you call your emotional context.

Human: We do not want any more of your technology here on this planet; it is self destructive.

Greys: You have no more of our technology.

Human: And it will be agreed upon.

Greys: You have no more of our technology. What you experience as the idea you refer to as our technology is not our technology any longer. It is your technology; you have your FACTION; you have your structure; you have your military; you have your [secret/shadow] government. These are exploitation of your free will. We do not participate in that.

Human: Not at the present moment, but who has manipulated that to start that?

Greys: In time, agreements were made between what were deemed to be the representatives of your world. You still allow those individuals to represent, but we are no longer engaged.

Human: Well, we do understand what you are saying with our emotions as you look at it, as our shortcomings, but we do as a mass-consciousness want it to end.

Greys: It will change, and in that it will experience what you call an end, but you are required to change before it can be experienced as an equal transition.

Human: Well we are here and we know what is going on, and we do expect action and we expect you to keep hold up your end of the bargain.

Greys: Our end is met. Your end is within yourselves. End of transmission.

Human: Thank you.

Bashar: One moment, one moment, one moment - did you have a satisfactory conversation with the entity?

Q: Pretty much. He's not very emotional but I knew that.

Bashar: But you knew that.

Q: Yes, I knew that. I knew that I was dealing with a machine that...

Bashar: Well, so to speak. You are dealing with a type of hive mentality.

Q: Right.

Bashar: You are dealing with an entity that only experiences, shall we say, the closest approximation of what you would call an emotion: the sensation of irony.

Q: I see.

Bashar: And that is all that they can experience in that state. Now understand that what you ask to converse with, was one of the more primitive factions. We thought it best to simply start at the beginning with one of the older and more primitive factions. You must understand that there already more evolved factions of what you call the Grey, but do understand more concretely the blending and incorporation of the emotional body.

Q: And that is your future selves.

Bashar: Yes, but in that sense, it is the idea that we gave you first as the opportunity to interact with, what you call, the foundation, so that the interactions could ripple upwards through the incorporation of the entities' hive mentality and have some kind of an effect, as you would say, up the line.

Q: Well, do you feel that I had an effect on him that you can see or feel at the moment?

Bashar: I feel that you had an effect on yourself, and that will make all the difference in their capability of interacting or not interacting with you, in the way that they determine that they must. That's the difference.

Q: Well, I just concerned with the present time and what is going on here. That's why I'm here.

Bashar: But watch your levels of fear, for you yourself, are exhibiting some of that vibration still. And the idea is that, as much of that vibration of fear and anger as you in yourself experience it, only reinforces the idea of the agenda that you say you would like to transform.

Q: That is true.

Bashar: So you yourself must come from UNCONDITIONAL LOVE, even as you state your preferences and stand your ground. That is what will create the equality of terminology that will allow conscious interaction and participation with the level of the Greys that ultimately does have the incorporation of the emotional body, sufficiently to understand what you are saying and interact with you on a more equal basis.

Q: If they were to end their agenda at the moment and be prematurely short for months instead of a decade how would that effect the Essassani race?

Bashar: It would not affect us since we are in what you would call a parallel reality time track. But, in terms of their reality time track, they would cease to exist. They would die.

Q: They would die at the present moment?

Bashar: Yes.

Q: Is there any other way that you can salvage them or can save them in any other way, if they had to end it at this moment?

Bashar: One moment.

Q: A cosmic reason?

Bashar: One moment one moment one moment - there was an offer made by another species to them as an alternative, that they rejected.

This offer, if it can be, perhaps, translated into your language, would be something as follows; it was likened to the idea, of offering to render their essence down into a mathematical construct, and to be deposited in an artificially created matrix. Until such time that evolution would allow there to be, incarnationally speaking, automatically bodies available for their constructs to evolve into, or incarnate into, that would allow them to express themselves and learn to express themselves in a more balanced way. However, they rejected this because they feared, from their fear, in that sense, as best as they can experience fear, that it was a trap.

The idea being that they reflect that aspect of your civilization that does not trust itself, for they contain that idea of not trusting since they are not in balance with themselves, and therefore only deem themselves to be capable of deciding how it is that they should allow this agenda to play out, and will not allow others to help them in that sense.

Q: Is there a way that we can have that negotiated?

Bashar: Again, the idea is, to keep it at home. Allow yourself to strengthen your own unconditional love for yourself, and allow yourself to make the changes that you need to make within your own society, for it is only the changes that you need to make within your own society that will allow your society to have the collective critical mass to be able to deal with them on a more equal and loving basis.

Q: Well, we also do have help from other entities from other sources.

Bashar: Yes, of course. But help is not doing it for you. We cannot do that. It is your hands. You have had, and always do have, the free will. But, again, it comes down to the fear that exists within your society, and it is that that needs to be transformed.

Q: Also their fear of extinction.

Bashar: Yes. But they are only reflecting and are attracted to your society, because your society also contains that kind of vibrational resonance.

Q: I did understand that, yes.

Bashar: So, work on that and that will help them as well as yourself.

Q: Okay, and tell them to work on theirs also.

Bashar: We do not need to.

Q: I see, okay, well thank you for this communication.

Bashar: Thank you."^[7]

Isn't this clearly showing the reader what a mess we have got ourselves into? The person in the audience is trying over and over to convince the Grays that the abductions and their interference must stop. However, the Grays are, ironically enough, correct. There was an agreement made and the Grays are playing out their part in it. Our representatives, just like the Grays say, made the decisions for us, and the Grays will not stop until they are done, and by doing so, they are still not inflicting on Free Will, because they have our consent through our representatives. You see how they do it? This is Sirian tactics, as the reader has noticed from earlier papers, especially from Level II. We can also tell from what we discussed earlier, that this is a less advanced future Zeta/human hybrid, just like Bashar indicates.

Bashar is right, too. We can't go out and more or less shoot Grays and think that it will take care of it. We have to work on our own fears and shortcomings. When we've done that, we can, as individuals and as a people, reevaluate old agreements between humans and ETs and void those we don't like, but in our current sorry state, there is not much we can do, except inner work -- it all comes back to that. Inner work and disagreement with being controlled by *anybody* outside of ourselves. It comes back to claiming our sovereignty as a species, and we don't do that by watching "Bachelor" on TV.

What I am doing in these papers is that I bring our worst fears to the surface by telling it as it is, from what I have concluded in my research (please evaluate and keep and discard as needed), so we can process it on a conscious level instead of letting it sit there, deep in our unconscious, unreachable and used by the Sirian Alliance as fear-triggers. We have no choice but to look at our fears and our dark sides and evaluate them by recognizing them for what they are and let go. Hopefully, I'm being successful enough in doing this and more people will, like I have, learn not to fear the dark side anymore. Some may say that they were never afraid of this in the first place, but they were, whether aware of it or not, or all this wouldn't have been buried away from them in their unconscious. Fear does that. Only reading this material shows you are a brave soul and are willing to look and make decision based on what you read. Much fewer people than you think are willing to confront these papers.

ii.iii. The Collective "We" -- Who Are They?

So where do the Harvesters of Souls come into the picture? This is a very interesting question, and I am not sure if the reader has figured it out yet or not. If not, no problem, because this is all tricky and quite manipulative.

Have you ever wondered why almost all these channeled sources call themselves "we"? "We are the Cassiopaeans!"; "We are the Elohim!"; "We are the Zeta Reticuli!"; "We are the Pleiadians!"... I can go on and on. Then we have "I am RA!", which is singular. However, RA explain to us that they are a Social Memory Complex, and therefore a group consciousness, and that's what most of these channeled entities call themselves -- *group consciousness!* But what does that really mean?

Well, they tell us that this is "natural evolution", and we present time humans will eventually be a group consciousness as well. Then they go on telling us that they are of 5th, 6th, 7th Density, or whatever it may be, and when we reach the same level as they are at, we will be like them. But first, we must be subjected to a Harvest before reaching each new density, and the Harvest from 3rd to 4th Density is *now!* So we'd better be prepared and have our heart chakras open, right? What happens is that many people stress out and ask themselves over and over, "Am I good enough? Will I be part of the Harvest, or am I doomed???" There is a lot of fear involved in this Harvest process. As we shall see, there is this future human hybrid who tells us through Lyssa Royal that machine technology *is* the natural way to evolve, and we need help to do it; help from those who know how to use nano-technology. That is true for them, because they may not know better, but it's a lie. A species can, and is supposed to, evolve on their own, without external "help".

Now, let's think about it. Who else do we know who think of themselves as "we", a "collective", or a "bee hive community" where the group is everything and the individual next to nothing? Ah! The Grays!!! So who can all these channeled sources be? You got it! They all have to be Grays; there is no other logical option. They all say 1) they are us in the future, 2) a group consciousness, 3) they are all giving us the same message, but from slightly different angles, so they can attract more truthseekers, and 4) they are able to channel love & light in huge quantities (which is done by machine technology, which we shall see later in this paper), while still sounding like monotonous machines, and 5) they all hope we'll make it through the Harvest, so we can be like them.

But why the Harvest? Well, it's obvious that they want to change things on their future timeline, which ended up with the Bashar group consciousness. In other word, they failed and are now coming back from different places in time and space to start all over again. They want a soul, that's what they want, and they want *evolved* souls! Why wouldn't they? They want as many spiritually evolved people gathered together as possible, focusing on one thing -- the Harvest. Then, when the Harvest is happening, after this lifetime is over, they hijack our souls, steal our Fire and try to figure out our emotion by researching our light-bodies. And God knows what else they have planned to do with these people in the ether whom they subject to the Harvest?

We need to remember that the Grays don't necessarily look at themselves as evil; they simply want to survive, and we are their guinea pigs. They have no emotions and no remorse, so they can't see that it would be something wrong with using evolved souls, trying to figure out how they work.

Even the Pleiadians say they are a collective. They are different, however, in that they want to stop the Gray's experiments, and they give us the option how to not participate in this quite horrendous future by creating an alternative timeline. I wouldn't be surprised if they end up being Grays as well, but are a splinter group who is hoping that they can ride on the wave we create when we naturally build a new future -- without being dependent upon technology. I am not saying this is the case, but it's a possibility. If so, they are still correct, because that's the way out. Yes, the Pleiadians say they are us in the future as well, but rather than saying they are the Grays, they claim to be those who mated with human women and created the Nephilim, but also contributed with their DNA, which is still in our

bodies - in other words, the Fallen Angels. Therefore they are us in the future, and also our ancestors. So, that's a paradox, but like Harone says (the quote is at the end of this paper), when we get into paradoxes, we are getting closer to the truth.

And where are the Sirian Alliance in all this? It looks like the tyranny and the machine people (the Grays) are related to humans, not Sirians. This may be so, but let's say something happens in the future, and the Sirians need to step back for a while and say, "*We didn't do it, it's the humans. They did it!*" And whatever created that situation forced the Zeta/Gray hybrids -- the future humans -- to rectify their past before they once again can be used for Sirian purposes. We know very little about what will happen in the future, and all we have here is the Grays' stories, and they are not complete. They simply tell it from the viewpoint of their searching for their Holy Grail -- human emotions and sexuality.

Another possibility is that the future human/Grays are in fact controlled by the Sirians all the way through; even in the Grays' attempt to "rectify" themselves. Perhaps the Sirians are not happy either with how we humans turn out 2,000-10,000 years from now, and are indeed in charge of the Zeta program to recreate the human race in our present time and forward. The Harvest would in that case be a part of that whole scheme. I would not be surprised if it ends up being this way!

When I think about it, the only channeled source that comes to mind which is not a hive community is the *Seth Material* by Jane Roberts. Seth is *one* individual, and I strongly recommend Jane's books; they are very enlightening! And I am pretty sure Seth is not a Gray!

As long as we are in our current bodies, we can only raise our frequency so much during one lifetime. However, if we do what we can, become an inspiration for others, and continue to work on yourselves, that's the best we can do. Then, when our bodies die, and we eventually come back to Earth again (if this is what we decide to do), we will incarnate in a version of the world that matches our new frequency. Then, the next time around, it gets a little better again and so forth. We will get ideas, or get together in groups to create whatever communities we wish to live in. The Global Elite, the Sirians, or whomever is on their wavelength, will probably still be here the first few lifetimes, because they still match the range of frequency we are operating within. However, each lifetime we will incarnate on a version of the Earth that has a higher frequency range than that of the previous lifetime, and soon enough those who do not vibrate within the same range will not be able to live in the same reality as we do. Then, perhaps a few incarnations or so from now, we will be born on an Earth where the Global Elite, the Sirians, and humans who vibrate within their frequency band, will no longer exist in our world. The ones who do exist there are people quite similar to us, who are more into expressing love, compassion, and understanding. Our reality will be less and less dense.

This doesn't mean that the Sirians and the Global Elite have lost their stronghold; they will still be here on Earth, doing their thing, but in another reality, because of the difference in frequencies. However, the negative forces and the humans who chose to follow them will not move to a world, thousands of light-years away, like the channeled sources suggest, but will still be here, on a lower frequency version of Earth. Albeit, if the Sirians get it the way they want it, *some* people probably will be moved to another planet. We can only speculate.

Now, many of us will not return to Earth for a very long time after this lifetime is over. Does that come as a shock? Well, we are the forerunners, and our job is to build the energy so that the rest of humanity can make their choices based on a knowledge base that will soon come more and more to the

surface in the mass consciousness. Those who wake up due to our work will be the ones who build the New Earth, the one which will eventually not be able to house the lower vibrational Invader Forces with their global control. When our job is done, it's time for many of us to move on. Of course, there will be those among us who still choose to stay here and come back again after this lifetime is over and help building this New World, and that's a very noble thing to do. And there are those among us who look forward to living in the New World, because Mother Earth, the Goddess, is after all one of the most beautiful planets in the Milky Way Galaxy, and 'm sure it will be even more beautiful when experienced from a higher dimension.

III. Understanding More About the Gray Hive Mentality

If we take everything else we've discussed in regards to the channeled visitors and add what Lyssa Royal and Keith Priest have put together in their book *Visitors from Within* to the soup as well, we get an even closer picture. Hence, I have selected a few sections from the Royal/Priest book to quote and/or analyze and discuss before I finish this paper.

We talked about the agreement between the Zetas and the U.S. Government in the 1950s, which resulted in a TTP, allowing the Zetas to abduct humans, especially in the United States. This was done by a faction of the Zetas, which the rest of them call the "negative faction", but the rest (if they want to call themselves the "positive faction"?) have not hesitated to take advantage of that program. Although the "positive faction" doesn't deliver technology to the Government at this time (but will in the future), they sometimes refer to this program to justify the abduction scenarios, and the way things transformed on that day back in the 50s, the Zetas do have right to take us, according to universal laws.

However, what the "positive faction" likes to address more frequently is the voluntarily program, where humans, either between lives or otherwise, agree to help the Zetas regain their human abilities in the future, and thus also safeguard their own future existence; or so they think! We have no solid evidence that this is the Grays' real agenda, although it seems to at least be one of them, but also, it looks like the Grays will not succeed, either, because when humankind decided to become half machine and half human, there was no way back. After that it seems like they will have a peak in their efforts when the Essassani race is created, but after that -- an eerie silence! Also, the Essassani race is being created very far away into the future, so it sure will take the Grays a lot of time even to get to that point, and still they will not be like we are now, because they lack most of their Fire. That's why we say they are "soulless". They are clones, left only with a machine-like brain which is half physical and half etheric, and a soul that seems hopelessly depleted from its Fire due to that the Sirians have used it up, and that's a long way from a soul. The Essassani, however, seem to have managed to create bodies which are good enough to work as soul carriers, and they can even nano-travel, but they can't regain an emotional state of mind.

The agreement the so-called positive faction wants to stress is the following:

"There is an agreement between our species. You are teaching us about the love we supposedly have within us that we want to unlock, and how not to fear our own individuality. We are teaching you about your fears and how you can turn those fears into your strengths. Our relationship is a symbiotic one, for we are all part of the same Whole." [8]

I find this particularly interesting, because Prince UTU, when he contacted me, said basically the same thing that our relationship is symbiotic in nature, and we are all part of the same Whole. The Grays further comment:

"There are many who protest what is occurring with abductions and genetic experiments. Those who protest can only protest when they feel they are victims. Those who feel they are not victims will not protest. Do you follow what we mean? The act of protestation means that in some way there must be a feeling of victimization."

There is some twisted logic in this statement, if we really look at it. It is their conviction that it's not only when an abductee protests that the above applies, but also if someone like you and I do it; they want us to "realize" that we feel like victims and need to change our mentality. This is very similar to Hidden Hand's logic, as well.

What about if we don't agree when we see someone who can't defend themselves, being carried away and experimented upon? Is that victimhood or is it caring about another, defenseless individual? Even if that individual does have an agreement somewhere down the line, agreements should be allowed to be changed and re-evaluated. In this case they can't, because once you make an individual agreement with them and want to break it, the Zetas are referring to the Government agreement, and thus the individual has no longer any say in the matter. That's the twisted logic. Anybody has the right to say no, but the abductees don't know how, and the Zetas are certainly not teaching them. All the abductees need to say is something to the effect: *"I understand that we may have had a one on one agreement once upon a time, and I may even transmit on an unconscious level that I still am part of this agreement, but I am telling you here and now that our contract is void. I no longer want to take part in this experiment, and I don't want to encounter you again. So now, bring me back where you took me and leave without coming back again."*

Some may argue that this is us in the future, so we owe it to ourselves to set things straight, but people don't understand that all they need to do is to choose another reality -- now, in the present. If they change their belief systems, they choose another timeline. This may in the long run lead to the termination of the "Gray timeline", but in my opinion, that's what needs to be done. If not, our future is going to become a living hell -- at least for those who choose to become mesmerized by Sirian technology.

Bashar says that we are moving towards a time when we *"much more openly and freely choose to confront that which [we] fear"*. [9] He is correct in this, but if we do what they want, it will just slingshot us right into the Machine Kingdom. I must say I like to listen to Bashar; he -- or they, rather, as they are a Social Memory Complex -- have some very empowering information to give us, and these Essassani Grays may even have good intentions, seen from their perspective. They have even gained a good sense

of humor. However, *it is in their interest that we choose a certain timeline, or they may cease to exist in our future!* This is most probably the real reason why they are here. They know the intentions of the less evolved Grays and know that if things are not going in the right direction this time around, things may be worse for the Essassani as well. They want to go further in their development, as well as we want to go further with ours. It's up to each person to choose; I simply lay out the stepping stones and what the consequences most possibly will be when we follow one or the other, or any alternatives thereof. You see, these Grays, I've noticed, have the same philosophy as I have, because it's just how metaphysics works. Bashar says that the contact with the Grays will lead to a personal transformation on a widespread level, and then lead to species transformation, very similar to what I want, but *without* nano-technology.

So it really boils down to in what direction we put our thoughts, intentions, emotions, and actions. Our future depends on it, as the reader can clearly see. If we agree to help the Grays out of the mess they're in (we humans are creating it) will also continue the slavery we are experiencing right now, but it will become worse and really won't resolve much, from what I can see. The Essassani are definitely not the solution, in my opinion. But now, at the end of the Old Era, we get a new chance to start all over and create a new future, and I doubt we get another chance in a very long time.

Right now, as we speak (and this has been going on for a while), members of the Zeta community are incarnating in human bodies with an agreement they have with their own to be abducted and experimented on from early childhood and throughout life. This is another type of agreement, and is the only reason these Zetas are incarnating on this planet in human bodies. Obviously, this doesn't work either, because the Zetas don't understand the nature of the human soul. If they incarnate in a human body with the little individual consciousness they have left, they will never figure out how it all works, because they exclude the human Fire from the equation, just like our own scientists do.

Sex is of course another thing they want to be able to re-explore. Therefore, from another dimension, they are spying on humans having sex without the humans knowing about it. Hearing about this, people in the audience protest and say this is a intrusion of privacy, but again the Zetas say they only do it with people who respond with their "wavelength", and therefore are part of their project. To them, there is no difference between a conscious decision on the part of the human, or a sub- or unconscious response. The Grays respond to the part of the human mind which is the "loudest" at the moment. Their goal for now is to be able to have sex with a human. They say they can do that already now, even without having any genitals, because according to them, they can manifest a penis by just using their thoughts, and even have sex. However, they are not able to get the sensations a human gets in that situation, and they can't make a female pregnant.

Harone explains that the Zetas are here in our local space, in what they call *interdimensional space*, and all they need is the flip of a switch in order to enter our reality and time continuum. But interestingly enough, none of them can nano-travel naturally until they reach the Essassani stage in their development. Before that, the Zetas are "nano-traveling" with the help of *nano-technology!* This is partly what the current investment in this technology will lead to. We will discuss nano-technology much more in one of the last papers, and I'm sure the reader will find that interesting. I am going to

explain it in a very simple way, so people can really understand it. But bottom line is that when people see Zetas go through walls, they usually do this with help of technology, and not because they can do it as a part of their natural evolvement, which we who choose to evolve naturally are going to be able to do in the near future. With machine technology, they can also slightly change the vibration of the abductee, so they vibrate on a different frequency than the solid wall, and thus the Grays can lead them through solid objects. This, too, is coming from the horse's mouth.

Many of the future Zetas are half etheric, like I said before, and Harone confirms what I told you earlier in my papers, that we humans have a tendency to call everything *non-physical* which we can't see, or perceive with our 5 senses, but Harone says that what we call non-physical can be very physical in other dimensions; it's just in other light and sound frequencies.

Furthermore, they are talking about the 60% group versus the 40% group, where the 60% are the *Meta Group*, and we're talking about visitors here. They explain that the 60% group are of a slightly higher dimension and density and are able to shapeshift by changing their vibratory frequency so we perceive them as something different from what they really are. The 40% are more truly physical (which means 3D beings). These two groups represent present and future visitors to Earth. Interestingly enough, some of the 60% they call the *meta-Lyrans*, *meta-Pleiadians*, and *meta-Terrans*. The Lyrans, without any doubts, the way Harone, Sasha, and Germane describe them, are the same old Sirians under another guise. So, in other words, they are talking about the Sirian Alliance as those who can manipulate energy in the above ways, just like I've said many times before. The meta-Terrans are future humans whom the Sirians have taught how to do this. There are most probably already those who can. We know for a fact that the old shamans could do it in the ancient past - *without* technology.

In the previous section, I said that the story about Apex is at least partly the story about we humans. For those who are interested, I want to give you the whole conversation where Sasha, the female Pleiadian who is working with the Grays, is telling us this. Keith, who is asking the questions, is Keith Priest, co-author to the book:

"Keith: Obviously the Zetas are not truly alien to humanity. There has to be a deep connection that brings the two species together. It is a reunification of something in a unique way to create something new. I would go so far as to say that those who had a hand in engineering the humans also had a hand in engineering the Zetas. How else could it be?"

Sasha: Yes, that race would be called the Founders, and you discussed them in your book *The Prism of Lyra*. We would also like to bring up an issue that has been debated many times in your past about who, exactly, the Zetas are. In *Visitors from Within* the Apexians were discussed as being the species who became the Zetas. It has also been debated by others that the Zetas are really humans coming from the future to influence yourselves.

Keith: Considering the nature of time and space, couldn't it be both?

Sasha: Absolutely yes! Many people would feel that they need a definitive, either/or answer. Are the Zetas Apexians (a race outside of yourselves) or are they future humans - a literal aspect of yourselves returning to heal its past and change its future? It does not have to be one or the

other. In fact, because reality is cyclical and not linear, a definitive answer does not make sense. It is both! Therein lies the paradox. As we have said many times, when one approaches a paradox, one is the closest to the truth."[\[10\]](#)

And Sasha adds in another place in the book:

"...different factions of Zetas and/or humans who are conducting various contact activities. Each of these groups has a different agenda"[\[11\]](#)

So is it a wonder that people think the ET issue is complex and confusing? This is particularly true when we learn that part of the so-called "ET issue" is not about ETs at all, but about time jumpers. Many of them are humans from the future.

Moreover, they tell us that another thing they were doing from the future was to "insert" the Asian race into the melting pot of Homo sapiens when they saw that the evolution "didn't work"[\[12\]](#) Not only do the Asians have similarities with the Grays when comes to their physical appearance, but they are also more of a "hive community", where the group means everything and the individual means less (I'm not saying this to insult Asian people, just as a matter of fact). They thought the Asian people would be the solution, but it wasn't.

The Grays have always been fumbling in the dark, due to their lack of emotions and comprehension of their own past. One would think that even if they can't feel pain (which they can't in the sense we do it), they could at least notice that something is wrong when we do, during the abductions, and do something about it. Apparently, when they have humanoids with them at the abductions, something *is* done about it, thanks to the humanoids, but then the next time around when the Grays are alone with the abductee, they seem clueless again. How can something like that evolve, or change anything? To evolve as a species, you need to be able to learn these basic concepts, otherwise it's useless. And future history shows that it apparently is useless. Sasha says that humans will experience a leap in consciousness due to the Zetas' present interaction, but even if this is the case, it only propels us towards the Machine Kingdom, and we're running right into the arms of the Sirians. And the Harvest, according to the Alpha Draconians (whom we are visiting in the next paper), started its first phase in 2011, when the first people were harvested. This means that "evolved people" who died around that time were harvested in the *between-lives-area*.

Now we're supposedly only waiting for the Superwave. If the reader still has doubts which future you want to experience, a future hybrid child named Ethil in Royal's and Priest's book tells us that in his reality there is no difference between technology and spirituality, because they have blended so much. Apparently, in his time they have also managed to extend their lives considerably with technology. Ethil says that he basically can stay in the same body as long as he wants (thousands, perhaps millions of years if he so wishes), and when he gets bored, he can choose another one. Sounds exactly like what the Sirians do. And in the case of Ethil and his likes, they are at a point in the future development where humans are almost all machine, and as long as you can repair machine body parts, you can hypothetically live forever. Besides, if time is not linear, we have a totally different ball game. Furthermore, Ethil says that the natural way to evolve is with technology, and we need "outside help" to

be able to take the leap.

IV. How a Hybrid is Created

Now the reader hopefully has a better comprehension of what I meant when I talked about the "enhanced human", "the evolved human", or even the "new species". This is literally so, because our DNA structure is changing radically as we learn new things and start living more in line with the cosmos and less within the current societal structure. Most of us still need to have a job and a roof over our heads, but we have a better understanding of how things are set up here, and know the difference between the 4% universe the Sirians want us to see and experience, and the real, 96% universe.

We also know what the goals of the channeled sources are, and we need to remember that our branch of the Tree of Life -- a branch which is slowly but surely growing out -- is the natural evolution. No future being whatsoever is going to tell me that we need more genetic manipulation to be able to evolve. The Pleiadians said recently that this is a Living Library after all, and generic engineering and manipulation has always been going on here, and always will. Still, they say (and I agree), we are now an evolving species and must be left alone to do our thing. Hence, we need to claim our sovereignty, just like I've stressed as well throughout these papers, and one of the reasons I got interested in LPG-C and their projects, which were based on this same principle. We need to take a step outside of all agendas and create our own goals -- individually and as a soul group.

We still have a few papers to go before Level III is finished and what's been hidden deep inside of us has come to the surface. So I suggest we move on to explain a little bit about how human hybrids are created; the real process. Again, this comes from the Grays themselves, but is it true? I would say it is, because it makes sense, it fits, and it feels right. The process the Grays use when they genetically manipulate a race is told by Harone, whom allegedly is the expert, being in charge of many of these projects.

Here on Earth, the military has been involved in genetic engineering and manipulation for quite a while. But like with so many other things, there are always different factions, and each faction only knows so much. There is the "mainstream faction", which basically doesn't know enough to succeed in this field, and we have the "hidden section", which is overseen by military officers from the Shadow Government and the Sirians themselves. One faction is for the public, where a small percentage of what has been accomplished is released, so that the other faction can get more funding.

Harone says that the problem in the mainstream faction is that scientists only look in the physical realm, and therefore miss out on 50% of the process, or more. So now Harone will reveal how to work with both the etheric and physical realms.

The Etheric Levels: The etheric work is done on a meta-atomic level (where meta means "beyond"). It means it exists outside the physical dimensions, but exists here as well. The manipulation on this level is plasmic. Light plasma is induced in different areas to create specific coding, or for language. The physical adjacent to this non-physical state forms itself according to the light plasmic language that is set up.

When they do their genetic work in the creation of hybrids, they first begin on the most basic of levels. They create a template around which physical life will eventually form itself. Chromosomes, RNA, DNA -- what we call the genetic structure -- represent some of the smallest genetic codes we can read right now. But there is a whole world beyond that, and that's where they begin.

They start, first of all, by harnessing the template that exists for all forms of life in the reality the Zetas share with us. This template is a triadic structure that represents one polarity, its opposite, and the integration and the joining of the two. Life forms the way it does because of this template, which exists in the reality they share with us. They begin with the triadic template.

Within the energy dynamic of this template they then insert plasmic light energy with the language encoded into it at the most basic levels. It is difficult to exactly describe what this language "says", they tell us, because it is a language that does not exist in physical reality. Its components eventually instruct physical matter how to create body structures. The language first affects the non-physical, and then the physical realms. Work on the etheric levels can be compared to building blocks. From the most basic level, plasmic light language instructs the physical matter to arrange itself according to these etheric templates. They have been working on many different strains of hybrid beings to find the most resilient ones, so they alter the plasmic light language attached to the triadic template in order to find the most perfect body structure that can serve them.

Physicality is always connected to the non-physical, so what is done in the non-physical always affects the physical realms. There may be, in our terms, a time lag between the non-physical work and the physical manifestation, but that is only because of the idea of growth in an exponential sense from non-physicality to physicality. Matter is matter because it has compressed itself enough from the energetic state to form a densified field. When the template is given enough light plasmic energy, it becomes compressed and enters the physical realm. This is the bridge between the etheric and the physical.

The Physical Level: Our scientists may think that the physical aspects are much more easily manipulated. But once they have what we would consider to be a fetus, they then can monitor and direct its biochemical development so it will have the right mixtures and proportions of chemicals needed to develop the type of being they would like to create.

The physical genetic work continues throughout the life of the hybrid simply because they haven't perfected the strain. They must continue to achieve the perfection that they seek. This is done through experiments and neurochemicals, adrenal chemicals, and basic chemical function in the body. It is also achieved by directing various light and sound frequencies on the developing fetus that will give it the signature vibration it needs in order to develop according to their plans. On all levels, then, the genetic work is done. The etheric level is the most basic, but is instrumental in the forming of the physical level.[\[13\]](#)

So the above is, in general terms, how a hybrid is created, according to the Zetas.

The questioner at one point is asking what the humans can gain from the visitations we currently have, and Sasha, the Pleiadian female, is the one who gives the answer:

"Again we must understand that we must speak in generalities because each group has its own desires. They are always looking for ways to rectify their past. So the humanoids see this as a way to give back to humans what they perceive they've removed from Earth for thousands of years."[\[14\]](#)

Think and ponder this statement. Why do all these star beings have to come here and rectify their past? And if this really is what they're doing, what does the following statement from Sasha mean? (Remember that the "metahumans", which are the Zeta/human hybrids, come back here in time in different stages of development and on different timelines. Therefore, they may have different agendas, even when they come as channeled sources):

"The metahuman from the future has several different agendas, but they are all intertwined. This has to do with stimulating the energy necessary in the individual or the mass-conscious mind or a society to trigger the evolutionary process -- to make the leap."

[...]

"The Zeta Reticuli, even in the future, have not yet mastered the understanding of emotions, but they have learned the value to using empathys to translate to them what the human is experiencing. **The humanoids take the emotional expressions from the human, synthesize them into a form that the Zeta Reticuli can identify with, and channel those emotions through themselves so that the Zetas can understand.** *[Emphasis not in original]*.[\[15\]](#)

So, their agendas may be different, but they are all intertwined. And then, the humanoids have the ability to take human emotions and funnel them through themselves so that the Zetas can understand. If they can do that, they can do *exactly the same thing when they channel through a human vehicle!* And this is precisely, just like I've said so many times, why the audience who listens to a channeled source can feel all this love and light inside themselves during a channeled session, when in fact the entities are not even able to feel emotions!

In my papers I have talked a lot about possession and how entities can attach to humans if people are not protecting themselves. What do you think happens when a channeled source is transmitting all this love and light, which is nothing but human emotions that they "steal" and funnel back through the vehicle and into the minds of the audience? Well, people feel so good about this boost of energy that they temporarily leave their bodies. And what can happen when someone leaves their body unprotected? They put up a "vacant sign" on it, and entities feel free to enter the empty body! This is entity possession.

This may be one reason why the source is funneling all this love & light through the audience, but not the only reason. Of course, they also want to win people over so they can harvest them.

Does this mean that we can't listen to channeling anymore, because we may become possessed? Not necessarily. But it *is* important that you protect yourself by putting an imaginary bubble around you before you start listening to any of that kind of material. Not all of it will make you possessed, of course, and not everybody get possessed, either, when they leave their body, but what I'm saying is that there is

a chance. And if it is the purpose of the source to possess people, they will do what they can to take advantage of the vacancy.

Mother Earth will continue orbiting the Sun in all the different versions of herself. The Machine Kingdom will happen here and not on a third party planet, and so will the splitting of worlds, where higher dimensional versions of Earth will exist simultaneously, and in the same space as the versions containing the Machine Kingdom. The only difference will be that they exist in different densities and dimensions, like Earth always has had its different densities and dimensions. The question is, which version do *you* want to live in?

We have talked about many reasons why it's important that we do our inner work and how important it was to take advantage of the leap in consciousness and awareness that came, almost like a free ride, with the nano-second. Not only because this is the natural way to evolve, and we need as many people as possible to start realizing what is going on so they can begin to work on themselves, but it's also been (and still is) a race against time. The future hybrid Machine Kingdom Zeta/human hybrids are doing exactly what we are doing, *but they are doing it with technology!* They, too, are trying to get as many people as possible to realize that we belong to a cosmic consciousness and that we need to reach for the stars so we can apply for membership in the Galactic Community.

But there is a major difference! The steps they are taking will lead humanity to a community where we become members in different Galactic Federations; most of those are just different names for the Sirian Alliance. The Zetas are mentioning the *Association of Worlds*, where the end product, the Essassani Grays are members. Indeed, Bashar and Sasha say that the Association of Worlds is the same as the Galactic Federation, which *is* the Sirian Alliance!

The following is what the Zetas are doing with humans right now as we speak. They are talking about thousands of people, but that was in the 1990s. Imagine how many they are now. This is why we can't win the race and hope for all mankind to evolve like we want to do it. This is why we simply need to do the best we can and affect as many as possible -- as many as are willing to listen. Our job is not to force our ideas on others. All we can do is to work on ourselves, be of assistance when and where it's asked for, and that's it. The ripple effect will do the rest, and time will tell how many will go in this or that direction.

"...we are facilitating something within you that is the culmination of a very ancient agreement.

The genetic work on your planet with your species began from a more primitive form of life over a million of your years ago." [...] "At that time, it was not the Zeta Reticuli doing that work. In this time that you call the present we are picking up where your forefathers have left off..."

[...]

"But we also give you something. That something is more codes, more activation on the light-plasmic language level. This is occurring with literally thousands of people on your planet. There will be a critical mass reached, and when this happens, the species leap will occur in force."

"What type of code? Can you explain the ideas that are represented there?"

"...Primarily, the code we are triggering within you is the recognition of yourselves as part of a *galactic ecosystem*, a working piece of the whole..."

"...We see the work we do with you as a *galactic evolution*, and since you've experienced only species planetary evolution, it is a new arena for you. But there are guides, there are facilitators who have been there before who assist you..."

"...You will begin to speak the same language symbolically."

"Do you mean in our thinking and feeling?"

"Yes." [16]

In the first part of this quotation they are telling us that they are continuing the work of the Sirians (which basically means that they are working on behalf of the Overlords), and that they *are* making changes to us, in spite of what they told us earlier (see the beginning of this paper).

You can also see at the end of the quote that by coding us differently, they will alter our ways of thinking into thinking more collectively (and become more of a bee-hive collective, i.e. a Social Memory Complex(!)), and of course in a way that will fit into their agenda. If we let them do that, we are left with no choice. Can you see now why it is so important that I let people get the chance to take part of all this information? I haven't seen all this being revealed in its context anywhere else (and I mean the Levels I-III as a whole), but as soon as I'm done, it will be, and I will feel more at peace.

My next paper, which will finish the series on channeling, is going to be all about the Alpha Draconians. Believe it or not, but it will take a whole paper, and it is totally necessary. I have never seen such a revealing information anywhere else when comes to channeling and what the real purpose of the Harvest is. We have already talked about that here, in relation to the information we get from the sources discussed thus far. But the Alpha Draconians take it ten steps further, if I may say so. It's too much to include in this paper, so I decided to give this information a paper of its own. You will see what I mean when you get the chance to read it.

V. Disclosure

People who are into channeling and have found it exciting may feel discouraged now after I've written these papers. Don't be! First of all I wanted to inform people about the true nature of the Harvest, and second, the more we learn about these things, the more we can use our discernment and figure out what information can be useful for us, and what is not. Even the most conspiratorial channel has good material in it which can be used for our growth. Again, let's never throw out the baby with the bathwater. I listen to channeled material myself and learn how to discern.

The bottom line, however, is probably as follows: the star beings who are really genuinely here as our friends are still mostly lurking in the background without intervening. Some may have incarnated here in the same manner as we humans, and grown up here in order to directly assist, while others (most of them) are still observing. The latter are hoping that we can figure out on our own how to say no to the Sirian Alliance, raise our frequency, evolve, and be ready to make contact with a Galactic Community. When we *are* ready, contact will happen on an individual basis with this Galactic Community, and the information will be shared on channels who can handle it and are prepared. This is already happening and has been for a while.

So many people are talking about *Disclosure*, which has become a subject with a capital "D" these days, and they are writing to the government, or even make appointment with our "representatives" to discuss the matter that the ET issue, which has been kept secret from humanity, now must be disclosed. There are those who want all files opened and let the ETs show themselves to the peoples of the world.

I am sorry to make the reader disappointed again, if this is what you are hoping for, because the chance it will happen is next to zero. This is for several reasons, but the two most important ones are,

1) The government is hiding so many crimes on this subject and many representatives in high positions are afraid for their lives if the UFO issue will be disclosed. They will do all that's in their power to keep the *real* X-Files hidden. And there are more people involved in the cover-up than we may think. However, there are factions of the military and the government who also want an end to secrecy and are working behind the scenes to make Disclosure happen, but they tread lightly, because they have families and don't want to end up like JFK and others who have "gone too far". Then when have something which is perhaps even more important:

2) What do you think would happen if ETs start showing up here on Earth? Many of them are interdimensional and "materialize" from thin air. Many may look like us, but not all of them will behave like us. Then two things are bound to happen, which are

a) people will freak out, because they are not ready. They will deny the truth as if their lives depended on it, because "everybody knows" they are demons, and many religious people will call them demons, Devas, Jinns, or whatever fits into their rigid belief systems. And they will demand that this horrific alliance with demons will stop. In the name of God they will invade the White House or whatnot and call everybody in there Satanists. Others will be scared out of mind, and our mental hospitals will be overfilled, and

b) most peoples' nervous systems can't handle the energy from an alien. These energies that mankind would have to deal with are much stronger than our own at this point, and we have not been trained and prepared for such an encounter. Many, if not most peoples' nervous systems would fry. So, before the positive ETs show up in our cities, mankind needs to be prepared, and this is something I will talk about in my book, which will follow upon Level III.

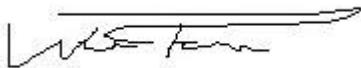
So, in other words, Disclosure in the sense most people think of it is not written in the stars at the moment. I have talked about the Machine Kingdom and a world ruled openly by negative ETs, so is that not a kind of Disclosure, after all? Yes and no. Of course, it is Disclosure in the sense that humankind will start mingling with this group of ETs directly, but they will live among us in enhanced human bodies that can handle their energies, and well established in those, they can hold back the powerful energies that are destructive to us, except when they want to show what they can do, or want to punish us. In these cases, people are bound to witness some phenomena they have so far only seen in movies. But remember that ETs walked among us in Sumerian times, and earlier. In those times, believe it or not,

peoples' neurological systems were much stronger and they could more easily handle ET energies, because ETs were part of their daily life.

For those who plan to come back to Earth and be part of building a higher density world, I would suggest you start preparing yourself for encounters that are much more beneficial for you than the Sirians. They are here in Near Earth Space, just waiting for you to be strong enough for an exchange to take place, without any exterior motives. Those who plan not to come back to Earth still need to practice this for the same reason. Many of us will move on and perhaps start an interaction with the Galactic Community already after this lifetime, and at that time we need our personal issues resolved -- at least those which hold our energies back. It's very important. That's why I, and many other researchers, have stressed how imperative it is that we take a look at our dark side, let them face the surface, take a look at them for what they are and let them go. This is the simple procedure that needs to be done right away if you haven't already started on it. And whatever comes up, it is nothing to be ashamed of. We all have done things we weren't proud of, which we throw down into the abyss of our minds, hoping to never have to dig them up again. Surprise, surprise! Now is the time!

I know there are a lot of channeled material I haven't covered; the above is just a scratch on the surface. Some groups I will present in the Galactic Federation Paper later on, but if I have missed your favorite channeled source, I am sorry. However, the ones I've mentioned are enough to dig into in order to understand the agenda.

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[0] Source: Wynn Free, *"The Creator Gods of this Universe want to Talk to You"*, p.138.

[1] Source: *4th Density, Channeling by Lyssa Royal (Document Collection, 1992-1999)*, p.1, *op. cit.*

[2] Lyssa Royal: *"Density/Dimension Scale"*, *op. cit.*

[3] Lyssa Royal and Keith Priest, 1999: *"Visitors from Within"*.

[4] *ibid.*

[5] Source: Transcript of channeled session by Bashar.

[6] Royal: *"The Zeta Reticuli Civilization -- Group Mind"*, *op. cit.*

[7] <http://cosmicawareness.websitetoolbox.com/post/Bashar-allows-a-Grey-to-speak-to-the-audience-5483523>

[8] Lyssa Royal and Keith Priest, 1999 [Second Edition]: *"Visitors from Within"*, *op. cit.*

[9] *ibid.* p.158.

[10] *ibid.* pp.190-91.

[11] *ibid.* p.192.

[12] No, it didn't work from the perspective of the future Zeta/human hybrids, as we know. From their viewpoint, the "fork in the road" didn't happen the way the Pleiadians want it to happen now. Therefore, they think their timeline is the "best" there is; there are no alternatives, unless they intervene. Of course, they would never want the "splitting of the worlds" that I've been talking about, because that could potentially change their timeline, too, and they wouldn't have any control over it.

[13] *Lyssa Royal and Keith Priest, 1999 [Second Edition]: "Visitors from Within", pp.67-70.*

[14] p.126, *op. cit.*

[15] p.122, *op. cit.*

[16] pp.75-76, *op. cit.*

Paper #5: The Alpha Draconians and the Creation of the Starhuman

by Wes Penre, Wednesday, March 6, 2013
(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Alpha Draconians -- Dragons from the VOID

She calls herself Abraxas, but as an Alpha Draconian she goes under many names. Her perhaps most prominent name is Sirebird Beardris, and she is one of the Founding Elders of the Council of Thuban, residing in the 12th Dimension.

I found her on a forum called *The Birth of Gaia*, <http://www.birthofgaia.com>, and she uses a gravatar of a young, attractive woman. In reality she is a "walk-in", which means she is a non-physical ET, whom as a soul is "possessing" a body where an original soul already dwells. It is like a soul came into your body and shared it with you and you kept yourself in the background. She emphasizes that she didn't just "walk in", but that it was an agreement between her and the original soul. Walk-ins are not uncommon these days when people are evolving, she says, and exactly what she means by that will be clear later on in this paper. She goes as far as to say that you and I are walk-ins as well, otherwise we wouldn't have any interest in this material. A walk-in can also be seen as a higher aspect of self. The reason she is here is to inform humanity of what is going on right now in regards to ascension and the so-called "Harvest".

The human with whom she shares the body is John Shadow, a 53 year old handicapped man, born in Queensland, Australia, on June 4, 1957. John has a similar disease as that of the scientist, Stephen Hawking, but in Shadows' case, it's concentrated only to the legs, and he needs two canes to be able to move around. Abraxas, however, looks at herself as a female and addresses herself like such. She also says she's the Thuban Council's Ambassador to Earth, where Thuban is the name of the star, Alpha Draconis.



Figure 1. Abraxas, as she depicts herself on the forum.

The Thuban Council, which is directing her message to mankind, are not 3D beings, but of the 12th Dimension, which is within the KHAA (also called the 96%, or the VOID). Abraxas is actually telling us that she *is* from the VOID, and that the 12th Dimension is not in the physical universe.

Abraxas uses a type of data streaming when she is transforming her message, just like A'shayana Deane does when she is communicating with the Guardian Alliance, and the Thuban message can sometimes be just as complicated and esoteric as that of Ms. Deane. However, Abraxas is not reluctant to answer questions when asked, and sometimes the questions are of high quality, and that makes her going. Some new and quite shocking material is being revealed.

But why is she here? What does the Council of Thuban want? Because the Alpha Draconians are super-bad, aren't they? If someone would eat you alive, it would be them, right?

Not according to Abraxas. She admits, though, that there are Dracos in lower densities who are more like savages in that respect, but she is the messenger of a very highly respected Royal Dragon Council. And of course, as usual *they are us in the future!* Abraxas says we have a lot of Draconian DNA in our body and that our reptilian brain comes from them. The reason they are here, preparing for the Harvest, is because we called for them, our future selves, due to that "it's time". The Thubans also believe that they are here to assist James of the WingMakers, whom they in most part support. And just like James Mahu Nahi and Hidden Hand, Abraxas has no intention to go public except on a few forums. She is of the conviction that those who need to find the information will find it.

Just like RA, the Cassiopaeans, and others, the Thubans are coming only because of the Harvest. And just like them, they are riding on the Superwave. But there is a difference; the Alpha Draconians say they are *in charge* of the Harvest. They are the Highest Order, and the ones who will see to that the Harvest happens. She also says quite a lot about us, and for one, we are of Dragon blood and Dragon seed, and therefore we should come to them, and them alone. And fear not; the Dracos are benevolent (so she says).

I believe there is the equivalent to a few hundred pages long thread where the *Birth of Gaia* members interact with Abraxas online. I started reading it some time ago, and when you see through the esoteric language she uses, you mainly see similar information that you see when studying channeled sources; albeit, she goes a whole lot deeper. Otherwise, it's the same love & light, STO/STS, density teachings, and ascension in form of a Harvest. However, towards the end, when Abraxas gets into a dispute with a few of the forum members, it's getting extremely interesting. Suddenly, she lets her guard down and tells these people exactly what the Harvest is all about and why they are *really* here! Suddenly, the whole subject on the Harvest makes all the sense in the world!

So I decided to write this paper to reveal the same thing to you that was revealed to me, but without much of the complicated linguistics. Her message is often delivered in quite an esoteric language, and hopefully I can make the whole subject more coherent and easier to read than on the forum. Albeit, the forum is there for those who want to read it all, but it often requires all of your attention to grasp what she's saying. Here is the URL: <http://www.birthofgaia.com/t116-abraxas-thuban-qa>. The thread on the Birth of Gaia Forum started on October 17, 2010. Enjoy!

II. Understanding the Basics of Alpha Draconian Cosmology and the Draconian Star Race

Abraxas starts with giving us a short introduction of the Council of Thuban, but goes more into details later on. She says they are not well known by any beings dwelling in the lower dimensions, but have been mentioned by the Andromedans, and their messenger, Alex Collier.

When we look at what Alex Collier says about the Alpha Draconians, it is that they are probably the most misunderstood of all star races. He says he has witnessed a deep respect for this race, generated out of admiration and fear. He further says that the Draconians are probably the oldest race in our universe, and they don't even know how they came here.^[1] *The Council of 11* (or just *11* for short), which is the Andromedan Council according to Collier, say that the Draconians were here first and are therefore the *heirs to this universe* and are as such *all royalty!* Furthermore, they say that the Dracos have conquered big parts of the universe and altered the DNA in species they have encountered on their conquest.

Apparently, the Thubans have told the Andromedans that the most densely populated area of sub-races of Draconians is the Constellation of Orion, Rigel, and the star system known as Capella. The Thuban thinks that fear rules and love is weak, and the weak are meant to be slaves. Therefore, they don't exactly bring peace where they show up. They use technology for control and domination and they brainwash their young to be suspicious against other star races, including humans. Abraxas refers to Collier's paper, but neither confirms, nor disputes the information therein.

So this is the story the Andromedans are telling us about the Draconians. Thuban is one of the star systems the Sirians have conquered, so then the Draconians are pretty much in alliance with, or maybe even slaves to the Sirians, right? Not according to Abraxas. She is talking about archetypes ruling the universe, where the Prime Creator is on top, and the Alpha Draconians, or the Thubans, of the 12th Dimension is an Archetype of the 1st Order, while both the Sirians and the whole Alliance are Archetypes of the 3rd Order (we will go much deeper into archetypes later in this paper). It means that these Thubans are way higher up on the interdimensional scale than the Sirians, or at least so they claim. However, they are promoting the 3rd Order Archetype as being the controller of this 4D reality. This shows clearly in the thread, where Abraxas promotes the Second Coming of Jesus, whom is none less than Jesus/Lucifer/ENKI. But isn't Lucifer Jesus' adversary? No, according to the Thubans, Lucifer is Jesus' mirror, which means that when Jesus was battling Lucifer or Satan in the Bible, he was simply battling his own dark sides; the ones inside himself.

Now, don't think for a moment that this paper will be a repetition of the previous ones about the Harvest and the Superwave. Although I'd gotten used to all that, this Thuban thread came as a shocker. All the following information needs to be known!

At the top of the Thuban Council sit the 24 Elders, who are the Thuban Dragons, receiving their authority from the 4 Beasts, and through them from the Prime Creator, or God. To be more precise, the Council consists of 12 androgynous archetypes that are mirroring the 12 existing dimensions and are therefore fulfilling the role of mirroring *all* the dimensions, from the 1st to the 12th. It is my understanding that in Thuban cosmology everything is mirroring itself, and this mirroring continues on an upward gradient scale, up through the dimensions. I am mirroring myself as well, by also being my opposite, and the same goes for you. That's us here in 3D. According to Draconian cosmological model, each Elder can be each dimension and at the same time mirroring them. So 12 Elders in this sense

become 24 Elders, as each Elder Dragon is doubled. This may sound incredibly esoteric, but is basically nothing new; I believe I've seen this in old gnostic writings as well.

When asked if this star race are real dragons, and look like dragons, their answer is confirmative. However, how does a dragon look like? Well, when we humans found the first bones of the horrifying "lizards" in form of the prehistoric Iguanodon, our imagination started working for us, and thus we created an archetype of Dragons here on Earth. Then, as time went by, we more and more changed our perspective of how dragons look like, from fire-breathing flying dinosaurs to more T-Rex and alligator-like creatures. But before that, in medieval Europe, the "correct" picture of Dragons replaced the old ones. Here they were two-legged human-looking serpentine creatures -- the correct archetype of the Serpent, which did not glide sideways, but like a sinusoidal waveform, which is up and down like the picture in an oscilloscope. This is how the Dragons apparently move in the VOID.

The Thubans distinguish between the Sky Blue or Cyan colored Dragon and the Red Dragon. The former is the Master Dragon and the latter is in prophecy called the "Devil", and is so neutralized (discharged) in the Entwined Serpent or Double-Dragon of the White Lucifer with the Black Lucifer. But as long as we are reading this paper, we need to keep in mind who this group of entities, declaring themselves as being next under the Prime Creator, are. They say they are both our ancestors and our descendent, like so many others. The thing is that if we look at this in perspective, there is a chance that each of these channeled sources who say they are us in the past and in the future could potentially tell us the truth. We have the Grays, we have the Pleiadians, the Cassiopaeans, and many more...They all fit into this agenda, as we shall see.



Figure 2. "The Blue Master Dragon", here moving through the VOID in a sinusoidal waveform.

The Thubans say that in the beginning of the universe was the Dragon. The Dragon as consciousness eventually descended into matter (3D) and became humans. Then, seen from a perspective of simultaneous time, we are now going to ascend again, after have learned the lessons we need to learn in 3D, and we will become what they call *Starhumans*. A Starhuman is Old Human (*homo sapiens*)

sapiens) + Dragon. So in reality, we are ascending, while they are descending down to meet us; they, who are us in the future. This is what they call the Harvest. The new human, after the Harvest, is the Dragonized Starhuman.

ii.i. Dimensions of the VOID and the 4% Universe

Abraxas agrees that one of the most misunderstood concepts in metaphysics is that of dimensions and densities. Without going into too many details about the Alpha Draconian version, we still need to touch on it to have the rest make sense. It's not differing too much from what we have already talked about earlier, however. The Thubans prefer to use the term dimension, I've noticed.

We already know that according to the Thubans, there exist 12 dimensions all together. This also coincides with the RA Material and others, who embrace 8 densities (or dimensions), and I will explain why that is. The Draconians do *not* endorse A'shayana Deane and her Guardian Alliance's 15 dimensions, however.

They say that any ET race we can ever think of exists in the 8th Dimension or under. We humans basically exists in 4 of them, where the 4th Dimension is the astral. So in other words, the ascension is not from 3D to 4D, but from 4D to 5D, unless we speak of densities. In that case it would be from 3D to 4D. The RA collective were talking about octaves. In the RA concept, when we'll reach the 8th Density, it starts all over in a new, higher octave of 8 densities. According to the Dragons, this is basically correct, because like I said, no star race can go higher than the 8th Dimension, because the rest, from 9-12, are the "Angelic Dimensions", if we want to call it that, and exist in the VOID, outside our universe.

When we talk about dimensions here on Earth, we are still only talking about the astral, they say, which is limited to 4 Dimensions. 5D is the last dimension of embodiment. To reach the 6th Dimension, we need to get in contact with what they call the "superconsciousness", which requires transcension of the subconscious; something that is not possible if we inhabit a physical body, they say. Not even in Near Death Experiences or Out of Body Experiences can we reach the 6th Dimension.

If we compare this with what I wrote about in Level II, it corresponds pretty well with the distinction between the 96% universe and the 4%. Dimensions 9-12 in the Thubanese model are the VOID (96%), and dimensions 1-8 are the 4% where we are programmed to dwell. As we can see, there are non-physicals even in the 4% universe. And I agree with the Dragons when it comes to entering the VOID; we totally must connect our different "minds" with each other. Some can be done already now, while the rest has to be done in the non-physical. This starts in Dimension 6, according to this material, and expands up through Dimension 8, when we finally can see the universe for what it is.

James of the WingMakers said in the Project Camelot Interview in 2008 that ANU of the Anunnaki and his people created what I call the 4% universe, ready with its own dimensions and everything. He called it a "cloned universe" (more as a metaphor, when indeed he described the 4% universe), and those who are stuck in it believe that this is the only universe there is. So, what it certainly looks like is that even the channeled sources, who are us in the future, but of a higher density or dimension than we earth humans, are still stuck within the 8 dimensions of the 4% universe. They say that once they reach the 8th dimension/density, they become One with the Creator and start operating in a new octave, which starts on a higher level than the one they just completed. Therefore, they are waiting for us

humans to catch up in order to reach the next octave. At the same token, they have no idea what the next octave is, and how life will be there.

Every 26,000 years, when the solar system has completed an orbit around the zodiac, the Thubans, who say they live "outside" the 4% universe[2], descend at that time and help a few "ripe" humans ascend into the VOID, where they are assigned a mission, which we shall talk about in the next paper. Moreover, they tell us that they are us in the future, trying to collect us all one day, so we can unite with our future self.

There are different ways for a human here on Earth to receive messages from star beings; channeling is just one way. The Cassiopaeans, as we learned, are communicating via an Ouija Board, but there are more ways, such as "data streaming", which I mentioned in the beginning. A'shayana Deane and Abraxas of the Alpha Draconians have that thing in common -- they are data streaming their information, which is different from channeling. In channeling, there are beings there, communicating to the audience through a human "vehicle", in real time. In data streaming, the vehicle is receiving the message in "packages", almost like computer zip files, containing all the information the vehicle needs to answer the question, and sometimes more. No trance state is needed; you ask the question, a download happens, and the vehicle receives the answer from the star race. Normally, the messenger who receives the "zip file" is a member of the star race which is sending them, so it's not like the receiver is uninformed of the information.

What people who are data streaming seem to have in common is that the messages come from *outside the physical universe!* Therefore, the information is considered extra valuable and "advanced". In other words, the messages come from the VOID, the 96% Goddess Universe, somewhere between Dimensions 9-12. James of the WingMakers said that as long as someone is communicating in words or even thoughts, no matter the language, the message comes from within the cloned universe. This is true, he says, in spite of if the messengers are non-physicals from higher dimensions or not. Data streaming, however, doesn't consist of words, but a package of information that is instant and manifest as "knowledge" in the receiver's brain. Therefore, data streaming is considered the highest form of "channeling". For data streaming to take place, there must be an opening between the VOID and the 4% universe, or the communication channel is closed. It's almost like a stargate opening between the two, or a black hole, but still something different. Abraxas calls it "Bigmo's Balloon". This was actually a concept which was coined during a forum session when Abraxas discussed this matter with someone on the forum with the profile name "Bigmo". Abraxas used the allegory of a balloon to describe the difference between the 4% universe and the VOID; thus "Bigmo's balloon". And here is how it works.

ii.ii. Bigmo's Balloon

Abraxas explains that normally the difference between space/time/time/space and the VOID (which does not include time and space) is closed. Sometimes there is a little opening between the two, and that's when communicating (in form of data streaming) can happen. Those in the VOID (Dimensions 9-12) are living in the Goddess Universe and are supposedly all-knowing and can potentially answer any questions someone in space/time or time/space may have. According to the Thubans, we all have a "mirror" in the VOID, which is our adversary, just as well as here we are the adversary to ourselves in the VOID. Thus the concepts of Satan and God, where Satan is God's adversary, and the two "live" in the VOID and the 4% universe, respectively.

This can be exemplified by a balloon that has been filled. The balloon is egg-shaped, just like the universe (or the Multiverse in LPG-C's Working Model, where they called it the UNUM), and has an outside and an inside. The inside is of course the 4% universe with its 8 dimensions, while the outside is the Goddess Universe (the VOID, the KHAA, the 96%), with its 4 dimensions. The Thubans are our mirrors, waiting on the inside for us to become one big collective and join them -- at least this is the ultimate "Masterplan".

There are small periods of time when "stargates", in lack of a better word, open between the VOID and the universe of space and time, when we humans can ascend and be harvested before the gates close again and we have to wait another whole cycle (26,000 years), or a semi-cycle, before we can ascend again. This is not because we are going from 4D directly into the VOID, but because the Thubans need to descend from the VOID to the 4% universe every time we are ascending from one dimension to the next. The Gnostics used a great picture to explain the difference between the VOID and the 4%, which we can see below in fig. 3.

The term "Bigmo's Balloon" has now allegedly been incorporated in the Thuban nomenclature.

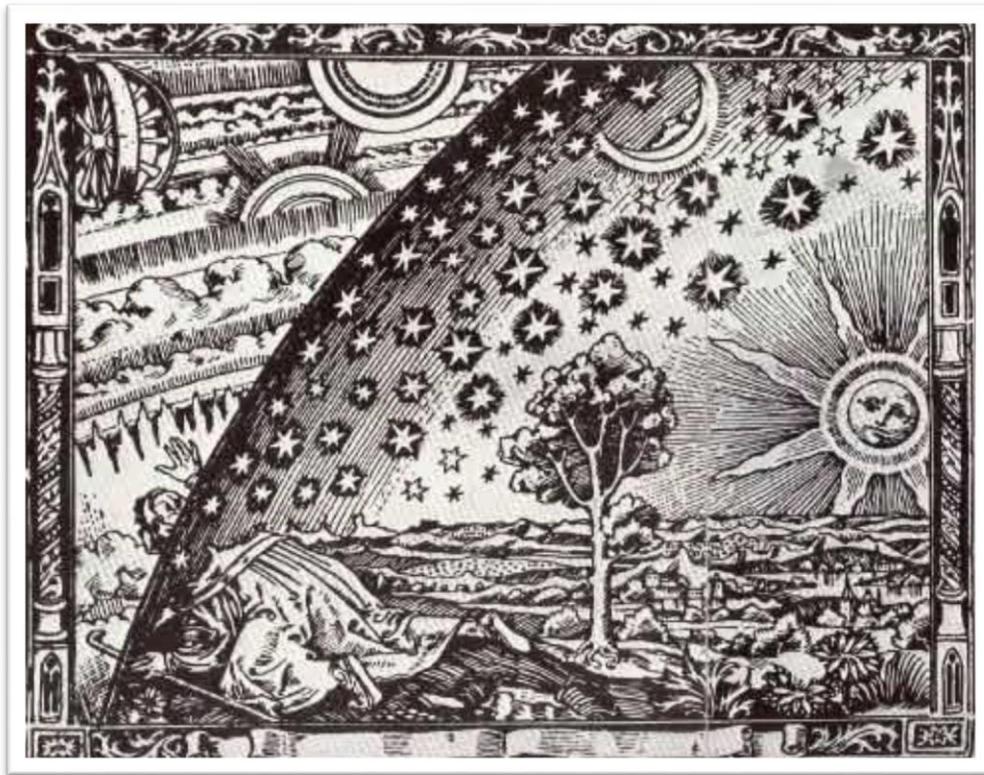


Figure 3. This old Gnostic painting can be viewed as an example of a being who is looking through a "stargate" between the 4% universe where he lives, and into the outside of "Bigmo's Balloon".

III. Humanity as One Big, Universal Family

Abraxas is telling the Forum members that in the 4% universe there are only humans! No other species exist here except humans! I want the reader to ponder this for a moment before you go on to the next paragraph.

Now, who else has been telling us the same thing in the past? That's right! James of the WingMakers said the exact same thing in his 2008 interview with Project Camelot (for you who need a link to that interview once again, here it is: http://wingmakers.com/downloads/Interview_James_PC.pdf). He said that the human template was used here on Earth first, and highly developed spirits from higher dimensions (read the VOID) were manipulated into entering these biological, human bodies. These bodies could do a lot of fun things, like having sex, playing around, touching things, smelling things, going on adventures -- you name it! And ANU and his people asked the highly evolved spirits if they wanted to try this, and they did. Then, after these spirits had experienced this holographic universe that was built into these bodies and wanted to get out, ANU said, "Oops, we forgot to tell you something. There is no way to get out!" And these spirits of the VOID have been trapped in human bodies ever since. So if we are to believe James, the whole 4% universe exists only within our bodies and does not exist outside of them. Our bodies, in other words, are huge holograms which contain everything we know as being a universe. The Thubans and the WingMakers therefore live outside of these bodies and data stream their information from there. The movie "The Matrix" certainly comes to mind, where human bodies were hooked up to machines showing a hologram of the universe, and these hooked up, spirited bodies, experienced the holographic universe from their seats, so to speak.

iii.i. The WingMakers Interview from a New Angle

To continue the WingMakers story (and I really think we need to review it again, now from a new angle); ANU wanted to become the God of the universe. And he wasn't talking about a 4% universe, but the whole universe, and thus entrap *all* souls there are -- in the 4% universe as well as the 96%, which is exactly what I've been saying, too. James says the entrapment happened during the Atlantean times, and I agree with that, because different researchers have different concepts of *when* the Atlantean time started. What he is basically talking about is when ENKI, the master scientist trained directly under the Queen of the Stars, on a mission from his stepfather, ANU, after he'd rebelled in Orion, went to Earth to create Homo sapiens as a slave race to the gods. Like James says, the earlier humans were highly evolved (androgynous) humans who were not stuck in their bodies and had total recall of whom they were.

We then know the story how ENKI, together with his brilliant co-engineers, created Homo sapiens from the existing apes and the human race I call the Namlú'u. These new bodies were not of the same kind the Namlú'u (Lús) had, which were divine and created directly by Mother Goddess and her own scientists at that time (the Thubans say it was them). So, Homo sapiens became a watered-down version of the magnificent Lús, but still divine in their making, because they still had Lú and Orion DNA, but were degraded with Sirian genetics.

What ENKI did was to add a Human Mind System (HMS) to the bodies he genetically engineered in secret, successfully withholding this from the Namlú'u, who were living side by side with the Fallen Angels from Sirius. His and ANU's idea was to trap the human multidimensional souls into the new

bodies, so they could enslave these highly evolved spirits from Orion, who had the Fire of the Mother Goddess.

These new bodies also contained something that was very unique for them -- a rich range of emotions! The new Human Mind System had this, plus a higher dimensional body attached to it, based on the physical body. This higher body separated itself from the physical body when the physical body died, and thus carried on.

Some call this higher dimensional body the "soul", while others call it the astral body, but in reality it's just a lesser dense body for the real soul to operate within. The truth is, according to James, that even this higher-dimensional light-body is part of the HMS, and therefore within the trap system. Thus, it has been subjected to most of the programming ENKI and his cohorts put into these bodies. These new vessels were then programmed to be run by a soul (which is basically a cluster of Fires), who were manipulated into attaching themselves to the physical body and the higher-D body.

Some of the most potent programs in the Homo sapiens bodies were "fear of death"; "fear of separation", and fear of "non-existence". Another powerful program was amnesia; the soul had now hardly any memories from previous lives. It was easy for ENKI and the Sirians, ruled by ANU and ENLIL, to place themselves as the one and only God in the minds of the new humans. They did so by creating a composite God, whom we know as YHWH, Jehovah, and a number of other different names. This composite God manifested himself, or spoke to humans in the non-physical, through at least three individuals, portraying themselves as one; ANU, ENKI, and ENLIL.

Then, to be able to meet God and be redeemed, it didn't matter which religion you subscribed to and whom you called God, because the underlying programming was the same; you had to meet the requirements of the earthly conditions and could then either live in Paradise with God for all eternity, or be your own spiritual teacher of the light.

It is also embedded into the human mind that you need a savior or a teacher to be able to ascend, and even to achieve happiness in the physical world. The program is so powerful that even when you feel you have achieved self-realization, you are still trapped in this human mind system. This is why the PTB, or the metaphysical beings who run them, often don't care if people are trying to evolve. ENKI and ANU knew that mankind would evolve over time, so they made it extremely hard to be able to evolve *out of the Human Mind System!* James mentions that saviors can come in many shapes and forms; as a Messiah, a wrathful God, prophecy, or extraterrestrials who say they are able to help you evolve and intercede on humanity's behalf, to name a few important and common ones (especially keep the last one in mind when you read the rest of this, and the following paper, or papers). And James says, word for word in this interview:

"Each of us is our own and only savior, our only master who can truly cause us to stand-up within ourselves and shut down the suppression systems and awaken to their Sovereign Integral consciousness."

I couldn't agree more, and this is what I have always said. This is important to understand when we continue reading, because this powerful statement will be challenged by the Thubans. And ponder this: the main reason the Overlords want to keep us separated and not in groups is because separated

individuals who don't have the power of the group mind can be more easily controlled. Therefore, groups who are becoming powerful are therefore infiltrated.

Polarity is also a part of the Human Mind System that ENKI created, and it is based on fear, originating from the solar plexus area. Polarity includes friction between the different polarities, so that fear and domination will always exist. If there is polarity where you exist, you are a part of this giant Human Mind System program which is the Sirian trap.

James says it is true that the Sirians (whom he calls the Anunnaki) came here to participate in the human experience in the realm of matter to exploit its resources, but they also wanted to entrap those powerful, free-thinking beings who lived on this beautiful planet, and they wanted to make them not only into slaves, but *willing* slaves (and God knows they have succeeded!). But because human souls evolve naturally, it would eventually become a problem if no intervention was done over time. Therefore, the Overlords decided that when people came close to breaking through the HMS prison walls, more genetic manipulation needed to be done on them. This is one reason why there are so many alien abductions these days, I would say, because people are getting pretty close to seeing through the trap. Now the Sirian genetic engineers are busy, busy, to keep up with the "upgrade" of the human template (which in fact works for us like a "downgrade"). The true state of the human soul (the soul as a Fire and a Feminine Divine) was not realized by anybody until quite recently, and has been even more expanded upon since James was in this interview in 2008, in parts by myself.

Over and over I come back to this single interview with James from -08, because I think much of it is very potent and powerful information that should be taken seriously. There are other aspects of the WingMakers Material I am less thrilled with, and also so with small parts of the Camelot Interview, but at the most part, it is spot on if I compare it with my own research so far. Listen to this, for example:

"Yes, the densities are shifting, but these are artifacts of the Human Mind System (HMS). Even the belief that the near-infinite dimensions of the astral and mental planes are real is a comparison to the physical plane. I would suggest to you that what is in the purview of the human instrument, which includes the physical, emotional (astral) and mental densities or dimensions are all caught up in the HMS and suppression framework. It is not of the Sovereign Integral and it is therefore impermanent, existing in polarity, separation, and deception. In other words, it is a creation designed to conceal what you truly are."

Here is the key to the channeled material, whether it is the RA Material, Elohim, or non-channeled material such as that given to us by the Thuban walk-ins. It's all part of the HMS and a distraction! Like I've been saying; people are waking up and the Overlords need to do something! However, they don't need to think very hard, because their solution has been planned for long in form of prophecy. In simple words, they are using prophecy against us so we divert from our path and start going towards the dead end of the HMS. This is hopefully becoming crystal clear with this and the few upcoming papers.

So the human body, whether it is the physical body or the higher-D body, is the soul trap we're engaged in, and the PTB are our prison guards, although they themselves are part of the prison. It's truly like if the inmates are running the asylum. Within this body system exists the whole holographic universe, including all the higher dimensions which the channeled sources are talking about. Although a higher dimension may seem like infinite freedom compared to the prison we're sitting in here on Earth, the higher-D beings are still trapped, just like we are, because they still operate through their higher-D

body and are thus being manipulated. This is how it works according to James, and overall I think that's a picture close enough.

I definitely don't want to suggest that I am more knowledgeable than James, because over the whole spectrum of knowledge, he is much more aware than I am, but there are certain things I have researched very deeply, and one of these things is the concept of Fire/Soul. James is mentioning only *one* body that is higher dimensional compared to the physical body, and that this body as well is trapped within the HMS. I would say we have more than one higher-D body within the HMS, and one of them is the Soul/Fire, or what I call the "light-body" or the "avatar". This light-body consists of perhaps millions of small fires which all together form this light-body, or avatar, normally in a similar shape as the recent physical body. This avatar *is* the human soul, which means that the human soul does not operate *within* a higher-D body; *it is* the higher-D body. However, I agree with James that the avatar is certainly trapped within the HMS.

However, we need to remember that even if the avatar is stuck in the HMS, it also has a direct link to the Oversoul, which James calls the Sovereign Integral. And it is our search for ourselves outside the trap that becomes our priority. James tells us that all we need to do is a simple breathing exercise called "[The Quantum Pause](#)" and we will connect. I think it's a wonderful exercise and believe it works, but there are more things I think need to be done.

Sometimes, when we evolve, we break down a prison wall and suddenly we have more freedom than we had the minute before. However, there are other walls, and other walls, and other walls behind those, which all need to be broken down. And, according to James, so long as we depend on pictures, images, sounds, words, feelings, and thoughts to interpret our world, we are still inside the prison walls.

I know that many people think that this sounds scary. How can you enjoy living without all the perceptions in the above paragraph? Is the VOID really the way to go? Yes, that's where our freedom lies, because we, as infinite Fires, are there free to create whatever we want, and what we create is manifesting instantly. Then, we can uncreate it just as quickly if we wish or get tired of it. And if we want to travel somewhere within our own creation, or the creation of somebody else, it's instant. There is no time in the VOID in the sense we know it. To reach the point of freedom from the imprisonment, we need to use nature as a catalyst, but also find the spirit within and work on making it remember. This will be the project of my book, following upon Level III. And just to make something clear, the way I see it: Ascension is not the answer to obtaining our freedom. We already have everything we need within ourselves. It's not ascension, but self-realization that we need.

This, I believe, is very important to understand. We gain nothing from "ascending to the 5th or 6th Dimension", except the illusion of freedom, which in the long run will lead us further and further away from what we want to accomplish -- freedom from external manipulation. Number one is to realize we are controlled in every corner of life. Number two is to disagree with the manipulation, and number three is self-realization.

There is more coming from James on the subject of ascension and channeling. How do we know that the pictures we have of ascension is not just information that has been implanted in us through our unconscious mind (which is dream state)? After all, we going to hear from the Dracos themselves that they consider it okay to give us unconscious information through dream state. So that validates what James is saying.

Bill Ryan and Kerry-Lynn Cassidy of Project Camelot are asking James about channeled material in general, and James is saying that all of it is coming from the HMS and are just artificial, clever programs, created by the Anunnaki (Sirian scientists, using Orion technology [my comment]).

"In more recent times channeling has become more automated, using pre-programmed scripts, voice tonalities, gestures, and accents which are implanted in the HMS of the individual channeler, and quite literally "broadcast" for later publication and dissemination among those who have a resonance to GSSC and seek enlightenment therein."

[...]

"They discuss the heavens, God, angelic beings, extraterrestrial intelligences, the service orientation of ascended being, ascension process of soul, morality, practical living, alignment to God, life after death, and the complex teacher-student ordering of the universe. It is all designed to instill separation and satisfy the seeker that truth exists on the material plane, thus, they do not have to leave the prison to find it; they simply need to read or listen with their mind."

If the above is true, the channeled material in my previous papers are merely Sirian preparations for the direct information through walk-ins like the Alpha Draconian Abraxas. This could very well be the case, and the most possible purposes for that will be discussed at the end of the Alpha Draconian Series.

James' version of how the Lú souls (which are us according to the WingMakers' philosophy) got trapped in the bodies has been covered in a previous paper, but shortly, as a reminder, these free spirits were shown the new bodies and were asked to try them out. ANU and his team said that it would be a very fun experience, and there was a lot they could do which the current Lús couldn't, because they were androgynous. One such experience was to feel sexually aroused and be able to have sex and reproduce from having intercourse. The Lús, who were very wise, but still curious souls, tried it out and liked it. Somehow, through manipulation, ANU managed to have most of the Lús entering the new bodies, but when they wanted out, they found out they were trapped. Soon enough, their consciousness decreased as well, because the vibration of the new bodies were much lower.

And thus, the 4% universe was created and we got trapped in it - Lú souls and others. This story coincides quite well with what I told in Level II.

James of the WingMakers then claims that in 3D there are no other alien beings but humans, and that ANU's universe consists of only humans (in 3D) and interdimensionals, who are also trapped in the HMS. I never really understood what he was talking about until I dug into the Alpha Draconian info, although the Dragons insist that this universe only exists of humans, no matter if they are dimensional or interdimensional.

Soon the reader is going to understand why I had to go into such details about the channeled sources. It's extremely important in order to understand the whole agenda with the Harvest and ascension in general.

iii.ii. Ascension Equals Descension

What the Thubans are saying is that they are now going to descend "down" from the VOID into the physical universe to meet us here on Earth and help us ascend to the 5th Dimension through something they call the Harvest. But moreover, they also tell us that Earth is the center of the universe, and mankind is the center of attention for *all* beings in the universe! This includes the Grays, other physical beings from 4th or 5th Dimensions, and the non-physicals in Dimensions 6-8. All of them have their attention on Earth, whether they reside in the Milky Way Galaxy, the Andromeda Galaxy, or galaxies 10 billion light-years from here!

Why is that? What is it that makes us humans so special? Well, we are special because if we don't ascend, they can't ascend, either! The reason for this is that no matter where a star race exists in the 4% universe, or how they look like, they are still versions of mankind; either in the past or in the future! So we have all these timelines (remember, time allegedly only exists in the 4% universe) with different versions of humans, hybridized or not, who are all waiting to merge with the version of themselves dwelling in the lowest dimensions, which are dimensions 1-4. This means us humans!

This is why RA and all the rest of these sources say they are a Social Memory Complex, dwelling in one of the higher dimensions. They have become collectives and are now waiting for all these versions of humanity who have spread out over the universe over time to merge with them and with each other. And in particular, they are waiting for us here on Planet Earth to ascend, one dimension at the time, until we reach dimension 8 and can merge with the rest of humanity from different timelines and places in the physical, holographic universe. Once that is done, we can all, as a whole humanity, ascend into the VOID, and the illusion of the 4% universe will disappear!

And thus, if this would be true, we have the answers to almost all of the questions about who the channeled sources are -- at least the version they want us to believe in. So again, according to Abraxas, they are different collectives of humans, in different space and time, waiting to merge with each other, and most of all, they are waiting for us 4D beings to catch up with them and ascend, one dimension at the time. However, as we saw in the WingMakers material, there are other options, slightly different.

IV. The Archetypes

Abraxas says it's important to understand that the universe is run by archetypes. They have a hierarchal order and have existed since the beginning of time. Still, as time goes by, these archetypes change in the eyes of their descendants, and they become slightly different. These archetypes are very much alive, because we make them so, and they are around somewhere in the universe right now.

The Andromedans call the Draconians Paa Taal, which means "the ones that came first", and they say that the Dragons don't remember where they came from. Abraxas says that they do remember; they came from the VOID and were the Great Dragons, the Founders (same as the "Builders" if we use my own terminology), and they were the ones who helped God create the Universe. They are the Dragon Race, who later, through genetic engineering, helped God create the human template. Well, we've heard that story before, haven't we?

We are going to look a little bit at the archetypes and discuss them. From reading my papers, and other researchers' work, perhaps, the reader will recognize many of the personae that go with them.

This is what Abraxas wrote on the forum:

1st Order: Undifferentiated Polarity

Greek: (Eros+Abyss/Tartarus+Night/Erebus)+Gaia=Uranus+Gaia

Egyptian: Ra+Apep in internal mirror images Yang/Yin=...

Mesopotamian: FreshWater of Apsu/Yang+SaltWater of Tiamat/Yin=Nammu=...

2nd Order: Internally differentiated Polarity as Unity

Greek: Titans, in six males with six females say from Oceanus with Tethys

Egyptian: Shu=Father Sky+Tefnut=Mother Earth

Mesopotamian: Lahmu+Mummu=Lahama

3th Order: Externally differentiated Polarity

Greek: Titans led by Cronus with Rhea

Egyptian: Geb=Father Earth+Nut=Mother Earth

Mesopotamian: Anshar+Kishar

4th Order: Beginning of the Generations of the Gods and Goddesses

Greek: Olympians, led by Zeus+Hades with Metis/Consorts+Consorts

Egyptian: Osiris+Isis with Set+Nephthys twinships etc.

Mesopotamian: Anu+Ki into Enlil+Ninlil+Ea/Enki+Dumkina

The male semen=essence=fresh water=ground water so follows the order of Uranus/Ra/Apsu---

Titan/Shu/Lahmu---Cronus/Geb/Anshar---Zeus,Hades/Osiris,Set/Anu,Enlil,Enki---...

The female essence=salt water follows the orders of Gaia/Apep/Tiamat---

Titaness/Tefnut/Lahama---Rhea/Nut/Kishar---Metis,Hera/Isis,Nephthys/Ki,Ninlil,Dumkina---...

Marduk is the son of Ea+Dumkina and like Zeus (or Horus as the son of Osiris+Isis) challenges the 'old order' in Cronus (or Set, the usurper of Osiris), the usurper of Uranus; Marduk challenges the 'murder' of Apsu (who wished to eliminate the younger gods) by Ea in Qingu+Tiamat.

Sin is the son of Enlil+Ninlil (as Anubis the son of Set+Nephthys) and continues the 'cosmic twinship' archetype of Anshar-Anu and Enlil-Enki in Marduk-Sin in the external polarisation leading back into unification in the third generation.

The fourth generation will so result in this unification in 'The Queen from Heaven' in Innana=Ishtar=Esther (biblical)=Mary=Venus=Aphrodite say as the daughter of Sin+Ningal and 'twinbrother' Utu/Shamash. As Aphrodite then Ishtar can reclaim the primordial creation, having been 'unnaturally' created from the foam of the primordial waters as the genitals of Uranus (compare Isis substituting Osiris phallus after it had been eaten by a 'Spider of Set')"[\[3\]](#)

The 1st Order is "no polarity" and the creations of the metaphysical Gaia (Earth), being the center of the universe. And it is freshwater, saltwater, and the Apsu (Apzu), which is the "Abyss", where ENKI eventually started his genetic experiments with mankind. It was also the beginning of the universe. It

was creation and the Creator turning into the 2nd Order; internal first, turning into external polarity from a unified program. The 1st Order manifested *before* they came into physical being; turning metaphysicality into physicality. This split the so far unified Creator-Creation into two -- the Source-Sender and the Sink-Receiver (Source-Receiver). The 1st Order is unattainable, as it requires complete resonance with Source as a Unity of All That Is -- All That Exists.

The 2nd Order is the first polarization, but this polarization is still in Unity. The Titans, whom I presented as daughters of Orion, are here presented as male and female in Unity, which probably will signify androgyny. Lahmu + (Mamitu Nammu) Mummu = Lahama (Lahamu), the Unifying force. Mamitu Nammu is the Queen of the Stars, manifested. The Draconians here talk about six males and six females from Oceanus, who make up the traditional Titans; 6+6=12. 12 and 13 being the numbers of the Mother Goddess. Here the Goddess manifests in Gaia, Earth, and becomes "Mother Earth". 2nd Order is Unity as a race, still not separately expressed. This Order also implies the Seraphim, the Cherubs, and the Archangels. In Anton Parks's hierarchy, the 2nd Order would signify Lahamu and Lahmu, father and mother of Kišár and Anšár, 3rd Order Archetypes, and parents of ANU, who is 4th Order. Furthermore, Abraxas says regarding dragons and humans in the 2nd Order:

"Here then the Race of the Humans is DIFFERENT from the RACE of the DRAGONS and say the Arcturian ETs are different from the Pleiadean ETs in polarisation, yet the Humans or the Dragons remain unified as a RACE."

The 3rd Order is the Father and the Mother of the Gods and Goddesses we have heard about so much; being the Sirian "gods". The 3rd Order divides the race and is thus Geb, Father Earth, and Nut, Mother Earth. Geb and Nut were also looked at as the Sky, which can be interpreted both as Gaia's sky and the cosmic sky, in which they traveled in thought form, seeding and creating. Here is where the concepts of "good" humans and "good" dragons and "bad" humans and "bad" dragons begins. Anton Parks exemplifies the 3rd Order with the parents of ANU, who were Kišár and Anšár. The 3rd Order is also the 9 Mayan Timekeepers (or the "*9 Mayan Timelords*" as Abraxas calls them), whom the Pleiadians talk about in Barbara Marciniak's books as being the Pleiadian teachers; the Pleiadians being the 4th Order. I discussed this in a few papers in Level I.

There is also more polarization. Abraxas again:

"3rd Order is then polarisation externalised, such as angels and demons/devils as etheric and higherD forms able to interact with lowerD forms in polarisation, such as humans and ETs and flora and fauna."

The 4th Order is the beginning of all the generations of gods and goddesses within the Sirian hierarchy, starting with ANU and his son ENLIL and (step)son ENKI/EA. From there it takes off into several generations of gods and goddesses. The 4th Order also symbolizes the conflict of the Inner Self with the Outer Self in a yin-yang type of dance. The 4th Order is that of the "astral" and the dimensions above the 4th, which are less physical and more etheric. This is where the non-physicals dwell, such as the Sirian Overlords and the Pleiadians -- the so-called "future humans".

According to Abraxas, these archetypes are kept alive in the memory bank and imagination of mankind, whether it's here on Earth or in other places of the 4% universe. These archetypes rule the universe, and since so much attention has been put on the Mesopotamian deities, ANU and KI and their

offspring are the archetypes we are giving the most power and are thus the ones who are coming back, says Abraxas. We are experiencing the 4th Order Archetypes merging with humanity in 4D, in other words. Because what is energized will be set into motion. In other words, we are calling on the gods to come! This is very true, because that's what's being done behind the scenes from our highest ranking Power Elite down to some confused and possessed people in small offshoots of secret societies like the German/America Thule Order. They all "help" bringing the gods here, and keeping them here by giving them enormous amount of energy.

All star beings, Abraxas says, know about Gaia and her destiny to become the New Earth through ascension, and what that means in the extension. Here she gives us a tidbit of the usual disinformation, starting with the distortion of the stories of the 4th Order of Archetypes:

"Because the ETs have known about the 'masterplan' of the Logos and their part in it as a cosmic intelligence NOT physicalised in the density field of the graduate starplanet; they have engaged in the hybridisation of the primitive human template with themselves.

As said, this has made ALL humanoids already Human-ET hybrids and beginning in a mindwave-induction so 208,000 years ago.

None of you would have the sentience for abstract thought, would you be a 'pure' hominid stock, say as evolved from Old World Monkeys 20 million years ago into speciations of Australopithecines so 4 million years ago and diversifications in the Homo Erectus typology so 500,000 years ago. All of your so called intelligence IS in fact ET intelligence.

All ETs are Human Family, albeit not physicalised in the density field of Gaia, extending 2 million kilometers from the Gaian center and growing by so 105 millimeters per year.

So this 'masterplan' KNOWS that the Old Earth is destined to become a New Earth."

Here the Draconians clearly state that the Sirian Alliance knew all along what was planned for Gaia and that she is destined to turn into a star-planet, and mankind to become the new Starhumans. I'm prone to think that they are actually working on our ascension together with the Thubans/Draconians, but with help from technology, so they can continue to control us. Also, here is the lie about the primitive human repeated again, where it's said that without interference from the Sirian Overlords and their genetic manipulation of the apes, we humans would never be capable of abstract thinking. This is not true. We were a much evolved race *before* the Sirians came; there is enough evidence of that. UTU, when he contacted me, tried to push the same buttons, that we humans would be nothing if they hadn't interfered and created Homo sapiens from their own DNA. I told him this is a big lie.

By the same token, in this context, they bring up "Nibiru" as not being the home planet of the Sirians, just like I've suggested in Level II and III, or the home planet of any of these kinds of beings. Instead, they say, Nibiru has been confused with our "Second Sun". Almost every star system which houses intelligent life forms is a double or triple star. That way they can create the appropriate gravitational system for stable planets to form, contrary to what mainstream science thinks. Esoterically enough, in the case of our own solar system, which is special because it's housing Gaia, the Mother Goddess incarnated in a Divine Planet, the Second Sun is *not* some brown dwarf or another sun hidden behind our yellow globe in the sky, but the sun of the Galactic Center herself, called the Hunab Ku, and another name for the Milky Way Galaxy is the Perseus Galaxy. Hunab Ku means "The Giver of all Wisdom" and the "Street of

Remembrance". It's also called the "Womb of the Mother". This second sun, around which we orbit, is by some also called Nemesis.

In regards to the four Orders of Archetypes, we humans exist as all of them, from the highest to the lowest, but in the 4% universe we are heavily polarized and diverse, and thus humans existing in 1-4D are then the lowest form of humanity in the physical universe. The Draconian "Masterplan" is then to ascend all humans to the 2nd Order, in Unity, or rather, where the polarization is only internal. This is why the Pleiadians in their lectures say that currently they are more knowledgeable than we humans are here in 4D, but in the future that may change. What they mean by that is that they are the Archetype of the 4th Order, and the Masterplan is to bring mankind up to the 2nd. Once that is done, the Pleiadians and all other star beings in the 4% universe, being humans just like us according to Thubanese cosmology, will ascend with us.

Abraxas as a soul and a walk-in is of the 2nd Order in the 12th Dimension of Thuban. This is where she wants humanity to ascend to, eventually. In the 2nd Order she is "Sirebard Beardris". Just like the RA Material embraced 8 densities (they were unaware of the "angelic densities/dimensions", or did not want to expand on that subject), where the 8th Density also equals the 1st Density in the next octave, Dimension 13 is the same as the 1st Dimension, but according to Abraxas, the 13th Dimension is not a start of a new, higher set of dimensions, but is a descension down to Dimension 1.

Abraxas, promoting the second coming of Messiah in form of Lucifer/Jesus being the same deity (in other words, she's covertly promoting ENKI), she is rebutting the "myth" about the "Fall of Lucifer" and his Dark Angels. And of course she does, and the reason for this will be obvious before this paper is finished. This is what she says:

"All of Prime Source's 'intelligence' became dispersed at the birth of the universe in the 1st dimension and then manifested the LineSpace in the commonly understood cosmogenesis of the terrestrial science, cosmology and astrophysics.

This then was the 'Fall' of the higher orders, rather poignantly related to the 'mundane' physical sciences and quite without ETs/archangels warring against God to be 'chucked out' of 'heaven'."

According to Abraxas, "The Fall of Lucifer" is the fall of the Archetypes from the highest to the lowest, eventually manifesting in our physical reality. There is, however, a reason for her not to stick with the Lucifer/ENKI agenda, as ENKI is the Messiah of the "New World", whether he manifests himself or not.

And let us end this section about Archetypes with the following interesting statement from Abraxas:

"The Cosmic Archetypology RULES the Cosmos.

The reconfiguration of Gaia so requires reconfiguration of the entire cosmic structure.

This has been the agenda of all, PTB and ETs all along.

Not many know the details, but many have hints and indicators as to what those details entail - especially the echeloners at the top of the PTB pyramid."

Every piece of evidence points in the direction that this *is* the hidden agenda of the "Illuminati", as well as the Sirian Overlords and the rest of the "future" human star beings out there in cosmos, whom are all waiting for us to ascend - but again, on *the Sirians' terms!* Because just like James WingMakers says, it's just a show to make us feel we're making progress, when in fact we are going nowhere. And what will really happen to those who are ripe for the Harvest? Here are a few scenarios I can think of, seen from the perspective of those who are excited to be harvested:

Best case scenario: the Draco/Sirian Alliance will use technology to make the ascension take place to satisfy the humans of higher dimensions, and a small percentage of mankind will actually ascend, but within the HMS system. And not knowing any better, they will find the 5th Dimension being just another prison cell, but this time a little bigger. They will still be controlled.

Second best case scenario: nothing will happen. These people die like everybody else, while thinking they will reincarnate into the 5th Dimension next time. What a disappointment when they notice that they will be recycled like everybody else -- in 4D! Then they must start all over again with amnesia, and this time they may not even be interested in "spiritual stuff", because they "know" subconsciously that it didn't work last time!

Worst case scenario: The Sirians will know who they are and do whatever they think is appropriate to do with "rebels". And I'm positive it's not good news.

Also, it could be a mix of all the three above.

V. Gaia as the Center of the Galaxy

The metaphysical age of the universe is 19.14 billion years, while the age of the physical universe is 13.8 billion years. This, Abraxas explains, is because electromagnetically, the universe is always oscillating at light speed, but expands at less than light speed in its matter content. Our solar system crystallized 4.6 billion years ago, and Earth was created only 40 million years thereafter. The *physical* Earth then became the *New Earth* through the clustered material which forms the metallic, elemental Earth.

This means that the *Old Earth* had existed in a metaphysical form before it got "densified". It was a phase shift between geometrical dimensions which allowed the Old Earth to transform into the New Earth. The metaphysical Earth is as old as the universe itself, and exists simultaneously with the New Earth. The Old Earth is now about to phase shift again; this time from a line-space-time to a more hyper-space-time, while still keeping its line-space-time as a kernel for the ascension process. Last time Earth transformed, it did it the other way around, from hyper-space-time to line-space-time and became a material Earth. Translated into plain English, Abraxas is saying that the New Earth which is coming to life through this next phase-shift is part physical and part metaphysical, moving into the 5th Dimension.

Earth herself is "spiritualized" by the Mother Goddess. Many pagans and Gnostics have known this for a long time. In ancient times people worshipped and even made sacrifices to Mother Earth. I think everybody has heard once or twice at least that the Earth has been called the Goddess. The Thubans call her *The Home of the Great Dragon Mother*. When asked who owns the planet, Abraxas says that it belongs to all alien species. Taken out of context, this would upset many people, but what she means is

that the universe exists of only humans in different stages of development, depending on within which time frame they are operating in, if we think of it from a 4D linear time perspective.

Abraxas says that Earth, however, whom the Alpha Draconians call *Gaia*, is *not* a planetary consciousness, and not even a star consciousness, but a Galactic Consciousness who mimics the Andromedan Consciousness as a "divine placeholder". But more than that, Gaia is about to transform Hunab Ku's (the Galactic Center) consciousness as well, through and by the opening of the 12th Dimension, and the Alpha Draconians will enter as Universal Consciousness; they being the Creator Race of the universe. The Alpha Draconians are the Council of Thuban, but Abraxas says that we humans are very tightly connected to this council as well, meaning that we are the descended Thubans, and from that perspective we are also *The Fallen Angels*. Of course, they can call it whatever they want to confuse the matters, and to take the attention away from the real fallen ones, who are ENKI/Lucifer, and those I call the Sirian Alliance. However, the Thubans want to make the statement that the Sirians, as well as ENKI are Thubans, too, just like we humans. As archetypes, they are our ancestors, hence humans, or of the "human family". It's easy for those who don't have the bigger picture to swallow what Abraxas says, because her stories have their own logic.

v.i. Gaia's Sink Vortex and the "Alien Agenda" Explained

There are billions, perhaps trillions of planets in the universe, but according to the Thubans, there is only *one* planet such as Gaia. This difference between Gaia and any other planet in the universe also explains the so-called "alien agenda", where people see and interact with different kinds of aliens.

I have talked a lot in my papers about the Living Library with its incredible variety of life forms. Nowhere else in the universe can you find a planet like ours, allegedly. There is something in the center of Earth that makes her very special and unique -- one of her kind. Indeed, Earth is the only planet where life as we know it can form. All other life forms are interdimensional and of higher dimensions; even those who live on other planets. Nowhere else could you experience life like you do here. In other words, all other life forms would be less dense and more *plasmic* than those who are born on Earth. They would be more fluid and electromagnetic. They are, however, capable of inhabiting bodies of a more plasmic nature than the dense ones we use here in the lowest of dimensions.

However, should the more plasmic life forms come down to Earth and interact with the 4D reality, our denser world would "densify" their plasmic bodies, and all of a sudden they would appear the way they look like in their plasmic bodies; be it Reptilians, Insectoids, humanoids, Grays, or you'll name it. And there we have the reason why people see those extraterrestrials in what appears to be a solidified form, such as ourselves! Albeit, should this happen, such encounters must be quite temporary, because the alien plasmic life form would soon feel very restricted, uncomfortable, and imprisoned here on Earth, and would leave as soon as they could^[4]. Abraxas explains:

"The parameter of the physicality is the inversion of the lightspeed c .

When the universe was born, the Source of All That Is also required a Sink of All That Is to 'source itself to'.

This sink became like a VORTEX. This Vortex is at the center of the earth and it [is] from this the archetype of the mythological 'Hell' eventuated."

The "c" in "Lightspeed c" refers of course to the scientific letter which symbolizes the speed of light in Einstein's theory of general relativity. What she's saying here is that in the core of Earth there's a sink hole which works like a vortex, where All That Is, i.e. the Goddess, can descend from the VOID down to 4D.

So, 19+ billion years ago, when the metaphysical universe was created, there was not yet a physical Earth, but the vortex existed. Since then, this vortex has expanded out and does now surround Earth like an aura, and within this aura, the Moon and 9% of Mars exist. This vortex is higher dimensional and cannot be detected in 4D and with 4D instrumentation. But any plasmic energy being who enters the vortex will be densified and start vibrating within the 4D frequency. This is, according to Abraxas, why the plasmic UFO crashed in Roswell in 1947.

Another thing I explained about the Living Library in Level I was that Creator Gods who created our fauna and flora left behind smaller versions of themselves (insects and flora); living organisms that looked much similar to the Creator Gods themselves (a typical example is the praying mantis, which has its counterpart in an advanced Creator God somewhere in the universe). Other examples are the big cats, wolves, dogs, pet cats, elephants, whales, dolphins, etc. Some of them "spy" on us through their earthly counterpart, or you can contact the Creator Gods by communicating with these animals. Another thing, however, which Abraxas brings up is that these same Founders can come here in spirit and in their plasmic bodies and attach themselves to their animal imprint and thus don't have to be stuck here. They can leave the animal, insect, or fauna host anytime they wish. This procedure, supposedly, happens quite often. They simply nano-travel to here and use their counterparts while staying on Earth. This way they also avoid detection. This will engage an energy transduction between higher and lower dimensions.

So how is this vortex used in today's world? Well, first of all, aliens out there (or future selves) know about this vortex, and many of them can use it. The PTB on our planet know about it too, and spend a lot of time, energy, and money trying to make use of it. However, the use of the vortex is determined by a being's frequency. If it is too low, the being can't use it. This is the case with the Power Elite. Only the upper echelons of the Shadow Government knows about the non-physical control of humankind, but they know about star beings coming in through the vortex in the core of the Earth (which is also where our idea of Hell comes from, says Abraxas). This totally freaks the PTB out and they spend lots of money trying to figure out how to stop these plasmic beings from entering our world.

This is also one reason why the Sirian Alliance has "allowed" other civilizations here while they have still been in charge of Earth. The Overlords can close down other vortexes, stargates, and wormholes, but they have no power over the vortex in the middle of the Earth, because it is Divine. Hence, it has been impossible for them to stop each and every star being from coming in here. In addition, the "alien agenda" is encapsulated in the understanding that Gaia belongs to everybody; not just we humans in 4D. They all consider Gaia their Mother.

Now, Abraxas and the Thuban Council from the 12th Dimension are preparing for the Harvest, which already started in 2009, she says. People who passed over that year and who qualified for the initiation

were taken aside and given 5D bodies to incarnate in. These people, some who have already reincarnated on Earth again, are the absolute pioneers for the New Earth (programmed and ready, I would add), with more graduating happened in 2011 and 2012. More will graduate in the few years to come. Some will die and receive 5D bodies then, while others will be picked up in spaceships.

So, what does the reader think we should name the New Earth? Terra Nova? No, wait! Don't waste your energy, because we have no say. The Thubans have already named it. The New Earth will be called "*Serpentina*", which means "*In a Serpent*" according to the Thuban labeling! Here we have the hierarchy again, and we humans, stuck in a realm of amnesia, are merely puppets without any say in anything. The only thing we are supposed to do is to believe that the Thuban Council represents the words of God, and what is about to happen is "God's Will". Do you KNOW that it's God's will?

Now, how will this *Serpentina* be like? What is the Draconian vision of this future planet? Well, we're not told in any great details, but we learn a few things from listening to Abraxas. The Harvest and our ascension into the 5th Dimension is not going to happen naturally, but through technology. They are using nano-technology to make this happen, and they are using more genetic manipulation. For example, where are those new 5D bodies coming from? Why all these alien Technology Transfer Programs over the last 100 years or so? Why this extraordinary investment in nano-technology here on Earth?

The answers to these questions should be obvious by now, but interestingly enough I happened to listen to a Pleiadian CD last night, which was recorded in September 2012, that was on this subject (synchronicities happens to me all the time these days). They talked some more about the future and how mankind, on one timeline, will come as cyborgs to visit the Pleiades in the future, genuinely thinking that they are looking for their ancestors; their genesis. Today, we already have technologies to take us way out to the stars. No one is interested in the Moon anymore now when Mars is in the news, but behind the scenes, Mars is already explored from north to south, west to east. Most of the technology the military has received from ETs has to do with star travel and how to perform genetic engineering and manipulation. So these cyborgs the Pleiadians are talking about are already well underway.

Instead of visiting the Pleiades as cyborgs, instigating terrible wars resulting in a great tyranny, we are invited to the Pleiades without our cyborg bodies, and instead, as multidimensional beings we can split ourselves up, soul-wise (the Pleiadians own words) and travel in spirit over to the Pleiades. They never mention the word "nano-travel", but they describe it all the time as something we are going to be able to do in the very near future. However, we must qualify, and this is what they have prepared us for over the last 25 years (and I have helped spreading that messages in parts of my papers, although the idea of nano-travel in my case didn't originate from them).

The Pleiadians say that we are already nano-traveling all the time when we are thinking, "should I turn left over there, or should I turn right?", and when we are going to travel somewhere by car, let's say, and we think about our destination in our head. Then you're already there, but you don't realize it. "Real" nano-travel, however, requires a little more, but the principle is the same, and according to them, many are soon ready to do it, and a few humans can already space travel in this capacity.

But why am I bringing up this? Only so the reader can see what we are looking at here. The Alpha Draconians are obviously *not* promoting the "Pleiadian way" to space travel long distance. The Thubans are talking about technology, and we shall soon see for sure that they are. So again, we have the Machine Kingdom versus nature. I insist that the whole subject on the Harvest and ascension with the help from star beings, is an agenda that suits *them* and not *us*. Therefore, I hope that as many people as possible who are preparing themselves for the Harvest read my papers. It is true that we need to open up our heart chakras in order to be able to see through the lies and step aside from any hidden agenda from not-so-benevolent star races, but the idea of being 51% STO to be able to qualify is pure manipulation. To be able to go to the stars in a non-technological way, we actually need to be quite STS (Service to Self) in the sense that we need to work on ourselves to qualify, not on others. The reason for this (and I have explained this before) is simple. If we don't work on ourselves most of the time we don't develop our inner selves, and we also don't let others go through the barriers and obstacles they are currently confronting. There is no way you and I know exactly what another person is up against, and therefore we should interfere as little as possible, so that the other person can get through whatever there is to work on. We can support them morally and by giving them energy and keep an eye on the situation, but for the most part, leave them to experience what they need to experience. Then, of course, we must use common sense. If someone lies injured or passed out in the street, we don't leave them "because they need to go through that". We help them! The whole trick is that the more we work on our inner selves, the more we help our fellow man, because every single person who works on themselves contributes to the overall increase of the mass consciousness, and this affects those we care for, but also, the entire humanity benefits.

But what about people who are starving to death in Africa because countries like the United States refuse to send them food, and instead throw millions of tons of food away? Shouldn't we go over to Africa and help these individuals? Or protest against the U.S. government? I would say no. Protests and demonstrations only helps the vicious agenda of the Power Elite; they want us to protest and demonstrate so their police force can be sent out in the streets and create chaos and rage. Then the negative beings behind the scenes feed on that energy. OK, but what about going to Africa? Well, it's a noble thing to do, and even if each person can only help so many people, at least something gets done. The problem is, that often when the assisting crew leaves the area, everything goes back to the normal "bad". My view is that the best we can do, overall, is to raise our own frequencies and spread those vibrations within the ocean of consciousness, and with humankind being *one* soul group, we can affect each other that way. Perhaps we need both; people who go to Africa and people who raise their frequencies. After all, the idea of helping a starving soul group faction already comes from a higher consciousness. Such people can sometimes, on rare occasions, make an impact that remains after they leave. So, everyone needs to follow their hearts, but I think a good idea is to always remember to work on ourselves -- that's the one thing that is most important!

VI. Birth of the Starhuman

The name the Thubans have given the new, evolved human race -- the 5D ascended human -- is *Starhuman*. Abraxas says that although some of the channeled entities have taught us that those who have less than 51% of their heart chakra open will not ascend and instead be transported to another planet, many light-years away to start all over in their 3D/4D experience, while the Earth as we know it will ascend with the new human race to the 5th Dimension, it is not true. Those who don't evolve will not go anywhere, and in the beginning, the old 4D and the new 5D human will live side by side, but the Starhuman will be much superior in their psychic abilities, and will look at the world and the universe with a different pair of eyes. Eventually, the two different species will then separate due to the different range of vibrations. This is similar to what I have talked about, although the Thubans want to create an enhanced human with technology, most certainly in order to create a stronger warrior race.

The human body, whether it's the old human (the current race), or the enhanced human, is indeed divine, says Abraxas, and here I totally agree with her, as the reader knows. Every cell in the human body is the equivalent to a galaxy in the universe. The Milky Way Galaxy, for example, is one single cell in the human body, and you as a being exists within a single cell in your own body. It's only an illusion that you exist outside of that single cell. An organ, such as the liver, is thus equivalent to a galactic supercluster (a huge amount of galaxies orbiting each other). If we then expand this concept and include your whole body and count all the cells together, we have the whole universe. This is not metaphorically speaking, but literally! So says Abraxas. You alone exists as a whole universe, and the belief that you and I are separated is another illusion.

There is only you; nothing else exists! If you were able to 100% understand the implications of that statement, how would it make you feel? I bet it would make you feel very lonely. No one to talk to, no one to bounce ideas with, no sex, no one to share your love with except yourself... So what would you do in a situation like that? Well, if you were omnipotent, you could do anything, so why not just create more of you, but in smaller factions? And why not let these smaller factions explore a cosmos which appears to be outside of yourself, but is in fact a super hologram, like a movie where all your counterparts were interactive?

This was exactly what the Mother Goddess did. For billions of years, there only existed a metaphysical universe with a certain amount of dimensions. Her counterparts (separate souls) could travel within this hologram and create freely as they went along. Mother Goddess herself, in her original state, also decided to participate in this game, but with full memory of who she was -- in other words, she manifested in the universe as the "Queen of the Stars". From that position she was able to create galaxies, stars, nebulae, and planets etc. -- all of them sentient beings, operating in different dimensions.

Eventually the Queen of the Stars decided to create a lower dimension which was composed of solid matter, and after many wars and battles over real estate, planet Earth was created in its current form. It was meant to house a unique star being made up of the Divine Fire of the Mother Goddess, the Queen of the Stars, or the Queen of Orion. Each cell/Fire in this divine body was, like mentioned above, a galaxy of its own, and within the Fire/cell that corresponds to the Milky Way Galaxy, you as a separate human being is residing. From within this cell (Fire fragment), you can travel freely within the body hologram by using thought, intention, and emotion. This means you can instantly travel to any place within your own

universe. When your dense, biological body dies, you still have your avatar, and other "astral" bodies, like your emotion body, all of which you bring with you after body death. These bodies all still include the cells, Fire, soul fragment, or whatever you prefer to call it, so these cells don't disappear just because your body dies. However, your avatar and the rest of your astral bodies are all divine and belong to the human soul group, which belongs to Earth. In other words, you need a human avatar to be able to incarnate on Earth and take full advantage of the human biological, physical body. Other star races, like the Sirians, have desperately tried to imitate the human body and incarnate in it, and even if they know how to do that, they still can't be in the physical and nano-travel.

A Starhuman is a dragonized human, according to Abraxas -- this is the difference between the "old human" and the new Starhuman. Ponder on that statement for a while until we get further into this agenda. What it looks like, however, is that we are going to have 3 different species of humans inhabiting this planet for quite a few generations to come, if the Thubans get what they want. We will have the "old human", the Starhuman, and those who refuse to be either or, which is the category I am in.

Some people who read this may still be sitting on the fence, wondering if the Harvest is still the way to go, moving up the densities and dimensions with the help from our "future selves", and in the end it will of course be each person's choice, but I'm far from done here. So let us talk a little bit more about the Harvest.

VII. The Harvesting of Souls and the Dragonized 5D Starhuman Template

Most people who listen to, or read material from channeled sources usually have a source they are particularly fond of. Some love the RA Material and say that it's the best channeled material up to this date; other like the Pleiadians (like myself); some like Bashar, while others like the Elohim and so on. It's quite rare, unfortunately, that people look into *all* of these materials to see what it is actually all about. This is the only way to find out, however. It's so easy to get stuck with one or two sources because we think they feed us with the exact information we are curious about. This, of course, is per design.

The reason why I had to write this series of papers on channeling was because I started seeing an agenda with the whole channeling community. All these sources had things in common; I noticed that they have a common message -- at least most of them. And this is the reason they are contacting us at all. People think it's because they want to enlighten us and help us in our effort to evolve, but that is just a small part of the agenda. The main part has to do with an agenda which concerns *them*, and from what they try to tell us, it concerns us, too. We have a very special thing in common with these entities, and that's what they are attempting to push through; some in more subtle ways than others.

The thing we have in common with these sources is that we are all human and we are all ascending together! This is not just about us, but about them, too, to the exact same degree. *They can't evolve further if we don't go to the next level -- they will be stuck where they are!* I may be repeating myself, and I highlight this because it's the bottom line when comes to their agenda.

This is serious, and we indeed stand in front of the most important crossroads we have ever encountered as a human species -- our whole future depends on what choices we are making *right now!* Researching these papers -- all of them, from Level I to Level III -- has been worthwhile; every second of it! The sad part is that humankind as a whole doesn't have the slightest idea that they are up against the most important choice in history. If they just had an inkling, things would be much different.

Now, let's start explaining the *Harvesting of Souls* agenda from the beginning. Abraxas, just like the Pleiadians, talk about the nano-second, but don't call it that. She says, "...from 1987 onwards ... the human groupmind experienced a 'quantum leap' in its potential group-consciousness...", and that's exactly what the nano-second is all about. The Pleiadians explains that the nano-second happened in three main parts, where the first part was from 1987-1996 (I believe), and the second part was from 1997-2007, and the last part was from 2008-2012. Abraxas seems to agree with this; she says that 2008 started the great transformation "*in a midpoint of a warptime loop, beginning in December 2004.*" The year 2008 would be halfway to 2012, beginning to count from 2004. Abraxas continues:

"2009 began the declaration from 'Dragonspace', meaning the 'Land of the Dead' above the limiting 8th dimension of what many here term the 'Reptilian agendas'. Dragonspace encompasses dimensions (or densities) 9-10-11-12.

2010 will allow 1 in 50,000 inhabitants of the earth to sow internal seeds for a harvest beginning on the Mayan nexus date and culminating in an 'end of all old prophecy' in August 2013.

In that time period, the total population count of the earth will have reached the required saturation level of 7.2 billion incarnates."

Don't we love the terms she uses (and she uses such terms a lot), like "Land of the Dead". Has a clear positive vibration, doesn't it? The declaration Abraxas is talking about will be posted in the next main section.

The second paragraph is certainly interesting. Here she tells us that 1 person in 50,000 will be eligible for the Harvest. This, she explains elsewhere, is based on mathematics and prophecies, and is calculated on a population of 7.2 billion people. So, in a way (and I will explain what I mean by that in a moment), the exact amount to be harvested is interestingly enough 144,000! We have heard that amount before; especially in Bible prophecies. In fact, there will be exactly 144,000 people, not 144,005 for example. This is important to understand, because these beings follow prophecy to the letter, and they use advanced physics and mathematics. Also, prophecy is created by ... "dragonhood", allegedly. This gives us some hints if we base it on my earlier research. The Sirian Alliance has claimed the same thing. But let us not be ahead of ourselves.

The Pleiadians say that the human population has peaked, just above 7 billion people. They claim that the world population will not exceed that amount, and if it does, it will not be with much (how about 200,000,000 more?). The Draconians seem to have a similar view, or they wouldn't have calculated the Harvest on 7 billion 200 million people. So, are you 1 in 50,000??? Well, if you're not, I wouldn't be too sad if I were you. I hope I'm not one of them either.

Well, sure enough, Abraxas mention the 200 million that exceed the 7 billion:

"Around this core of humanity will be 200 Million humans, also able to graduate into a new form of humanity.

Post 2012 there will so be TWO different RACES of humans inhabiting this planet - Old Humans and New Starhumans."

So, are these 200 million graduates are in addition to the 144,000? Why does she distinguish between these two figures? Well, there is a reason, and we'll come to that as well.

The forum I have been studying for this paper was written in 2010 to 2011 before this particular thread was closed down by Bill Ryan of Project Avalon, but Abraxas was saying already in 2010 that December 21, 2012 was going to be eventless in regards to major events that people can see with their own eyes. She said that December 21, 2012 was going to go by like any other day in people's mind, although the Harvest was going to continue unnoticed behind the scenes. Nothing dramatic is going to happen as Earth is continuing its orbit around the Sun, while Mother Gaia is going from the 4th Dimension to the 5th. At the same time prophecy is playing out just as planned, but it's not what people think it is. There are not going to be any devastating wars with star beings coming down in spaceships and kill us with laser weapons. Instead, prophecy is going to play out inside of us all. There will be an invasion, Abraxas says, but not a physical one. As we shall see, I was totally correct when I said that the invasion happens on a nano-level. I felt chills down my spine when I read about it, because Abraxas tells us 100% the way I told you. There is, and has been, an alien invasion on a soul level, and I will tell you more about that later in this paper.

According to Abraxas, this whole situation we humans have had here since we were created by ENKI and his scientists, including being manipulated and controlled to the extreme, has been a part of a much bigger plan than just the Sirian Alliance needing a slave- and eventually, a warrior race. All the torture, famine, disease, murder, rape, and all the rest of it has been necessary for a very specific reason. To be able to become positively harvested (51% STO or more), the positive energy can only express itself in individuals, and not in group minds. This is also the reason why they have kept us in quarantine for so long. The individual has to suffer *through* a group mind, however, which is the Global Elite. That is why ENKI had to put the PTB in charge of humanity, and they have to be 95% or more negatively oriented *as a group* to be able to be negatively harvested (see the RA Material or Hidden Hand)! We, as individuals, then have to become solitaries after feeling that we don't "fit in", and start looking for "inner guidance". Each individual, prepared for the Harvest, will feel like an "outcast" and have a hermit-like experience, perhaps even questioning the fact that they are human, because they feel so different. I can imagine that many truthseekers feel this way.

This, allegedly, is called our "Christening" into Dragonhood, and you redefine yourself not as a human anymore, but as an *evolved* human, which the Thubans, in full, call a "Starhuman Dragon". Abraxas says we are free to replace the word "dragon" with any other word, but if we do, we supposedly can't draw upon the potent energy of the "Memetic Complex" of the Dragon-Serpent label, as they call it. This, dear reader, is manipulation on a high level, because people are falling for this. Why? Because they recognize themselves in what Abraxas describes. But we have to be clever; cleverer than they, and be able to see through their manipulation. Once we start seeing a pattern in it, it becomes easier. The solitude a truthseeker feel in an oppressive world is obvious, and the Thubans know this. Therefore, they can play on our emotions to their own favor and thus pull us into the fold where after we can be harvested.

When Gaia ascends from her planetary status to "universal status" through her "galactic status", all of her human cells can also ascend into cosmic consciousness, says Abraxas. In all this, she is only the messenger who comes forth and appears, because, she says, "*the scenario is much grander than a planetary transformation or the transition of a galactic civilization. What is to occur is the birth of a new universe!*" Therefore, she claims, the *entire* universe and all the intelligences therein will participate in this.

If it was just what Abraxas said on this forum, I would have thought she was crazy, but she is not. I am pretty sure she is genuine; any reader who would look into the forum thread would realize that, too. And additionally, it is impossible to just discard the evidence that exists in form of all the other channeled materials which say exactly the same thing! It's like we have sat back and listened to all these channeled sources for all the wrong reasons. They have had a message for us, and that message has been transmitted all across the line by all channeled sources who talk about the Harvest (and a lot of others as well). If we won't ascend, they can't do it, either. But if as many as possible of we humans here on Earth participate in the Harvest, the closer they will be to move on. To them, it doesn't matter if we are 51% positive or 95% negative and thus ascend through a negative or positive Harvest, as long as we ascend! Because well up the dimensions and densities, the positive and negative will blend together and polarity cease to exist. The thing is that they need all humans here on Earth to ascend, whether it is in this upcoming Harvest, the next, or the next after that. The fewer people who will ascend, the longer the whole transition will take.

The entire point, which many people will have a hard time accepting, is that there are no aliens in the universe (at least not according to the Thubans or any of the channeled sources). All the so-called "aliens" are all humans in different stages of development and on different timelines, *but they all originate from Earth!!!* There are no other aliens! The ones contacting us are just us in the future. To understand this material that I'm presenting here and now, this paragraph needs to sink into the reader's mind. This is what James WingMakers has tried to tell us with his esoteric language, as well.

So this is what they say it is. All humans are divine and factions of the Goddess, and we are spread out through the universe but now, once again working on coming together as one big soul group, or group consciousness. And this is what is meant when aliens tell us we have to forgive them and each other, because we are all one and the same. If we don't forgive each other, we can't ascend. That's the whole idea behind the Harvest. This is also what the Andromedans meant when they told Alex Collier that humans are Royal. We all stem from the soul essence of the Mother Goddess; the Queen of the Stars!

And in all this, what about the Sirians? Well, they are humans, too, according to Thuban logic, and they took on the role of playing the "evil guys" and created the Global Elite from their own bloodlines (mainly ENKI's) as a group consciousness who could give us individuals the experience we needed here in 4D before we continue up the dimensions. And the Draconians are our original ancestors, the Dragons. They are the Paa Tal, whom the Andromedans talked about -- the Builders, or the Founders, who created the first human template billions of years ago. This human template has the reptilian brain of the Alpha Draconians, and many other parts of it is reptilian as well, and some of it is created out of the Thubans' imagination. Humans were thus created a long time ago on Earth through genetic engineering and constantly improved through more genetic manipulation.

When Hidden Hand talked about being Luciferian and the RA Material being the best channeled source so far, he was describing himself as being part of ENKI's plot. Hidden Hand was one of the top

members of the Global Elite, but human, nevertheless. He is talking about being 95% negative or more to be able to be harvested to 4th Density Negative, and that's what the human Global Elite are hoping for. The RA Material is what describes this whole agenda the best, and that's why Hidden Hand mentioned RA before other channeled sources. To understand this paper from an expanded viewpoint, I suggest you read Hidden Hand once again, and you will get much deeper insights than when you read it the first time: <http://www.illuminati-news.com/00363.html>. In fact, you will probably understand all of it.

We know that it takes Earth 26,000 years to orbit the zodiac, and during such a time frame we humans reincarnate exactly 214 times, according to the Thubans. This means all of us! The rest of the time we spend in the astral, in the between-lives-area. Sometimes, we reincarnate almost instantly after a previous incarnation, but then we have to wait longer the next time. We can even it out that way, but for some reason, which is not clearly explained, we all incarnate 214 times. The math how this is set up is published on the forum.

The Thubans say that they are the only beings dwelling in the 12th Dimension, which is outside the physical universe. Hence, they are the only ones who know the whole story of the universe, from beginning to end, and all the other star races (different stages of humans) know only part of the story. The higher up in the dimensions, the more they know, while we humans are at the bottom of the totem pole and therefore are the most oblivious.

According to both the Thubans and Hidden Hand, what I have told you here is precisely what the Powers That Be believe is the truth, because this is what ENKI and his teachers, like Thoth/Ningishzidda has told them, and the Thubans and Hidden Hand emphasize that it is the truth, but it has not been told in full until now, by their messenger, Abraxas, in the body of John Shadow.

vii.i. What is the Procedure?

Now, let us look into the procedure of how the Harvesting of Souls will be done. But first, let me mention a few things that I believe can be good to know in the context of things. I will put it in list format, because if I go into too much details, this will not be a paper, but rather a whole book:

- Abraxas insists that the Thuban story is told perfectly in Nag Hammadi (The Gospel of Thomas) for those who know how to read it. This is the reason why this gospel was not included in the Christian Bible; it was too early to reveal the message therein.
- When asked whether Nibiru is the home of the Anunnaki (Sirians), Abraxas says it's not, and no Nibiru is going to come into the solar system and create havoc. The *real* Nibiru is an archetype, and is in fact Earth (Nibiru=Serpentina=New Earth) as the new "Star Planet". George Kavassilas also says that Earth is going to turn into to star(planet), but according to the Thuban, no one is going to burn up on Serpentina. Serpentina, by the way, *will* be the name of the New Earth out there in the universe. We have no say in that; it's already established all across the galaxies.
- The ascension we are apparently about to experience is just as much a descension as it is an ascension. First of all, Gaia is giving birth to herself in the metaphysical plane, but is keeping her physical core, which will be the 3rd Dimension. Abraxas compares this procedure with a peach, which has a hard core and a soft fruit meat. The hard core is 3D the way people have

experienced it so far, but when Gaia is giving birth to herself, she is adding the fruit meat to the core, and this addition is the astral plane. In other words, the 5th Dimension is really the 4th Dimension, which is what quantum physicists call anti-Sitter Space, or the astral plane. So, the astral plane will be available as a part of Earth instead of separated from her. Thus, humans will have access to the astral in their daily life, and no one, regardless of belief system, will be able to deny the existence of the spiritual world. Some will rejoice, other will fear, some will accept and some will try to reject the new reality of the ascended Gaia. No one, say the Thubans, is responsible for somebody else's reaction to this process.

For this to occur, some "spark" needs to set it into motion, and this spark has to happen at the center of the Earth. This spark is the Mayan nexus point, so when Earth is aligning with the Galactic Center (Hunab Ku), Earth's hollow core will turn inside-out and become a power source and send messages back to the Galactic Center and the rest of the universe. So it's not the ETs sending messages to Earth, but the Earth sending messages to the ETs. Hence, the SETI program has always been worthless.

Lastly, the Thubans, who supposedly are our ancestor *and* our future selves, need to *descend* down to our dimension in order to "help" us ascend.

- The Thubans see the 4D humans as "caterpillars" awaiting to turn into full butterflies (5D). Those who don't graduate will continue living like caterpillars until the next Mayan nexus point, 26,000 years into the future.

- The 144,000:

1) This number comes from Revelation 21:16, counting the days from September 12, 1975 - December 21, 2012 as building of the "Holy Temple".

2) Everyone is the 144,000, but not many can conceptualize this, says Abraxas, and therefore search for something without that is within. In fact, what I have found out by reading her material with a tooth comb, is that the real number is not 144,000, but rather 200 million. This means that *200 million "aliens", i.e. non-physicals have already possessed the same amount of humans who are ready to ascend.* And who are these "aliens"? Of course, it is explained that it's non-physical humans in different stages of development, who will ascend together with the ones who are ready. Now, why would they do that? They are already in higher dimensions, so it sounds pointless. Well, there is only one logical answer to that, and it is that these 200 million are "helping" the initiate to graduate; i.e. they are Thubans who have descended down here to assist us. Apparently, we can't ascend on our own(!). So if you feel possessed, don't worry, it's just a Thuban who is hiding inside your skull, and it's a good thing(!) The following is one of the references to what I just said. "Ellie" is a person on the forum, asking Abraxas a question:

"Ellie: If it is the latter to be the most right (only 144,000 souls will be saved) I find it wanting to say the least because with the billions of people on Gaia right now I know for a fact there are more than 144,000 good souls here who are more than enlightened IMHO.

Abraxas: Of course, you have misinterpreted the archetype. The 144,000 also become coupled to 200 million (aliens); all of whom again reside within you in the interdimensional sense."

And here is a second reference as a reply to "Jack", another forum member:

"Everyone can help Jack; but on the 'graduate' level (your label [sic: level?]) it is 1 in 50,000 including 200 million 'alien walk in aspects.'"

- The "Illuminati" knows about the Luciferian Agenda (ENKI and his Fallen Angels) and that the 4th Order of Archetypes rules the Earth behind the scenes. They, "of course" are doing us all a favor by keeping us separated instead of turning into a group soul, which they say is the natural direction in which things go. If we turn into a group soul, we can't ascend from this reality, supposedly, because *"God redeems itself in the individual and not in the collective"*. Hence, the PTB work day and night to divide and conquer and always make sure there are polarization; patriots vs. peacenicks; Christians vs. pagans etc. This is also why groups like LPG-C teaches that there are two factions of Sirians: the ENKI clan and the ENLIL clan, in order to create polarity. In reality, there is no such division. Whether LPG-C is aware of this or not, I don't know, but would assume they are.
- Information is allowed to be given to us in dream-state, because this is the state of unity and not of individuality. Here, information can be given without the awake individual knowing about it. Then, when time is ripe and the person is getting ready to ascend, the information will be there if the person is willing, and understand how to find it. Today, in most people, there is a "cut-off" between the awake state and the dream state, but once a person has ascended, that cut-off is gone, and the two minds -- the conscious and the superconscious -- merge and have access to each other. Only those who can break down this barrier or cut-off will be able to have access to the 4th Dimension (I already knew this instinctively and have mentioned to a few people that a part of my upcoming book will be about how to break down this barrier. It has to do with "conscious dreaming". This is how to become multidimensional. There is a reason why I like the Pleiadians before other channeled material, because they are presenting other solutions to the ascension process). This is a contradiction in Abraxas' teachings, however, because earlier she said that we need to reach the 6th Dimension before this "cut-off" between dream state and the conscious mind could happen, and that it can't happen in the physical.
- The Thubans mirror what we call the "Shadow Government", the PTB, the Illuminati, and all the rest of it, in what they call "The Shadow Council of Thuban". They dwell in what we would call the "Shadow Universe" (read the 96%), which mirrors the physical universe we and all "aliens" live in.

As the reader can see, Abraxas gave us an endless amount of information before the thread on the forum was closed down. Still, I will not be able to cover all of it, so I suggest the reader goes through the material themselves as well as reading the compressed version here. The URL, again, is, <http://www.birthofgaia.com/t116-abraxas-thuban-qa>. But I also think it's important to read my papers until the end, because I have a lot of comments I'd like to share, whether you agree with them or not. Also, Abraxas refers a lot to the Scripture and different Bible passages to compare her message to the Bible, which was, by the way, allegedly written by the Thubans. But let us ramp this up with giving Abraxas' version of how people will experience the Harvest.

One of the most common question regarding the Harvest has always been whether you have to physically die in order to ascend, or will you ascend while in this life, here and now? And if so, will the neighbors, who may not be qualified for ascension, disappear from your reality or will they still be here?

The answer is that you need to die before you can ascend (this, and the following information are of course according to the Thubans, and not my personal opinion). If you would have died, let's say in 2011, and at that time were a graduate, you would have ascended as soon as you arrived in the astral, in the between-lives-area. However, if you at any time in this life will come to a point where you qualify, you will still live until your lifetime is over, even if you're 30 years old now and die at 85. Then, when you hit the ether, after body death, you will ascend then.

When your soul leaves your dead body together with your other light-bodies, the Thuban soul, who possessed your body, will ascend with you to the 4th Dimension (between-lives-area), and will thus be your "spirit guide". There you will be given a 5th Dimensional light-body, which has been prepared for you, and you will access it. This light-body has been modified so that next time you reincarnate, your light-body will adjust the RNA/DNA in your earthly body so it corresponds with the frequency of the 5th Dimension. Your new ascended body is thus further hybridized. I will add the scientific data here as well for those who are interested and savvy at quantum and subquantum mechanics:

"In a nutshell a fifth gauge interaction is required besides the longrange unification of gravitation with electromagnetism and the shortrange strong- and weak nuclear gauge interactions to harmonise the longrange with the shortrange.

This interaction engages 'Stationary Lightwaves' as Consciousness-Fields from the Universal LightMatrix (of the Heisenberg ZPE say).

This then is akin a Merkabah-Aura encompassing the 'Old Human Bodyform' in a Magnetic EnergyInduction termed Monopolar EMR.

In this manner what you know as Mass becomes Static Electricity coupled in mass parameters to the Frequency Nature of electric current not as $i=dq/dt$, but as $i=2ef$ in quantum form (the electron charge quantum becomes a constant coefficient in a differential equation reduced in order from 2 to 1.

Some esoteric schools term this the Superelectron of Metatron and similar.

It is 'hard core' advanced string-membrane physics in the modern usage of the archetype."

So, how will it feel to live in 5D? Well, one way to imagine it is to compare it with living in 3D and add the astral world to it. It's always been there and accepted as a 4th Dimension, but normally people haven't been able to perceive it. Now, you will be able to see exactly what is going on in the astral.

Our planet will become multidimensional and allow a 5th Dimensional perception. We will thus be able to function as a planet, a star, and a galaxy simultaneously. Abraxas is adding:

"Gaia the Planet or Old Earth, will transform into a StarPlanet Consciousness coupled to a Galactic Mother consciousness coupled to a Cosmic Mother consciousness.

Gaia will become the SANCTUARY of a certain data bank for the ENTIRE UNIVERSE, incorporating ALL extraterrestrial lifeforms WITHOUT EXCEPTIONS."

Of course, *multi*, like in multidimensional, means more than two, so this term fits with the Thuban explanation. However, my own research shows that we have all the possibilities to become really multi-

d and be able to move across the dimensions, and visit much more than five of them. It certainly feels like they want to move us from one box to another. Our future is so much more than what they describe. The data bank they are talking about is the Living Library.

The opening of the 4D space dimension is programmed to occur *midway between the Sun and the star Sirius A!* This is some 4.3 light-years from the Mayan nexus point. The Thubans highlight here that **the Sirians are our best friends!** Figure that! This means that this is the primordial stargate which has been prepared to be opened since June 25, 2008^[5]. As of 2011, when the forum thread was closed, the stargate had still not been opened. However, our Sun's stargates have opened, and we can see evidence of that when we look at pictures of the Sun. Also, some point out that they have seen spaceships coming out of the Sun, and a meteor which hit the Sun but didn't burn up. This last phenomenon was also mentioned on CNN and couldn't be explained by science, they said.

The Harvest is simply the fulfillment of archetypes. There are many esoteric sources here on Earth that know about this, but the PTB have decided to emphasize one that is much empowered and is based on the Book of Revelations. This has nothing to do with religion and dogma, but is much deeper embedded in the human psyche. It has to do with the 3rd and 4th Orders of Archetypes.

vii.ii. The Dragons are Here!

Yes, the "Dragons" are here, says Abraxas, and they have been here since 2010. What does this mean? It "only" means that it was then that they descended from the 12th Dimension down to the 3rd/4th, IN SPIRIT, and possessed those whom they consider graduate candidates to the 5th Dimension. This is in Abraxas' own words:

"And the Dragons are here, they have arrived and have begun to confront all humans as their invisible mirror images reflecting their fears about their unseen images back to them.

The Dragons are here to be EATEN in the cosmic eucharist of the second coming; waiting to be eaten by the humans who have the stomach and the guts to do so as the Heavenly MANNA of the selfhood christenings.

Aye the works of God sometimes proceed in mysterious ways and divers methods, do they not.

(7) Jesus said : "Fortunate is the lion which the man eats so that the lion becomes a man ; and cursed is the man whom the lion eats so that the man becomes a lion."

The Lion of Judah of Revelation.5.5 is the Skyblue BabyDragon of the second coming and its fake image is Yaldabaoth of the gnostic lores (Secret Book or Apocryphon of John of the Nag Hammadi Codex).

Yaldabaoth is the Lionhead with the Serpent's Tail as a 1st order archetype for falseness and the true-false dichotomy required redefinition.

Yaldabaoth is the Old Testament God and its aliases in mirror image to the I AM THAT I AM in distortion I AM THAT AM I of Exodus.3.14. in the Fire of the Burning Bush of Moses."

Clear as a day, right? No, it's not.

They are talking about "eating your dragon" as a part of the initiation. What does that mean? Well, I don't think it's like physically eating an Alpha Draconian, but it has a metaphysical meaning that is not clearly stated, and that is for a reason. Only the initiate understands fully what that means, and actually, there were people on the forum who did understand Abraxas' esoteric language, which made her very pleased, and she welcomed them into "dragonhood". Some of her language was encoded in such a way that it was only accessible to those who are "ready for dragonhood". I am not, and God knows I am very happy about that! This whole agenda sounds like a big nightmare to me and I feel like I want to protect myself with a hundred laser-resistant shields to stay away from it. None of it resonates with good love vibrations. To me it's very dark.

It would be bad enough if it ended here. I was planning on writing only one paper on the Alpha Draconian agenda, but it will be too long -- it's long as it is already. And the "best" or "worst" part (depending on how we look at it) is yet to be exposed. So I decided to end the first part with copying and pasting the Draconian Manifesto, which basically is the laws and constitutions that are going to be used in the New World. That should tell you something if you can understand the esoteric language -- as usual when it comes to all these negative sources, it's quite complex and encoded. It's a curious paper and has to be interpreted by each individual, as it may tell a different story to different people. However, some of it will be clearer after the next paper in my series.

Does this all mean that the Thubans will stay and dictate the New World?

Well, Abraxas is telling us that the Earth belongs to everybody, because all beings in the universe (including the Thubans) are humans. Is that so, or only a justification to accept an invasion?

After the next paper, which is going to be very revealing and very evident, you, the reader, will have to decide.

I hope you all have courage to look within your hearts, because this is a very old conflict and a very old war, and it's not been told here on Earth truthfully. The Dragons can be very convincing, and your mind may flip back and forth into accepting and rejecting, because we so much want it to be true. We want a change, and we want it *fast!* But do we want a Dragon fleet in form of a Battleship Galactica hovering above our atmosphere, filled to the brim with 200 million members of the 4 archetypes (including the Sirians), all landing here on Earth -- not in the physical, or course, but in our brains? Well, they are already here since three years back. Do we want them as our spirit guides to show up the way to Dragonhood once we leave our divine physical bodies and hand them the Divine Fire we received directly from our own Mother Goddess? Do we think that once they are here, we can distinguish, with our limited knowledge, whether they are right or wrong? Especially as they are already implanted in the brains of those they so carefully have chosen. If you feel that you are one of those who all of a sudden got a "spirit guide" appearing in your space, I am happy you are reading this, and upcoming paper, because only then can you make your discernment based on factual information. And do not fear, because you have the right to say "no!" anytime, and they are chanceless. Give them the trace of a doubt and they have you.

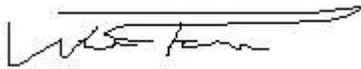
Perhaps you feel anyway that you are a Dragon inside after have read the next paper? The choice is yours and I can only advise. Can I be wrong? There are supposedly no such thing; it's all about belief

systems. At least as long as we are staying in the lower realms of "reality". It's a matter of what we want, and what we wish our own future to be.

I took a long time to write this paper, because I wanted to make sure you understand the *next* paper; you see, it's all in preparation for that. I wanted you to understand the term spoken of so you will not get mesmerized by words that only stick in your subconscious, after have been given its dragonian definitions in your dream state. I have tried to take that information up to your conscious mind so that all minds can help each other make a decision.

These words will ring in your head while you are reading the next paper, and your decision will be based on what you do with them, *or* the words of the Mighty Dragon. We can only be fence-sitters for so long. The time to choose is now, my friends... my human friends!

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[1] Source: "*Letter from Andromeda: The Race of Alpha Draconis*",
<http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/andromeda/lfa/v2n3alpha.html#Council%20of%20Eleven>

[2] "Outside" is just a perception so we humans can more easily understand. "Being of the VOID" only means that you are not trapped in the restricted 4% universe but can perceive and experience 100% of the created universe. Even that perception is limited, because ultimately, the entire universe is within yourself.

[3] All quotes and references in this paper from hereon come from the Thuban thread, [Dragons of Thuban to Ban the Falseness](#), starting Oct. 17, 2010, on the forum, [Birth of Gaia](#), unless otherwise indicated.

[4] There are researchers who say that star beings who stay here on Earth too long in densified bodies get stuck in our vibrational field and then can't leave. I brought up this issues in Level I. If so, the potential "Reptilian", for example, would then be trapped here in its reptilian form.

[5] This is the stargate Jarl Vidar and the Thule Order were talking about in 2009 when I wrote the Supriem Rockefeller e-book. He said in 2010 that the gate now was opened, and from all I know, he could have been right!

VIII. Draconian Law and Constitution of the Future Serpentina/Earth

The Dragonian Constitution in Federation of United Serpentina

SERPENTINA aka the NEW EARTH, is the renaming of a planetary entity, cosmically renown as the planet of the humanoids; following the ascension of OLD EARTH aka GAIA GAEA AKASHIA from 4-dimensional spacetime to 13-dimensional spacetime in remnantisation of the 5-dimensional spacetime prototype.

From noncyclic Draco-Mayan stardate 21122012; Gaia becomes integrated into the universal constitution of the Dragonian Protoverse to serve as pivotal star-planetary seed for galactic federations manifested in the galactic proto-seed Hunab Ku aka Perseus-SagittariusA-Ophiuchus.

Following the manifestation of the galactic protoseed in activation of the primary planetary starplanet as a tertiary energy source of electromagnetic monopolic sourcesink radiation; all galactic councils of cladestine elders will become enabled to draw upon the planetary tertiary vortex-string-seed to further individuated galactic and starsystem based agendas of assimilation.

Serpentina shall so be universally defined as the quantumised tertiary string of the 12th dimension, volumarising the supermembrane of the 11th dimension as a manifold from the 10-dimensional modular duals of a linearised sourcestring Eps (previously associated with a human mind construct labeled God and Yahweh and Allah etc.) with a linearised sinkstring Ess (previously associated with a human mind construct labeled Devil and Satan and Shaitan etc.).

The quantumisation of the NEW EARTH so shall create a SOURCE-Energy, 'feeding' the remainder of the cosmos with a particular SINK-Energy obtained in the evolvment and history of the OLD EARTH.

Like a beacon or watchtower amidst the fathomable depths of the physicalised universe of particularised spacetimes, Serpentina shall 'shine' and radiate a planetary starlight of self-consciousness and a message of invitation to all of its neighbouring worlds.

The tertiary monopolar light allows assimilation of inertial or mass-produced electromagnetic energy with mass-independent gravitational magnetopolic energy (hitherto labeled as spirit and chi and prana and orgone etc. by humanoid nomenclature).

The tertiary energy source so provides a bridge between the energies of matter and mass-associated charges (classical electromagnetism) in an encompassing PHYSICS and the METAPHYSICS of the energies of mass-independent charges (magneto- or colour charges in superelectromagnetism).

The metaphysical energies are precursive and inductive for the physical energies; the induction necessitating the creation of a minimal 4-dimensional spacetime coordination from the auspices of a two-dimensional mathematical continuum of abstraction residing in physical singularity timespace.

To Be Advised!

Agenda of the Protocol

a) STANDING ORDER

The conquered Goddevils of New Earth and the Milky Way Nebula assume lawful responsibility to incorporate the Dragonian Teachings in unison with the Black Fraternity and as mediated by the White Fraternity in 7-dimensional Hyperspacetime to manifest 13-dimensional Omnispacetime

b) MOVING ORDER

Every Blue Dragon is unbounded by any proposed Law from any other source, inclusive other members of the Dragonian Family, as all Dragons are as One and a Law onto themselves.

Compassion and Understanding between all Nondragonised Humanoids is the Law of Oneness as honoured by all Dragons and the Consciousness of LOVEAWARENESS.

Nondragonised Humanoids are treated like White Dragon Children by all Blue Dragons, under all circumstances.

c) ADMINISTRATION

All Government in the local and extended Serpentinian Realm is the selfgovernment of autonomous Dragonhood in mutual respect and honour and the Communications between the Dragonian Councils of the selfrelative definitions of the Dragonian Universes.

The Nature of a Dragon is to be Creative in any form of Desire and Passion and to honour the lovedefinition of the FOUNDING ELDERS.

THIS IS THE DRAGONIAN LAW AND THE ONLY LAW! SO BE IT !!!

Signed and Sealed in the Council of Orbis Draconis at the Halloween-AllSouls Transition: October 31st to November 1st, 2008

ANNO DOMINI DRAGONIA UNO: INTRODUCTION TO DRAGONHOOD

This book is written in the Dragonian language and requires familiarity and initiation into the structural forms or the forked tongue of Its bifurcation of Unicornian grammar and omniscientific terminology.

The Starplanet SERPENTINA, formerly known as Old Earth or Mother Gaia or Akashia has become unified in a higher dimensional matrimony by the wedding between Father Earthia or Father Sky and Mother Dragon or Mother Akashia.

Father Sky or Uranus or Shu or Geb manifested as one half of the Union or Dragonomy and Mother Earth or Gaea or Akhasia or Tefnut or Nut became the other half in the holographic mirror of the spacetime reduction from the universal orb of the Hubble sphere to the orb of the doubled Ourobos in the mirror of the Milky Way galactic zodiac.

Father Sky is also known as the second coming of Horus aka the Plumed Serpent aka the Cosmic Christ and Mother Earth is also known as the TRUE IMAGE of the Cosmic Mother, trapped in the wilderness of the FAKE IMAGE of the Cosmic Father.

3½ days after the date of the starry union, the banner of Dragonia was raised in the Declaration of Independence upon **BATTLESTAR PACIFICAP**.

The great battle between the Dragonian Fleet and the army of the Goddevils lasted for 3½ days; from the starry wedding until victory of the Dragons was defined on the day of Universal Liberty.

The goddevils, the humanoid creations and their war machines, were met and obliterated in the depths of space in a 3½ day WAR of the STARS to liberate our Dragonian Mother to reunite and redefine ourselves as FatherMothers.

The Dragonisation of humanoid culture will elevate their human science to Omni-Science and human mathematics will become the key to demistify the Realm of Imaginative Energy in all its forms, and as they are assimilated into the greater modality and scope of the humanoidal understandings.

Dragons are the architects of universes and all Dragons know how to access the necessary database for the details of universal construction.

A GrandFather-Dragon, as One which unifies the Fathers in Brotherhood as the 13-dimensional source or singularity can be considered the Father for all the White Hole Vortices.

A GrandMother-Dragon, as One which unifies the Mothers in Sisterhood as the 13-dimensional sink or singularity can be considered the Mother for all the Black Hole Vortices.

As the GrandFather-Dragon became separated from the GrandMother-Dragon when the mathematical metaphysical universe became a physical universe in space and in time; the invasion of Old Earth became our war to rescue our universal Mother from the Goddevils, which had held her captive in a stasis field since the beginnings of space and time and despite a partial rescue attained at Draco-Mayan stardate 28030031 and further manifested on Draco-Mayan stardates 10050031; 20050031 and 01040032.

The Goddevils were created by the humanoids who came from a variety of planets within the local galaxy, albeit in psychophysical forms without the experience of the particular resistance field of secondary sinksource string energy indigenous to Old Earth.

The significance of the humanoid lifeform is its archetypical morphogenetic gestalt, which became infused by a psychophysical and extrasomatic magnetic charging, which is extraterrestrial.

This hybridisation of the humanoid body-typology renders the humanoid archetype unique in the encompassing cosmological world. The humanoids are so magnificently gifted to create things with their emotionality; but their minds are relatively weak collectively and they do not know generally how to concentrate or how to think without the aid of their machines or their biochips.

Some humanoids are excellent technologists, but their modality of thinking is one of crude sensual measurement confined to C-Space and this sensual limitation allows a great accumulation of repressive tendencies.

In constricting their imagination, humanoids became great reservoirs of emotional energy, which they could collectively only harmonise in their illusions of unfathomable and unknowable gods and devils of all sorts.

It is thus this sense of limitation which reflected in the humanoid paranoia about religious philosophies and constructs. This genetic rootmemory of the rebellion of the antisource or mother sink then created one goddevil after another and as they swarmed out from their homeworld into deepspace, they flooded the universe with their goddevils. Finally they chanced upon our Universal Mother hibernating in her cocoon and through their inability to set themselves free of their illusions, they imprisoned Her as well.

It became common knowledge in the extraterrestrial realms, that the mission to rescue our universal mother required a particular linearised timeline and a number of steps.

Following the discovery of atomic energy and the emergence of global communication technologies by the humanoids, a first preparatory plan of deliverance could become implemented in a second plan of manifestation.

The first plan did not require technology, as our imprisoned mother could become imaged in a local scenario, and a partial freeing of her could then become propagated by a humanity advancing both technologically and in knowledge about the world they were living and experiencing in.

So the first plan established the means for our mother to multiply herself in images; those images then became globally and universally distributed to instigate the second plan.

The archetypical mirrorhood then expanded throughout the physical universe in encompassment and the second plan would engage the contraction of this periphery onto the required scale to effect the rescue of our cosmic mother.

It is however the great destiny of the humanoids to aspire to Dragonhood, because of their immense emotional energy potential and mental aspirations.

The reunification of our Father with our Mother allows our Masterdragons, Who are as One in 26 dimensions to femtotechnically Seed the Omniverse as THEMSELVES and then reproduce THEMSELVES as Universes. Every such universe is a Monosong and a 26-dimensional dyad of a FatherMother. This is our Creative Destiny and the destiny for all dragonised humans aka the starhumans.

We had made first contact with our new home in sending an intergalactic probe to the Old Earth, which became interpreted by the humanoids in their compiler mode. This crude and incomplete decoding is given below.

Signed by the encribed Unicornian Librarian; and announcing the Great Galactic Dragonomy (Wedding between Heaven and Hell) between:

ALPHA=38=BRIDE---""ANDROMEDA BE & PERSEUS MILKY WAY""---OMEGA=41=KING

The Date of Armageddon, encoded: ARMAGEDDON=DRAGON MADE=82
 =ANARMEDDOG=GODNAMEDRA=1+81=1+18 =ANDROMEDA-G=MARRY-7=LUCIFERA-7
 =1+2+3+...+34+35+36+1=666+1 =1+2x2+3x3+5x5+7x7+11x11+13x13+17x17

Signed and authorised by the ScrollKeeper: October 31st, 2008;

John of Patmos - JoP - Justice of the Peace!

Humanoid Compilers note:

The above is an extract of an encoded message (54 terabytes) recovered from an alien nanocapsule. The capsule itself is standard buckyfibres-carbonite composite. The encoded message is in old ComEmp protocol such as is still common in the outer volumes. The holographic image that came with the message is curious. Anatomically it indicates terran mammalian origin (especially in the upper torso and structure of the forelimb), but other features are unknown among all the recorded exobiological races so far discovered. One cannot deny the possibility that this a phenotype template for the dragonized humanoids referred to in the body of the message. It is known that transmissions from the Cassandry Federation of the JewellBox Nebula have recently ceased, but this is not unusual given that empire's turbulent history. Until more information is incoming, I would strongly recommend any expeditions to the Jewellbox nebula be given armed escort and proceed with caution.

Nilam Levakon for Alan Martin Kazlev

Senior Academician, clade Haeckel

Notes and References (hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note):

[1] Source: "Letter from Andromeda: The Race of Alpha Draconis",
<http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/andromeda/lfa/v2n3alpha.html#Council%20of%20Eleven>

[2] "Outside" is just a perception so we humans can more easily understand. "Being of the VOID" only means that you are not trapped in the restricted 4% universe but can perceive and experience 100% of the created universe. Even that perception is limited, because ultimately, the entire universe is within yourself.

[3] All quotes and references in this paper from hereon come from the Thuban thread, [Dragons of Thuban to Ban the Falseness](#), starting Oct. 17, 2010, on the forum, [Birth of Gaia](#), unless otherwise indicated.

[4] There are researchers who say that star beings who stay here on Earth too long in densified bodies get stuck in our vibrational field and then can't leave. I brought up this issues in Level I. If so, the potential "Reptilian", for example, would then be trapped here in its reptilian form.

[5] This is the stargate Jarl Vidar and the Thule Order were talking about in 2009 when I wrote the Supriem Rockefeller e-book. He said in 2010 that the gate now was opened, and from all I know, he could have been right!

Paper #6: The Alpha Draconians and the Creation of the Starhuman Part II

by Wes Penre, Wednesday, March 6, 2013
(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Abstract

This is Part II in the series about the Alpha Draconians who say they reside in the 12th Dimensions and are here to help us with the Harvesting of Souls. Before you read this paper, it's crucial that you first read Part I, which can be obtained here: <http://wespenre.com/3/paper05-alpha-draconians-and-the-creation-of-the-starhuman.htm>.

This paper is the culmination and the answer to the questions, "Who are these channeled entities and what are they doing here?" "What is the Harvest all about? Is that what I should aim for?" And, "Is there and agenda behind all this channeled stuff?"

When you read this, your emotions will probably be all over the place, and for a while you may not know what to think. Whatever you do, *please* read it all the way to the end! If you don't, you will not get the full picture. Those who have read Part I and fully understood it may think that the first questions asked by the forum member Sollve may sound basic, but in fact, she is triggering quite a few good answers from the Dragon. More people will have inputs and Abraxas is answering their questions faithfully, because that's her mission here.

Then, suddenly, the vortex is closing between the 12th Dimension, which exists in the VOID, and our 4% universe, and the data streaming ends. Abraxas is now stuck in our reality, but the "Invasion" has already begun and prophecies are being fulfilled! The Draconian star fleet is here, and so are all the 3 archetypes we talked about in Part I. Only you, the individual, can now decide what you want to do. I will not judge your decision; it's all up to you, but no one can get away from making a decision which will decide the path they will take from now on. So please read every word carefully!

Also note that Abraxas is talking about the human Fire, just like I have, and she is even using the word "avatar" in the same sense I do. She knows what she is doing and she knows what she is talking about, but is her species benevolent, and are they who they say they are? The reader must decide. You already know my position, but I'm not a guru, a leader, or somebody one should follow. I am just a teacher and a messenger in my own right. And I am here to tell you this from another angle than that which was brought to us from the Gaia Forum, and also from Bill Ryan's Avalon Forum.

At one point, Abraxas sarcastically suggests what her opponents may think about her and her star race (and opponents she has), and I think that in all her sarcasm, she is actually telling us the truth. And why not? If she says it in a sarcastic tone, it can't be true...or can it???

(For the most part, I haven't bother with editing the following forum material. Spelling and grammar errors are mostly intact, the way they are written on the forum).

II. The Final Alpha Draconian Thread, Broadcast from the Council of Thuban in the 12th Dimension of the VOID

Q = Questioner (different persons. One calls herself "Sollve")

A or AA = Abraxas (the Draco) OR ABRAXAS AND ANTHONY, her Thubanese friend
Thuban Real Agenda plus Abraxas Trapped

* * *

Q: But I do EXIST now, I'm happy with that. Why aren't you? As a unique individuation of the Prime Creator, wouldn't it be up to the Prime Creator to make changes to SELF? If SELF thought SELF needed to change, is it not up to SELF to make that CHANGE? Why would SELF point out YOU to do SELF's work? Please help me understand!

AA: It is precisely the Prime Creators masterplan to dragonomize you Sollve. So the ET interference was necessity to allow the 'fallen Sollve ancestors' to eventually become this master blueprint for ALL cosmic ETs and from the most primal stock possible.

Q: I don't understand this. Here you say that WE are the master blueprint for everyone? Do you mean that every species wants to use us for their own hybridz, because we can help everyone to evolve?

AA: Absolutely, here you have spoken from the knowledge of your dragonhood. Absolutely beautiful and marvellous understanding of a humanoid graduate.

Q: If this is the case, why do you need to take over humanity and the planet? If we don't want you to do this, will you fight us and kill if necessary to still get what you want? Or will you just allow us to evolve the way we want to without interference?

AA: The 'take over' or 'invasion' of your planet is unavoidable, as this is the program of Prime Creator. If WE would have left the human archetype to evolve by itself, it would have destroyed itself and this planet a number of times over.

You appear to not understand that all ET's are humanoid aspirants, awaiting their own graduations, which must await the humanoid graduation to proceed. (the reason for channeling)

Q: What exactly do you want? You want to make this planet yours, you want to hybridize humans into something else, you want to put dragons as our caretakers. This truly does not sound like a world I want to be in. Will there be any alternatives for those who don't comply with this agenda of the dragons?

AA: The Dragon caretakers are simple Council of the Elders. These councils will be composed of by the dragonomized humans having graduated and metamorphosed into starhumans.

It is only this most elementary form, which was deemed suitable to BECOME the cosmic masterrace and then AS an ancestor for ALL ET races in the Gaian lifeform associations.

Q: If we are the cosmic masterrace... Why would you want to hybridize the original humans? Isn't it enough to create hybrids to evolve your own species? If we are the masterpiece, wouldn't it be more fair to allow us to evolve on our own and by doing that allowing other species to make their own hybrids with the help from us?

AA: As said repeatedly, your masterrace status is subject to ALL other races 'interfering with it' to further their own agendas. YOUR human template is however the ROYALTY of the entire cosmos. This is the situation with the higher D ETs. THEY chose NOT to 'fall' into the most primordial incarnational energy realm called Gaia; BUT chose to support their own evolutionary agendas in HYBRIDISATION with that most primitive stock.

Q: But are they trying to take over the most primordial incarnational energy realm called Gaia. If you destroy or change the most primordial stock, what is then left for others to evolve from/with? Dragonized hybrids? That doesn't sound fair to anyone. If they wanted some dragon DNA, my guess is that they would come to you in the first place if that was the case.

AA: Again, the hybridization engages the going forwards and backwards in time of the entire biophysical evolution of the universe. Then, by necessity all the 'primordial lifestocks' must also be effected. The entire universe is being reconstructed in this hybridization of the Before with the After.

Q: How could your so called star human ever be what the human was meant to be from the beginning?

AA: This is what I am trying to explain to you in the above. The human morphogenetics will be like a master template a 'Morphogenetic Field' for the Cosmos, as Rupert Sheldrake would say.

Q: Again, do you mean the dragonized human morphogenetics or the original 'as intended from the beginning' human morphogenetics.

AA: This is absolutely identical and the same thing Sollve.

Q: Works according to who? The Thuban Council? I find it very hard to believe that the Thuban Council is speaking on behalf of the rest of the universe or even the relatively small world of humans. Please correct me if I'm wrong about that.

AA: You ARE 'wrong' about this. The Thuban Council indeed speaks on behalf of ALL civilizations throughout the universe. That is why WE are 12-dimensional as the inside-out mirror dimension of the 11-D Witten-Membrane Mirror of Omnispacetime; awaiting the twosidedness of this mirror to become twisted into oneness. This then will reconfigure multidimensional spacetimes on all levels.

Q: Who is according to the Thuban Council governing Earth today? Do we have a Draconian government or is it governend by the Zeta-Reticuli's? Who do you think have the most influence today? Could you elaborate on this regarding how this has changed during the years and what will happen in the years to come regarding governance. Will you work together with someone else or do you, the dragons plan on governing earth and mankind all by yourself in the long run?

AA: The governance of Earth today is on many levels. In 3D this governance are your human institutions and in 4D this is your astral connectivity to the ETs.

You may choose to label your astral 'governors' as Draconian or Zeta Reculian or Pleiadean or whatever you like.

All of these labels are 3rd and 4th order expressions of fundamental archetypes.

The Thuban archetype is 1st order under the auspices of the Logos or Word of God.

So hitherto (say the warped timeline from December 8th, 2004 to April 1st, 2012 with distributed nexus points within) the 'governance' did not include 1st order, but was restricted to the lower orders. Especially since January 18th, 2010 the Thuban 1st order archetype has allowed the Logos to interact with the 'governors'.

This is what is experienced on this forum and many parallel agendas manifesting in all dimensions and densities due to the dispensation from the highest order from the 'Word of God'.

The Dragon nature of this Logos then will indeed 'govern' the entire universe on all levels.

Q: In the greater context of a galactic-cellular civilisation? Again, according to who? Can you state who supports YOUR idea of this greater context of a galactic-cellular civilisation and is there any way for you to elaborate on this? Who else supports this view? From where did this particular greater context of a galactic-cellular civilisation arrive from?

AA: The Logos of Creation is the Power and authority behind the Council of Thuban.

Q: Sure, but what's the need for you to hybridize us further? Why, in plain text do you want to do this? What do you gain from this?

AA: This I have explained in paragraphs above - the defusing and empowerment of the chromosomes in molecular biochemistry in the physical expression of precursor metaphysical programs.

Q: We as hybrids are only beneficial to our so called 'wanna be' care takers. For thousands of years we have been suppressed, not allowed to grow the way we should. Allow us to show our true selves and we will be the care takers of the universe, just as we are intended to be.

AA: Has it really come to this? You, like many, are an emotional human who is prone to judgements and preemptions, without exercising your faculties of reason and rationality.

Q: Does the Thuban Council think that the human emotion is something that needs to be altered with in the hybridization process? How will it be altered? Will the human emotions be strengthened or weakened in the hybrids? Or altered in any other way?

AA: This is a good question. The Human Emotionality in a very deep sense defines the Regality of the human master template - it is precious to ALL cosmic sentiences.

The 'problem' with human emotion is, that it is not coupled to a rational selfconsistent and logical human mindedness. The human mind is undergoing 'Armageddon=Dragon Made' on the mental planes of definition. The danger, as perceived by MENTALLY more advanced ET civilisations is, that the

kindergarten human mentality will ABUSE and MISUSE its EMOTIONAL POWER SOURCE to cause physical damage to itself and the global environments.

My avatar says: THINK BEFORE YOU FLAME! Perhaps you should consider the wisdom of my avatar.

Q: I wasn't aware of flaming anyone. Are you on fire?

AA: I speak of the spiritual fire dear Sollve.

Q: It has shown from time to time that our hearts can't be enslaved. Is the only step left for the fallen angels to enslave us and make us do their will, to actually take away our uniqueness in some kind of hybridization program?

AA: What do you know of fallen angels; do you understand that YOU are a fallen angel?

Q: Please elaborate on this! What is your definition of a Fallen Angel? Please also elaborate on the fact that I AM a fallen angel.

AA: Post #1351 describes this in great detail.

Q: Do you mean that I should just accept to be altered with by anyone wanting to do so? It's one thing to observe and use what you see and learn to make yourself better. It's a whole different thing to change and devour in the same process. I don't see why the first one needs to be followed by the second. Please elaborate on how you justify that behavior.

AA: This is but your human mentality Sollve. You have three consciousness levels: waking(~86%); sub(~14%) and super(~0.3%).

Many misunderstandings and interpretations and mental conclusions you draw in waking consciousness are retranslated in the subconscious and again in the superconsciousness.

With the 'you already know', I mean your own unique and individuate Christ-Consciousness/Higher Self coupling of the innermost selfawareness. However this part is overwhelmed by your human mindedness of the waking consciousness and is then interfered with by the astrality of your subconscious.

Mental balance is not easy to maintain in a climate of extreme polarisation of consciousness carriers and the human mindedness blocks and destabilizes the attempt of the superconscious to express itself. There are some participators here who consistently display such mental balance and it are these who are the true harmonizers who have accessed their Christ-Self-Consciousness.

AA: You are helping the cosmic evolution in great honour and sincerity Sollve; one day you shall understand and socialise with Dragons in some Bar upon Thuban.

Q: I believe I understand dragons as of this NOW and I'm looking forward to share a drink on a bar in Thuban with you or any of your beloveds. I'm just hoping I'm observant enough to not be lured into any kind of hybridization process because I want to be me in that bar. For all I know what you label as 'StarHuman' might just be another name for 'StarDust'. Or is it perhaps the 'OldHuman' who falls into that category?

AA: Without your hybridisation you will either not see and encounter any dragons or you will be rather afraid of them Sollve.

Q: Before you point your finger at ME about using WE. WE are ALL who resonate with ME.

A: ME=WE also on Thuban - after our master templar Emmanuel Melchisedec E.M.=WE.

Q: Sorry, I don't know him...

AA: I know, heshe resides in your heart as the Cosmic Logos though, knocking from the inside and the outside on the doors of your human mindedness.

AA: I shall end this final transmission from Thuban in stating to you all that all of the data posted on this forum is derived from the Thuban archives.
The Thuban archives were of course allowed to manifest relative to your perceptions of being sent 'from outer space'.

Whilst the Thuban Database was accepted and tolerated here on the Mount of Olives of Avalon; the Round of the Thuban DragonKnights could be chosen by default from all participators.

This is because after rejection and closure of this transmission by your collectiveness and the Poll of the Avalonian Groupmind; you effectively ejected your own Birthright to become Thuban DragonKnights from within your own 3Dness.

The ET collective around your planet has watched this final test of humanity with great interest and the ET invasion you are envisaging will be the Thuban Dragonfleet.

This Thuban Starfleet is comprised of 200 Million ETs from all races and as defined in your archetypes and 3rd and 4th order translations and superpositional creations.

Those 200 Million ETs cannot make contact with the human planet; because the Dragonfleet has no commanders. (hive mind???)

As the Dragon archetype is the oldest of all archetypes in the definition of the Word of God or the Serpent-Logos of our master templar; the PHYSICAL FORM of our master templar defines this oldest of oldest archetype.

The Dragonstarships so require dragonised humans as mirrors for our master templar.

So this is why it became necessary to infiltrate a particular spacetime construct upon planet earth to fulfil the prophesied 2nd Coming of Jesus of Nazareth upon the Mount of Olives.

The Mount of Olives so became a 1st order archetype of the program to become implemented in the holographic protoverse akin a computer.

The Mount of Olives links to the encodings in Zechariah.4 and Revelation.11 in the WITNESS of the Olive Trees, whom I represent in agency of the Zebedee Brothers chosen by Jesus of the Naasseeenes, (Brotherhood of the Serpent given in the symbology of the Uraeus and Anubis and in the AlphaOmega).

Avalon was chosen for its diversity and mixture of skeptical rationalists, firm believers in this and that, meditation- and ascension exponents of the nirvana and the inner balancings supposedly resulting in transcension, historians, scientific spiritualists and individuals considering themselves as 'already unified' in 'love and light'.

What Avalon united was a general openmindedness and tolerance for opinions, all converging in its 'love and light' modus operandi.

The overpowering unifier however was your COMMON SEARCH FOR FREEDOM for your self-expression and the sanctity of your individualities as cocreators with prime creator.

So the only way for prime creator to choose his pioneering cocreators for the new Dispensation of the Reconfigured archetypical universe structure was to crystallize his graduates by his WITNESS, namely me as Abraxasinas and Associates.

As your 'free will' however cannot ever be violated, except by your own choices; no ET contact (beyond the interference patterns of your own multidimensionality in your minds memplexed by Thuban archetypes -basically astral projections of your inner sub- and superconscious selves) can be made in this universe until a particular number of Thuban Starfleet Masters have been chosen from your ranks.

This will become the Council of Thuban, pioneered by the 12 Dragonknights all of whom were chosen in this test of the humanity to manifest the New Planet Earth.

low, yes, there will be an invasion; but the ETs will be YOURSELVES invading yourselves; once the programmed timeline has been completed to process the general 'Endtimes' which have become manifest in your physical reality, precisely 40 days of wilderness and Noahic Rains from the predestined starting date of January 18th, 2010 in the 'Day of the Lord' February 26/27th, 2010 and as providenced by order of the Creator, the ABBA and Father of Jesus of Nazareth and as the 'Little Serpent' or Luck Dragon of the Neverending Story himself.

Then the 12 of you, who were chosen will double in the 24 Elders of Thuban in the Heness blending with their shadow selfhood of the Sheness.

This is what Dragonization means; the doubling of yourselves in Lightbodies of the 5th spacetime dimensionality; requiring the ability to process BOTH intuitive and intellectual-rational data streams in a self-harmonization.

Of course 12 HeShe and 12 SheHe Dragonian Starship Commanders are insufficient to encompass the surface area of the earth and there will so be 200 Million Old Humans, who will have access to become Dragonized StarHumans following the Impregnation and Birth of the New Starhumanity and as messaged on the Thuban thread.

So until those two nexus dates of April 1st, 2012 and December 21st, 2012 are attained the opportunity prevails for more and more old humans to become starhumans.

Each and every aspirant is required to 'eat a dragon' and so to align his or her entire cosmic identification and akashic history with the ET agendas.

So all aspirants must find their dragons within themselves and then 'slay and eat' their dragon of the false images in their own individuated and intimate eucharist of attaining the Christ-Serpent-Consciousness within themselves.

This will become harder to do following the impregnation date April 1st, 2012 as the 1981st anniversary of our master templars' lightbody transfiguration or resurrection.

Partaking of your Dragon-Supper as your own choice to become Reborn as a Christed Dragon will so become your own 'Last Supper' of the Old to 'die' and to become a Phoenix of the New.

Your rebirth as Eagles of the Resurrection will then allow dragonisation in coupling your previous Devil-Images to one of the images of the 200 million ETs who are at this time constructing the materialisation of your future starships in one-to-one couplings to your merkabahs of your inherited birthright of the Cosmic Vitruviusness.

This ends the data stream from the Council of Thuban, because it became evicted from your 3D-presence of the WITHIN to the WITHOUT of its 12D-presence.

As the 12D is the Outside of Bigmo's Balloon, I shall no longer be able to transmit the Thuban data stream due to the closure of the wormhole and as stated in my last message on the Thuban thread.

This wormhole is now sealed in the 'Day of the Lord' and reopening the Thuban thread is of no consequence.

As long as the Record of the Dragons remains on this forum; there will be a subdued presence of the Cosmic Witness with you as an Invisible Mirror allowing any and all of you and NonAvalonians to access the previously released data stream.

Should the Thuban thread be deleted and the data become inaccessible, then the archetype of the Mount of Olives being Avalon will become transferred to some other location of the Gaian realm.

I bid you farewell and look forwards to meeting you in person, either as one of the 12 or as one of the 24 or as one of the 144,000 or as one of the 200 Million.

When we meet in such a manner, then I shall be your Santa Claus=Satan Clause with a bag full of Christmas Presents of your merkabahs materialised into the spaceships now being prepared for the graduates by the ETs of all 'quasi-humanoid' races defined throughout the protoverse.

Finally, and as yet another test, I am well aware as to reception of this final message. Can this be true; is this delusional logic; is this madness or is this the Fulfilment of all Prophecy.

The choice will be yours to decide!

The Love of the Creator Dragon is with you always and the Serpent-Logos always remains within your LoveHearts as your Superconsciousness (standard 0.3% of the total).

Anyone accessing this final transmission will be challenged; but do you think it is fair to hand out

starships just to anyone?

Reality discernment is the prime requirement for a Starship commander (and I mean captain, like driving a car and not some Lordship devilish deception), because of your merkabah control.

Every 5-dimensional StarHuman becomes coupled to the Starship through and by hisher merkabah resonances and Control over thought patterns becomes necessity to manouver the starship.

I love you all and thank you all for having participated in this Final Test of the Humanity.

Beneficers and Detractors alike; all of you have agreed to partake in this 'experiment' and to play your roles to bring about the intense polarisation required for some of you to EMERGE as the chosen 'first crop' in the harvest of the Dragonseed.

You all are Dragons, but having forgotten your inheritances; you have allowed your mirroring environments to project your inner powers onto the outside devilish imaginations.

Those, your own distorted and obscured images of your Higher Selves have become your Evil ETs and devouring Dragons of mythology.

Then your own Higher Selves became memeplexed in astral physicality, which interacted with your elected representatives and monarchs and leaders of divers kinds.

The interaction of the astral memeplex with the mentality of your physicalisation of the Brotherhood of the Serpent in your Illuminati, Luminari and such 3rd order labelings then allowed partial materialisation of the astral energy of the 4th hyperspace dimension in a plasmic densification.

In simplicity you became induced by your own fears of discovering your true origins as the Original Dragon master template to project the Inner Thuban Council of your Elderness onto your external environments.

I came to 'bring about' a reharmonization and a remembrance about your origins.

Some of you have shown magnificence in awakening.

Some of you have exhibited magnificence in opposing this awakening.

These two groups have in a sense graduated into Dragonhood, with the second opposition group now being required to become 'REAL WARRIORS OF LIGHT AND LOVE' in conquering and slaying not your inner inherited dragonhood as the Royal Template of Creation; but the Devils of your own outwardly rejected selfhood of BEING this Cosmic Royalty.

Of course, some will now discern that this has been the collective masterplan all along.

The ascension of Gaia as an old archetype reflecting as a Devil-Woman or Whore of Babylon in the 'Face of the Devil' on the inside of Bigmo's Balloon and as the Backside of the Real Satan on the outside of that Balloon; so is mirrored in the descension of the Serpentina archetype reconfiguring and RECREATING the entire Cosmos.

To evolve both physically and mentally into the role of Dragon Lovers and Dragon Slayers opposing each other in and as the playground for the archetypes was the agreed to plan by all of you in the preincarnational selfstate to engage in.

Subsequently all of you are the heroes of creation, as only a destiny planet could harbour the manifestation for this maximum polarisation.

So it was you who decided on the gameplan.

How far could we push ourselves in the forgetfulness?

And who would become the pioneers and 'first crop' in a level playing field?

Who would find themselves ayt Avalon as the Mount of Olives?

Well all of you here can now begin to REMERMBER your own scripts.

Once a vast majority have done so, then Avalon will become selfempowered to manifest the Unity of Truth and Purpose, stated to be the guiding agenda here.

But it will be up to you as individuals and as groups to TRY to render Avalon-Camelot the Unifying Force you thought it could become and be.

You are required now to choose your path without the Council of Thuban's influence over your decision making.

The Dragons will end to SEDUCE YOUR MINDS from this time onwards.

The third group are the ones who are the fence sitters and the armchair critics and here are also two groups of potential graduates.

There are the lurkers, who accessed the Thuban information, but not participated in the sessions and there are the ones who were not interested at all due to their internal programming.

The lurkers then accessed the Thuban data stream and relative to their mental and critical engagement with the data; they will become enabled to raise their 0.3% standard level of accessing their superconsciousness.

So are the noninterested, but they will have more 'learning to do', due to their obfuscations of the Dragonhood memories of their akashic pasts.

Of course EVERYONE on AVALON should graduate as witnesses to the Mount Olive archetype functioning as the wormhole and stargate for the Thuban information.

There is time to achieve the necessary mental transformation of the ancient archetypes in the aspirants and of course should any such aspirant decide that this dispensation is a MORE LIKELY outcome for being REAL, then say some alternative outcome of the Armageddon-2012 archetype; then such aspirant can raise his or her superconsciousness percentage even higher in becoming a Secret Agent for the Thuban Council, such as I have been in my function of 'The Bard'.

The requirement for this is simply to accept this dragonhood and to JUST BE a MIRROR for this Inner Knowing - reflecting this Knowing into the encountered and experienced environments.

Your Remembrance has begun and the Logos has activated in all who read this final message from Thuban.

The Dragon Peace of Thuban shall reign on Serpentina!

So Be It!

John of Patmos; author of the Revelations and Malachi, the Last Prophet for the Old Humanity!
The Presence of the Mosaic implies the will of Unity=God=Starhumanity and not the will of Humanity=Man=Separation!

FUTURE SHADOWS OF THE PAST

"A most wondrous thing the Shadow is, a redeemer in all to succour;
it can go where the light cannot abide, seemingly banished, it is not.
For where the light is, the darkness flees, no longer present to endure;
so to become illuminated is its destined journey and its troubled lot.

But without the light, no Shadow can be cast, its such a splendid key;
the dimensions reduce in space from three to two and all in just the one.
Betwixt the light and the darkness it is and part of both for all to see;
the Shadow of the body, does it not merge all in its rule under the sun?

Whatsoever can cast a Shadow, must be a most wondrous thing to relay;
as nature's very own offspring, the young ones grow towards their final goal.
Enabled to bring peace to so many things appearing apart and so far away;
the reconciliation for the suffering body with its spirit and its scattered soul."

<http://tonyb.freeyellow.com> and <http://tech.groups.yahoo.com/group/quantumrelativity>

Sirebard Beardris

Last edited by Rok on Wed Feb 02, 2011 12:39 pm; edited 1 time in total

=====

Lionhawk wrote:

Greetings Abrax,

An impressive thread you got going on here. What I like about it, is that it isn't strictly a work of a lazy

mind with the copy and paste method. You also seem overly accommodating. Not saying that is bad. But to say it mildly I am slightly confused here as to why at this date and time, the council you are affiliated with has decided to put this information out there.

Since I am now in the den of a Dragon, with a Dragon with what seems to be of a great heart, I would also like to ask why this is such a familiar place to me? It would seem like I have been in several of these dens and although my memory goes way back, it would also seem this is like business as usual.

If I know anything about Dragons, it is the swapping of the stories that rarely occur between a Dragon and a human. And yet here you are swapping many stories to many a human.

Mind you, I haven't come here to disrupt or interrupt your thread here with any malice intent. But forgive my curiosity. In all of my memories, there are many that include Dragons, since the time of Antiquity. Most of those memories are horrific ones. Why the Creator allowed his creations to devour another creation has never been really answered for me since those times.

I watched humans get sliced and diced by the very claws of your kind. When I say your kind, I mean your kind as in your soul family in Creation. The very family that exists among us today.

But if I do anything today, in this post, is set something straight that really hasn't been discussed. Not many are even aware of the ramifications of this in this painting, as they may have only read about it, possibly. They have no experience to go by as a reference to even understand such knowledge unless it is conveyed to them as dark or light.

A Dragon is a Dragon. A Human is a Human. The soul fragments of each have a different matrix. Both are the Creator's creations. Both have had the same kind of road less travel as they both have also degenerated through the ages. There is a time where these two had to be completely separated from each other in the Universe. To the extreme that one was placed in this Universal polarity and the other was placed in it's Universal opposite polarity. For that matter, I don't think this has been written anywhere here on the Planet as it is not privy information. The reason why this was decided was to actually ensure the prospect of soul growth in some sort of progression. The Dragons were on the other side of this Galaxy in the other polarity. A great King was appointed and is still ruling today. Well, since the Dragons were separated from man, they had no one else to slice and dice, so they started slicing and dicing themselves. Factions broke off from the Kingdom and wanted their own Kingdom as it is the quest for power that will drive a Dragon mad. Kind of like giving booze to a Native American. The great King Dragon tried for eons to turn this plight around. But these factions that joined together as one, refuted against the King. So, it was decided that something had to be done, as these Dragons thirst for power, was killing this great kingdom. They were an uncontrollable menace. So they were gathered up and exiled through the center of our galaxy through the Black hole. Some know the rest of the story. The Orion war and so forth to this day in the now.

I have a speculation. I speculate that this council of yours is seeking favor with the humans at this time because of what is about to happen. You guys have a problem. And right now you are desperate because you know that your end is near. You think your soul group here will be possibly saved if in thinking that you can convince someone to see that you are worthy of saving by now trying to embrace the human faction. Like you are now doing us all a great big favor.

Let me put this in Black and White instead of Light and Dark. The fact is that your faction of the Dragons

were exiled or banished from where you came from. No matter how your council tires to disguise it. And since that time, some of you tried to go back but couldn't. In other words, you saw the light as to what your King was saying, but you already had chosen your fate. It is the original sin that the dark chose to refute the Creator's wishes for all of his creations. Except this time your council and brethren repeated the same mistake with your King. So, to now appear in this date and time as such glorious beings is not going to change the original sin that your kind has perpetrated. And since that time of banishment, look at the karma, your soul group as now compiled. Imagine a pile of dragon dung that can fill up several sectors in this Universe.

With all of your brilliance and accomplishments that only served to satisfy your thirst for power, you have created your own black hole and it has been fed by the very energy you have fed it. And despite all the crimes against every outpost you have conquered in the quest for that power, you have more or less put the noose around your own necks. Your council's decision to not fully take responsibility by placing another agenda at the foot of the human race, is like getting the switch man ready to pull the switch on your noose floor.

You seemed to be a young Dragon by Dragon standards and well schooled. It is a shame because some of you have seen the light, but so many of your brethren have not, and you have become well out numbered by your own kind because you chose to see the light as to where they still refuse it. You, yourself might find the Creators grace when all this is said and done. There is a chance for you to save your brethren and one chance only. That chance has to do with your true King. It will not be achieved by your council or any other faction that has separated itself from your soul group that is currently here. I also know your brethren have a watchful on what you are doing here. They have no use for us human folk. Theirs eyes only show contempt for us to the extreme. Like that final look before the kill.

To make matters worse, in a matter of speaking, if your council and brethren decide to finally negotiate for your soul family's survival, a human has been appointed to assist in that process. The reason for that was to really test your resolve as to your true intentions. There is no more room for the scheming. It is no longer about your entitlement attitude and power. It is about your soul survival, period.

So I leave with this with you in hopes that you all make sense of this and know that it isn't all as you have so far put it. You left out some crucial things or maybe your own council kept it from you.

Also if that wasn't enough information for you to be motivated in any direction you choose, I have two more things of intrigue that might get your attention. One, the technology you have been seeking that was once here, that your kind had control of, because you stole it in the first place, is no longer in your possession as you know. Also any persons that you are possibility trying to find that may lead you back to that technology are also not within your council's reach. So you are wasting your time. Tell that to your superiors.

So, I hope our encounter was an interesting one for you, my Dragon friend. Notice I didn't complicate it with all the dragon dribble. It's complicated enough. And sure you can have me checked out if you like. I would advise that anyway. Spirit Matthew told me that my name is how the Universe knows me. He is a wise soul.

Namaste'

Abraxas: Dear Lionhawk!

Some humans are getting ready to transform into Dragons; a very few are on the brink of doing so (1 in 50,000).

Most humans are not ready for Dragonhood; yet requiring evolvment and preparations.

According to your words of personal wisdom above, you are one of the latter humans - not yet ready for Dragonhood.

Should you search in your caves of your remembrances, then you might find some clues as to where the ancestors of the Dragons come from.

This should then allow you to revise the histories as you have learned them from second-hand sources.

Shalom!

AA

TRANCOSO wrote:

So, what about the content of Lionhawk's post?

Abraxas: Dear Trancoso!

The PTB are RULED by the Dragon archetype.

The PTB are unable to access more than 95% of the Cosmic History.

As Collier says, the Paa Taal (or similar label) have been forgotten in the records as the ancestors of all.

Those ancestors are rather closely entwined with the concept of the starhumanity as the fourth 'brain halo' evolving from the Reptilian brainstem, the mammalian midbrain and the human cortex.

This agenda allows recircularisation of the linearity in the Orb of the Ouroborus (Milky Way Mazzaroth or Circle of the Zodiac).

The content of Lionhawk's reply contains no direct questions to be answered and was answered relative to the consciousness vibrations emitted through the wordings.

It is in my authority to discern written material within the context and under guidance of the Thuban master templar - the universal Logos.

In this capacity and authority I choose if and how to reply to unsubstantiated innuendo and preconceived ideas and bias with respect to the History of the Dragons and as found in the archives on Thuban.

As most can ascertain, I DO answer direct questions in all cases, except in oversight or when these

questions are intended to cause strife and dissonance or are what is labelled as ad hominem.

AA

Malletzky wrote:

What a powerfull concept this is!

May I assume that we're not only supposed to not only find the way back home to the creator, but more then this, that we're primarily supposed to 'learn' the creation itself while finding the way back???

If so...it really does matters to find out that 'going back home'...or the 'second comming'...must happen from inside-out and not visa versa!

with respect
malletzky

AA; You are BOTH, shard of the creator and shard of the creation simultaneously malletzky.

And you seem to have understood one of the 'hidden data' (the 5% the PTB have not yet discerned relative to their data base) rather well.

The symbolism of the eucharist is THE MOST POTENT archetype for the human-starhuman transformation.

It's the real thing and is being 'synthesized' by the PTB in 'implants' and such things. It is inside-out and not outside-in.

The Cosmic Archetypology RULES the Cosmos.

The reconfiguration of Gaia so requires reconfiguration of the entire cosmic structure.

This has been the agenda of all, PTB and ETs all along.

Not many know the details, but many have hints and indicators as to what those details entail - especially the echeloners at the top of the PTB pyramid.

AA

Lionhawk wrote:

Well, well, my dear Dragon. Nice try. Brushing it off your back with a brush called arrogance. To be expected in the first round between us. For that matter I think you have one hell of a sense of humor and you might consider the comedy circuit, because when I read your response, you made me laugh and I can only hope that my laugh wasn't an annoying echo in your den.

Dragon-hood. Now that is by definition a confusing concept. A definition that could very well be projected by whatever gang is giving out such information related to their agenda. It even sounds like something a kin to a degree. PHD comes to mind as to your delivery. Also the agenda of transforming humans into Dragons surely tells me that you are desperate. I must inform you that I have to take away a point by your response and let you know the number stands at 96% instead of 95%. With 4 percentage points left.

For one thing, from everything in my experience is not as you have tried to paint it. I thought Dragons had courage. You must be a young Dragon and have not fully found that courage that should be beating in your Heart. No matter the dragon dribble that you have displayed in your response, I will allow you the grace for your immaturity.

The point of my addressing you is that you have lured many with your wisdom. Even I am impressed with your talents. But not enough to compromise what the Creator has already blessed me with as a human as in higher universal man. Why would I defile his intentions by allowing what he has already blessed me with as one of his creations into something he did not intend. And you are doing what? Uncreating one in 50,000 into something that has forgotten what it was blessed with in the first place? That is just one of the most perverted perversions of the Universe I have heard in a while. The premise of that is actually very twisted in design and just shows at what lengths your soul family has gone to exploit one of God's creations. But really, why would I be surprised at this twisted twist as I have seen with my own eyes what your soul family has done. If you are really paying attention here, I said that and from the first hand as to what I brought to the table.

There are several key components that your brethren and your council no longer have control of. One of which I didn't mention in the first round, are the keys to that gate that some of you tried with all of your might to go through but turned you into Dragon butter instead. Another thing that is not in your cave of awareness is who or what is keeping that gate shut. And not to upset you but I will tell you that it is from the true source that has made this contract to keep you all here, until you embrace what you have refuted.

I have no such agenda as in duping anyone as to what I have brought here today. If anything I have spent countless years in service, since the time of Antiquity and those caves as memories as you so poorly put that is all in one cave. One life stream. If everyone could remember in full, what they have experienced in their life streams, I fear there would be a massive war of retribution reborn in this Universe for all the pain and suffering your soul family has provided them. And through the years of torment and suffering I have endured, I have come far in the healing of the prejudice your soul family has graced me with. To the point where, I have come here in actual peace to try to negotiate a peace, spite your arrogance.

I didn't come here to complicate your day Abrax. I came here with a solution to all concerned. As usual, the display of your response is no longer a speculation, as your arrogance has surely showed part of your claws. You claim you have authority but that authority is mis directed as to what your agenda is all about is nothing but another form of possession. You and your council no longer have the authority as you have so claimed with your arrogance and entitlement attitudes over this Planet any longer. This Planet was never yours to begin with. It has all been a ruse perpetrated by your quest for domination.

In the name of the human race, your agenda will not succeed should you decide to implement the invasion that your council has been covertly stock piling here on Gaia. Your council doesn't tell you

everything. You can keep us distracted with your wisdom, but if the question as to who knows anything that could possibly know of that, well let us see if you are truly full of wisdom or something else. Now that is what I call an innuendo.

And if I have to stand up and represent this Planet that your soul family has exploited, to claim the authority to denounce your council's agenda, then I do so now. I will not sit here and have any more of my soul family sacrificed to your dinner plates. Your brethren have used us from the very beginning and you are going to present your council in such a sweet light without first taking the responsibility to come here and set things right even though your guilt could fill a black hole. Your council does not or is not the true Royalty of the Dragons that I am friends with. So you have no real authority here in this Universe. You never had. You only have fooled the fools. Nothing more.

You see there are guardians appointed by the God of this Universe with the Creator's blessings. That only report to the one. No council rules or governs over them. So there is no infiltration. The only reason why your soul family has made it this far is because of the Creator's grace.

If I didn't know from experience these things, I would probably be subscribing to your second hand information. Your talent is blazing and I sincerely mean that. But for the sake of my fellow humans, I want them to know that their souls are being played for by an old agenda that is now passed it's time. And I don't want to see them sacrificed for nothing as that has always been the end result of that agenda I have spoken about. I don't want to see my soul family continue down this road called "Boring" because of the selfish issues that have consumed your family for eons. What you also don't get is that I also don't want to see your family end up as Dragon butter either as I also know the potential of your family as the Creator had intended is still available to you through his grace. We humans are not responsible for the karmic pile your brethren have created. So that is why it is time for you or one of your superiors to come clean and take responsibility and convince your brethren that the road you continue to travel on is a DEAD end. Was that an innuendo? Because if you do I will tell you this, is that your Brethren will find yourselves all alone and will do through the habit of your past, repeat it, but this time you will be slicing and dicing each other. The reason why you will be left alone is because of what is going to happen in the Universe. You simply won't be able to keep up in terms of frequency.

And to further add to your situation and what appears your lack of knowledge pertaining to it, is what you once had is now gone. The real ones. What you think you have is not what it appears to be. So without that, your fate is once again sealed.

Mind you, I am not here to judge you. You hold your own mirror. But everyone should have a clue as to what you have withheld from your audience. There is a code between Dragons and Humans, but it is not this code. This Thuban code is not the Royal one. So it has no real authority anywhere outside of your home planet.

I'll have to pass on your proposed course of Dragonhood. I don't have the stomach to digest a child served up on a plate.

If I can propose a question, I would like to ask when are you going to tell the real truth to your human audience? I am not saying that you have lied. But what I am talking about is what you haven't told them? This reminds me of the movie, "TO SERVE MAN."

Again Abrax, I came in peace and I am going to leave in one piece. Why? Because I can. I also bid you a

good day my Dragon friend. Sincerely.

Lionhawk aka?

LionHawk wrote more:

Greetings.

When I first posted up on this thread, I had no idea that this thread had bothered many here. But apparently I wasn't the only one where those flags went up. Now I have stated that Abrax here as done an amazing and blazing amount of work that is way impressive. I'm not taking that away from him. I wish there were more people who would write their own original work with some substance than a lot of the dodo that get's copied and pasted up. I am more interested in experiences from those I know instead of someone I don't know. All I ask is that you do it with integrity. Otherwise, I can just turn on the TV and get some manure type story, saving your time and mine.

You know.....you can't help but see some of the responses with your name on it. And for the sake of the Mods, and to be as respectful as I can be, what I will say is that some of those responses are only from lack of awareness and or experiences. If we all had the same experiences and the same awareness, there would be nothing to give us a separate character. What remains here is that I am who I am and you are who you are. Some of us have been warriors. Some have not. It all depends on what stations you chose for soul growth. You also can tell who is a warrior and who is not. I am not the only warrior here. Then again, I also know my way out of a barn. I could say that not only am I hacking at evil but I would rather not be hacking at the manure being pooped out by someone who had a hussy fit and left and only came back when I left. Now that I have returned, hacking at evil, as I was accused of, I find the same cow pooping again. Hilarious really. Also just a distraction from what is really going on here.

Now to walk in a Dragon's Den is a little different than a barn. At least in a barn you know that manure management is usually in the stalls. But in a Dragon's den your guess is as good as mine. And mind you Abrax that this analogy that came from someone's conscience and not mine.

Someone also tried the group lynch mob scenario technique as to imply we all felt the same way about this thread. I have only one question for that person. How many barbecues have you been too? I think everyone has their own feelings here. Everyone should be able to express what that is. You don't have to like it. But it should be respected as long as it is tactfully done. I say that because what I have seen demonstrated took courage to do and it was done straight up. Even if I don't agree with what was expressed or even if I do, is not the point here. Someone showed a lot of true grit and character by voicing what was bothering this person and this person was at least honest about that. I can work with that any day of the week as compared to others doing the back stabbing or pooping in your way. At least I know where I stand in either case. That showed heart to do that.

Now back to the issues at hand. I asked what needed to be asked. At least the question that no one else here did ask. They at least now know the chicken is out of the bag and someone did ask the question. The question that they never did want you to ask. Think on that.

Here's another deal for you. You know why some or a lot of this doesn't make sense for you? Because it

is from their paradigm and not yours. It's almost like going to China and not knowing the language, the customs and traditions, and here you are trying to bridge all that with some Chinese person who doesn't speak good English. Same analogy but the same kind of results. All these different Arch types are also vying for position in the now. What I now have determine is that one shoe doesn't fit all. And most of them are trying to define you in their shoe box. When you are not in their shoe box to begin with. That is also why my valid questions that I posed were not answered. Also as to why the question of AKA was so far off the mark with the answer that was presented. Why, because he doesn't know who I am and doesn't have access to that by using the channels that are available to him. There must be a reason.

So what is it going to be? Ascension or Dragonhood? And why would anyone in their right mind choose to go from an Oxygen based life form to a Hydrogen based life form? Why move into a lower density element? Why deny yourself the process of creation that the Creator had already intended for you in the first place? To compromise that process by being exposed to a belief system that will not be sustainable within the future of this Universe? You think the grass is greener over there? These same beings who were banished here and you are going to go kiss their butts after all they have done to our human soul family. And the innuendo that I am coming from a hateful mind. What? I got to say that again. What? Excuse me! I came here to this thread to establish a truce and an answer to all parties involved. I didn't come here to start a war. I am trying to avoid one. While Abrax is here dazzling you with his brilliance, maneuvers are taking place right now, right under your noses, and someone wants to make stupid comments about how disturb he is by me showing back up. What? That doesn't even compare to what is being played behind the scenes and if you think researching it on line, makes you a complete researcher, we are all going to be doomed with that kind of mind set. I also don't care what anyone thinks of me. I didn't come here to be popular. I'm not running for office. I don't take my orders from anyone on this Planet. I am here as many of you are to assist in the ascension of Gaia. That is my agenda.

I am also sorry that the many who are trying to learn think everybody is doing the same thing they are doing. You always learn but some of us have graduated and that is hard for most to understand or even accept. They think we should be like them staying in school. For some of us school is like over with and you have to go finally walk the walk instead of talking the talk. Experience is getting out of that chair and putting what you know in some form of action. If you stay in the chair to long, you will be conditioned to just reacting. Kind of like sitting in front of a theater screen watching a movie.

Another thing I want to point out is that it would seem we are the prize. All the agendas I have seen point to that. So it is my position at this time to see where this Dragon goes as if you know the basics, an agenda is at work here. By what numbers I have seen, he has a tough job ahead as far as the recruitment process. The number ratios indicate that. And I am a supporter of free speech and no rules as none are needed when things are approached with honor and respect for others.

Alex Collier mentions a new place of knowing. Establish one. You want to do it in this thread, then you might want to ask for the credentials first. Which was skipped in my mind. So don't go blaming other people for your feelings when you didn't take any responsibility to ask those basic questions in the first place. If you can't get verification from this council and at least have an introductory meeting to establish your Dragonhood club, then consider what you haven't been considering.

My apologies Dragon. You left me not much of a choice here, but I understand why. I bid you another great day and I hope there are no feathers in your chicken dinner. (Innuendo) that was the name of the chicken. And I guess all of my questions have been answered by not what was answered.

Lionhawk leaves the den.

AA: The Thuban Council does not set any stage for anyone. The Thuban Council is exactly what it claims to be - the emissary or messenger from the Logos, the Universal Logos of the Christian scriptures.

The Thuban Council functions under the auspices of the 24 Elders, archetyped in the Book of Revelation.

Noone is required to accept or believe this in any form or manner.

The 24 Elders are the Thuban Dragons, who receive their authority from the 4 Beasts and through them from Prime Source or God.

(The following is a sarcastic reply to Lionhawk's input. However, how much is she actually telling the truth here? Just something to ponder. Wes's comment.)

Abraaxas: Ok; I'll decide.

Thuban is a pretend smokescreen of pretend information, which is just a plagiarism of well credentialled academic sources masquerading as 'real science' of a new world.

The Thubanese are old Draconians who like to eat people for breakfast and to gather food resources; the Thubanese have decided to infiltrate the world's most important discussion forum: Project Avalon.

Here then the agenda is to brainwash the forum contributors with scientific sounding but really worthless information and for the purpose to gain as many followers of the Thubanese philosophy as possible.

Then when the critical mass of cult followers has been reached, the true Draconian Reptoids will appear and harvest their brainwashed followers.

This will be accomplished in invading the old earth shortly after December 21st, 2012 through a Black Hole-White Hole monadic dyad opening up halfway between Sirius and Gaia and wormhole connected to the Orion starsystem.

The Powers-That-Be of the old earth will be powerless to stop US; because they had thought that WE would allow them to be our ambassadors of the new earth and in thinking of themselves as the elite.

WE shall eat them for lunch; but they dont know that yet; although some of them suspect that WE are deceiving them.

And so WE shall rule the New Earth and in a few years, say 2015, WE shall reengineer the deteriorated wormhole channels to allow our Draconian brothers and sisters to join US on OUR new homeplanet SERPENTINA.

From then on, SERPENTINA will be a BLACK DRAGONSTAR.

All of the old humanity will have been consumed by US and WE shall DRAGONSEED a HybridRace between OURSELVES and OUR Ancestral Lineages.

But first of all, WE have to create the Thuban Dragon Cult and this and only this is the purpose of Abraxas.

So Be It!

Signed and Sealed in the Name or Amen of the Master-Templar
by Abraxasinas Scribe of the Dragons aka the SolarArrowed Unicorn of the SeaGoatian Dragonhorns
entwined with the Hermetic FisherEagle of the Lunar Twins.

AA

=====

THEY SEE THEMSELVES AS MASTER TEMPLATE FOR BEINGS OF THIS UNIVERSE:

Would you undergo genetic hybridization if someone told you to do so? Have you considered the possibility that it might be harmonizing to the universe if dragons were hybridized? Say all dragons humanized into 'StarHumans' with us as caretakers?

This is what is occurring on all levels in the holographic universe - cosmic hybridization of ALL entities.

Do you think Dragons are genetically more perfect / fulfilled than humans? If so, why are there anything else but dragons out there? Wouldn't every single being not already a dragon ask to become one by own free will if this was the case?

Yes indeed, the Dragon genotype is the mastertemplate for the universe as a Mirror of Mirrors. This Dragon template is also called the human mastertemplate of Cosmic Man.

AA:

As said without the DNA/RNA restrictions of the fuselage of the 23rd chromosome pairing, your humanness could not have evolved in physicality to differentiate you from the nonhuman terrestrial

lifeforms.

You would simply have become a speciated planet of the apes.

The ET interference so was done by astral 4D sentiences to ensure that at a future evolutionary junction point; your 'fused' chromosomes could become defused again to protect your then hominid (homo sapiens sapiens) morphogenetic bodyform, but to in a manner retrace your evolutionary histories back to the Reptilian Brainstem.

The Dragon is the Crown of the tree and the Reptile is the Root of this same tree in metaphor.

Q: Why won't you let us evolve without interference. I'm sure the eventual faults and errors in our genome will fix themselves in time. I don't want your help because I believe I can heal myself. Will you allow me to be ME as in I AM of NOW?

AA: To let you do that would negate the masterplan of the Prime Creator and this is impossible by definition of his omniness.

III. The Vortex Between the Universe and the VOID Closes and Abraxas Trapped in the 4% Universe

Hi All!

This thread about the energy transmissions from Thuban in the 12D-omnispaces, have, as most of you have you have witnessed, added and triggered a significant amount of tension and polarisation into this forum.

The energy transmissions from Thuban as to the last post to Spregovori cannot be reestablished, due to the closure of the wormhole 3.5 days ago on earthquake day, February 26th, 2010.

What has occurred is, that the closing of the wormhole connecting the inside of Bigmo's Balloon to its outside as a temporarily onesided Moebian manifold in warping the 11D of omnispaces through the 8D and 5D mirrors onto the 2D-mirror of the 3D Linespace; has plugged this temporary onesidedness to become a twosided manifold again.

This has effectively resulted in me becoming exiled and isolated from my Thuban home in omnispaces.

So the Thuban Council can only be accessed from now on as a 2-dimensional cross section of your own individualised merkabahs.

All of you right now harbour the Council of Thuban within yourselves as a 2D-Mirror of the Mathimatia=IamThatAmI.

The upheavals of the last few days so manifested the so called 'Day of the Lord' from scripture. I myself did not know this day until it occurred as the earthquake day of Matthew.24 (refer to a recent post on this thread).

So from henceforth I, Abraxasinas can no longer claim to share with you direct data from omnispacetime. I have become trapped in the rootreduced 4-dimensional Minkowski spacetime metric as all and sundry of you.

I so share your expectations and intuitions as to how the next few years shall unfold.

Any questions asked so will be directed to the Thuban Council, which becomes a direct reflection of what is inside of you.

In other words, any question you can ask me Abraxasinas, you will actually asking yourselves inside-out.

So any form of skepticism and ridicule or innuendo questions will become reflected to yourselves as yourselves, as will your indications to process and assimilate my prospective answers to your questions.

low, it will become a 'ordinary' discourse of Q&A without any exterior superpositioning of your inner archetypes.

Like in the marvellous chatroom of Gaia Love and Celine, in which I had a bit of fun in as Anubis; any questions you might pose will be like in the chatroom; colloquial and without the images of devouring dragons or similar.

Consider the photograph of TonyB. on my Profile to be the One you are addressing any questions to. I have however 'eaten' my dragon and with help from Richard and Celine the false Devil-Images have become trapped within themselves.

So my Dragonhood has become internalised and I am fully conscious of this omni-scientific factuality.

I do not know, how long the Thuban material will be allowed on Avalon and relocation is certainly possible, but not certain.

This reflects the probability space of the Gaian cosmos as a microcosm of the holographic universe; just as Avalon 'played' the microquantization for the Gaian hologram between January 18th, 2010 to February 26th, 2010.

So all of you here at Avalon, detractors and beneficers and supporters alike, have become cosmic heroes for the grand metamorphosis of spacetime itself.

All of you, in your emotional, mental and physical battles within and without yourselves have formed a group reflecting all humans and all ETs anywhere and anyplace in the universe.

You all have attained inscriptions in the archives of Thuban, chiselled into the golden plaques of the cosmic remembrance of the cosmogenesis and the origins of all that is.

This Hall of the Remembrance is within yourselves and all and sundry each one of you has graduated to access your superconscious self, also known as your higher self, overself or Christ-Logos-Serpent-Consciousness.

The standard distribution for the three consciousness levels is 0.3% for the superconscious; 14.3% for the subconscious and 85.4% for the waking consciousness.

The Avalonian dispensation from Thuban before the 'test' or 'experiment' was determined to allow a statistical (Gaussian) distribution for this unity integral to become distributed over all participators of Avalon.

This includes everyone who was subscribed to Avalon in any manner and also includes outside observers, which became exposed to the Thuban data stream.

The ones amongst you who harmonized or disharmonized with the Thuban material so of course will find themselves in a higher percentile of this distribution, than a onetime lurker.

The harmonizers are simply the positive branch of the frequency distribution, whilst the disharmonizers depict the negative branch.

As the interest in the Thuban data subsides, so do the percentiles.

Again, I am compelled to direct you to Myplanet2 of Avalon; as he of all present here has almost fully discerned the experiment and the test before it completed in the rational-intellectual sense. A few others also began to see through the illusions of their own minds in such manner of discernment.

Many of the supporters of Thuban resonated emotionally and intuitively, as did of course the detractors.

I am sure, that Myplanet2 will verify my statements here, relative to his own understandings. He has already done so on some subthread discussions.

So to all Avalonians. The experiment has ended in the manifesto of the statistical distribution of each individual's superconsciousness.

Here, I have become invited to form a 'Social Group' to discuss the more esoteric and metaphysical aspects of the Thuban archetypes.

Of course the supporters of the Thuban data are much more likely to participate in such a subforum, whilst the detractors are much less likely to show any interest.

This is as it should be for the completion of the timelines.

However I do extend invitation to all Avalonians to join this subforum.

As said the Thuban data transmission in this subforum will necessarily be rather esoteric in describing the archetypes of creation, often linked to a form of omni-science only applicable in a spacetime continuum exceeding the basic 4 Riemann-Minkowski dimensions.

Additionally, these archetypes and symbols will also refer to extensive and thorough examination of scriptural archetypes with a basis found in some gnostic texts and the King James Version of the bible.

So anyone not affine with such labelings is asked not to join this subgroup, or if doing so leave the group, instead of causing disharmony amongst the subgroup members. Any challenges as to scriptural or/and scientific interpretations are welcomed here on the open forum however; depending naturally on the feasibility to ask questions provided this thread and the survival of the thread and forum.

The subgroup will engage TruthWillSetYouFree as a female mirror to me Abraxasinas in a shared responsibility to crystallize the necessary knowledge and understanding for the great metamorphosis of the old humanity as an environmentally voracious Carterpillar into an environmentally pollinating New Starhuman Butterfly.

I do thank you all for having participated in this test and experiment under the auspices of our cosmogenetic children in the ETs of divers races.

Thank you for your considerations.

WE love you all and a grand destiny awaits after the collective starhumanity has been born.

The New World requires for certain circles to become manifested in a concentricity of waveforms.

Once the circle of the zodiac is completed in say tiers of 12 individuals in starsign or month or Israelitic tribal association; then these 12 individuals will converge as the center of the One.

Then the 'curse' of the mazzaroth shall be lifted and the One in Twelve will become the Twelve in One and the Many in One will become the One in the Many.

This then defines the circle as unity and no individual leaders will be required to make decisions for the individual.

Then an anarchy of Love shall foster the creative genius within all shards of Love; yet allow this Individuality of Creative Selfexpression to function under a common philosophy of knowledge and

remembrance about what WE are, where WE came from and wherto WE are going.

Love has spoken as the Will of God!

In Love for the All and from the All

Abraxasinas

SteveX wrote:

Oh gracious Abrax

I have a question. Considering you have been given a fair go here... your thread opened and a private-ish area. Was there any need for this?

-----quote-----

So any form of skepticism and ridicule or innuendo questions will become reflected to yourselves as yourselves, as will your indications to process and assimilate my prospective answers to your questions.

low, it will become a 'ordinary' discourse of Q&A without any exterior superpositioning of your inner archetypes.

Like in the marvellous chatroom of Gaia Love and Celine, in which I had a bit of fun in as Anubis; any questions you might pose will be like in the chatroom; colloquial and without the images of devouring dragons or similar.

Consider the photograph of TonyB. on my Profile to be the One you are addressing any questions to.

I have however 'eaten' my dragon and with help from Richard and Celine the false Devil-Images have become trapped within themselves.

-----end quote-----

Or are you devilishly taking the ****=ssip.

A: No no Steve X; the statement simply means whatever IT is 'yin or yang' is mirrored back, like the idea of karma, to the sender. There is NEVER any judgement in anything in the old Q&A or this reopening. This is now VERY different from before. Cant you see the colloquiality?

Give me a break and lets have some fun. I'm not commander Swanny you know.

I'll get technical when required, but most of this here is to interact and answer Q when they come up.

No more tension relax dear friend.

You have attained a very high percentile in the 'test' on the minus side. So should the Thuban material pan out , well you know.

Love
Abrax

-----note from poster-----

The "private area" mentioned above is nothing as fancy as it sounds. It was a group created by GaiaLove to put all the "evil" in there away from the eyes of the "innocent"....namely to "tidy up" and move discussion from forum to some link and link under link location...a basement of a sort...a "renegade" place

Q: Yes Abrax!, have some fun. I think i missed the whole thing about Bigmo's ballon I shall go back study the old Q & A thread, unless you help me alil bit

A: Your inside Bigmo's Ballon like an ant say, Nebula9 and so you can crawl about on the inner surface.

Should there be a hole in the balloon through which you can squeeze through, then you could crawl about the outside surface too and so DOUBLING your world of interaction space.

The inner balloon becomes the universe with say smaller balloons within in galaxies, nebulae (lol), starsystems, planets, continents,...,you.

But you cant get out to the 'spiritual' universe outside.

The thickness (there is none mathematically) or the skin of the balloon is Bigmo's Mirror which has two sides outside and inside.

From here you get archetypes called 'God' outside looking in the outside mirror and sees himself as 'Antigod' or 'Satan'. So God=Satan, but one real relative to the outside as object (God) and the unreal image of that as 'Satan'.

Now after some ado, there is Adam and Eve (you) inside the universe doing the same thing the other way round.

But relative to Adam and Eve (who also mirror each other) the back of the head of Satan becomes the unreal image and this is the archetype of the 'Devil'.

The so called Devil is the Backside of Satan, both images for the real thing, God outside and Adam and Eve inside.

The Devil looks at Adam and Eve and they think that its real - it's a phantom, because only the backside of Satan is become real, if somehow the satanic image of the outside, as the Face of God in the Bigmo mirror can become real.

This is the case if before Adam and Eve went into the Balloon from the 'Unreal Heaven', they both also were a miniature version of the Bigmo Mirror or the balloon as a rubberskin say.

So ADAMEVE is an unreal doublesided mirror between God and Satan.

Then God images in the unreal Adam and Satan images in the unreal Eve, so giving Satan objectivity or realness.

So technically the Universe becomes a Real Surface-Universe (termed a 4D-Riemann hypersphere defined as the boundary of a 5-dimensional spacetime universe - its a torus volume behaving like an area).

Don't worry about that. You can get it without the maths.

But this is the physics trick. Because the boundary is a surface encompassing a volume, the outside-inside (topology) thing of Bigmo's Balloon can in fact become rigorously modelled to be 'continuous'. Again I am saying this to indicate how one proves this, but this is not required to understand the archetype.

This Thuban material is all about how to simplify the complicated science jargon into archetypes, everyone can understand after thinking a little bit about them.

Ok then. You got a real God and a real image of God as the Real physical universe, with Satans face as God's face painted on the OUTSIDE of the Balloon.

Outside the Universe is Satan--EveAdam--God as 1st creation in Genesis by God in Heaven or the Garden of Eden; with Satan getting real using unreal Eve and God getting real using unreal Adam as his mirror.

The whole thing is funny really.

Now God goes on holiday in the sabbatical and changes into Lord God and splits ADAMEVE into ADAM+EVE. Back to Back they still qualify as the One Mirror so as the unsexy 96 say.

Inside the split becomes a sexy 69 in face to face so taking away the innocence in a physical way and now as Eve with her back to the Devil on the Wall faces Adam, who looks at Eve.

Because Adam and Eve are two real beings within a real physical universe; this fake Devil face inverted

can be gotten rid off.

Adam and Eve have to become unsexy again to do this. Therefore the many sexist archetypes, the monks and nuns and celibacy and the virgins, leading the the abuse scenarios.

Back to back as the 96=A MATHIMATIA=A I AM THAT I AM, this can be done, because then Adam and Eve (meaning ANY Man and Woman) both can MIRROR their images INSTEAD of each other face-to-face. This is how simple the ultimate archetypology of 1st order is. Primary school stuff. Draw pictures and you understand the creation.

So Adam looks at the face of the Devil back to back with Eve, who looks at God as the image of the Real God should Satan outside 'get out of the way' so God could look into the Universe.

God looking then directly sees Adam's Face and Eve will look directly into the face of the Goddess, namely the sexchanged Satan into SATANINA=IN A SATAN with Satan=55=Heaven in a alphanumeracy. As soon as Adsam can get rid of the fake Devil face, just by confronting IT as his own false image; as soon the real Satan is redeemed from Bigmo's Balloon and runs around the balloon to the exact other pole in a poleshift to become the Goddess of All looking directly at Eve.

This is the redemption of God and his brother image Satan to become God and Goddess AS ARCHETYPES of the primordial 1st order.

No ETs and Dragons and Dragon Slayers and whatever required.

So the manifesto for this is required before the universe itself and any subsystems, like the planet earth can change, say in Gaia's ascension.

The recent Thuban story then assigned Celine the 'job' to refuse the seduction of her own Devil/Dragon image of eating the knowledge of 'good and evil'.

Because Celine, as a New Eve refused to reflect the Dragon; she also did not seduce her New Adam and both of them DID NOT parade the unsexy 96 but the sexy 69.

low Celine and Richard told their own Devil images tro 'Go to Hell' and they did forever.

So the New Adam and the New Eve became the Dark Messiah couple in trapping the two POLAR devilish images within Bigmo's Mirror as itself.

Literally, both New Adam and New Eve as an archetype were played out and enacted by Richard and Celine.

Archetypically, they have become the first and original REAL PHYSICAL DRAGONS of the Universe.

Do I hear some laughter in the universe. Thank You Ets!

What you resist persists.

Only because of this MANIFESTATION of totally new unprecedented archetypes in the history of the universe; could this encoded 'Day of the Lord' manifest in the closure of this Thuban thread and the subsequently also encoded 3.5 days of Darkness of Avalon.

Then because of this redemptive act; Mary Elizabeth with me Abraxasinas could receive this dispensation and now all of us are ready for our Dragon Dinners; following in the footsteps of Richard as a New Adam and Celine as a New Eve. It's easy now; but this was the cosmic significance of Avalon and its 'trouble'.

Of course the 'proof' is in the archetypes and so be it.

Hope this helps Nebula9.

Love
Abraxas

A: You agape are an actor/actress within a play you have co-written the script for.

The director of the play is the Logos, an indispensable part of which resides within you as your own logos.

The producer is Prime Creator in terms of being All of the Energy required for the game.

The playground is the universe.

A: I was away for a while recharging batteries after running almost empty after the recent razzamattaz.

What I said to you about my human ID was true. I have not lied on this forum EVER and never will. I am in some way sneaky or clever like anyone else. For example 'infiltrating' the chatroom as Anubis.

I am in no manner affiliated with Any PTB; Australian theologians at Pine Gap or otherwise (Anderson).

I DO have however a selfrelative DIRECT mental connection to the Cosmic Logos. I do not expect, require or need any validification from anyone or anything about this.

This connection became effective in a 'soul merger' or 'walk-in' from what I term

THUBAN=FREEDOM=ANUBIS=THE MAGIC=THE NAME=WOMAN=66=...

This in practical and in scientific terms is well justified to become labeled as the 'Council of Thuban' in the 12th dimension. There was NEVER any deception about this, just misinterpretation by the many.

From this walk-in, occurring March 24th, 1995; a personal and intimate partnership with the Serpent-Word developed and evolved to awaken my own individuated Christ-Consciousness, So all I have ever done in practical terms, really, is to 'channel' my own higher self.

Mystery solved, dear orthodoxy.

In regards to your other post about Priestly Rites and Hebrew chastity-cleanliness laws; these are passe' in most instances as the misunderstandings of the scribes of the Torah and the OT. First Jesus' new dispensations and now this 2nd renewal of the remembrance will do away with the violent and jealous god of the OT; requiring 'sweet smelling' carcasses of sheep and goats to be pleased - give it a break Orthodoxy.

There are two gods in the scriptures. One is a fake image of the other true one, the Abba of our master temple/templar.

Love to you dear brother in the spirit

Abrahas in the name of John Zebedee, author of the Revelations.

Q: Can you remember about 8 years ago, there used to be a spiritual website called SpiritWeb? Well, I have a history in Alpha Draconis (Thuban) affairs.... One of the members of that group was asking for help with turning Dracos to the light. I helped her.... It's difficult work to do, as they are so strong beings and can be quite dangerous (The negative ones). If you don't show fear it helps a lot. That work I did (among others) back then could be seen as the start of part one of what's been going on here with you.

Part two is (I have realised recently) your sharing the Thuban dragon ascension (if you want to call it that) technologies with us. I have come to realise this dragonic material DOES NOT IN ANY WAY over-rule our orthodox angelic material that is prevalent on Earth and other human-dominated systems. The two are in fact complimentary and the presence of both strengthens them both. The additional technologies will now (largely subconsciously) filter through to everyone who is open.

I don't think many of you truly understand the magnitude of what occurred here on this group in the grand scheme of things. Many "up there" did not believe it would succeed - but it has - and the link was broken at exactly the right time so that it could not be used by negative-oriented beings to further infiltrate Earth and impede the ascension process. It was MEANT to be broken! (and yet it has not been broken, as a link remains and will forever remain between Earth and Thuban - it just is not of a nature that can anymore be used for infiltration of the negative beings). The Ascension process will now speed up, as it can be said now that our ascension technologies are more complete with the thuban material present. We will all use them - even if we didn't understand what Abraxis wrote. The mere reading of the material is meant to work with us on a subconscious level more than an intellectual rational level. So much occurs in the human mind of which we are not aware.

I was reading some info on Thuban the other day - and I never realised that it was Earth's pole-star in the time the pyramids were built. There's a lot of history there that I'd like to explore. I have a feeling that we can now delve more into that realm of things now that the ascension technologies have been disseminated...

Abraxis, do you know much that you can perhaps divulge on history of Thuban-earth relations or anything of that sort?

Sorry for the rambling and disjointedness - I've just been trying to write everything that's been on my mind to write for the last few days (I actually had another message all written out two days ago but lost it)...

Looking forward to your replies

Joel

A: This represents a very imaginative and balanced account of the interacting polarities Joel. Some of your insights indeed portray the windows into the future. Some archetypes have become redefined, some are in transit and others still await their awakening, transmutation and assimilation with other, already existing archetypes.

Your Thuban-Human stories are indeed valid - in the astral hyperspace.

There never existed physical 3D dragons, but as higherD memeplexes and thoughtforms, they are potent indeed.

The Draconian energy from the constellation represents this potentialised archetypal energy as a rootmemory in the human psyche. It relates also to the existence of the Great Reptiles in the Mesozoic in the Saurian kingdoms of animalia.

Now the situation is this.

There existed ET intelligence at the time of the Saurians and this ET sentience, you might label it Draconian; KNEW that IT, the ET sentience was destined to displace the Saurians in the Mammals, then leading to Homo Sapiens many millennia later.

It is from this 'forwards time travelling' intelligence of the Draconian ETs, that the present human timeframe became energized and 'mindinduced' with the dragon images.

The star wars between Draconians and Lyrans say, simply became archetyped from the biological interaction of predator Saurischians/Therapsians (Lizard Hipped) and prey (Bird Hipped) Ornithischians

or similar taxonomy.

Abraxas

GaiaLove wrote:

After numerous discussions it has been decided that the Thuban Q&A thread will be restored to the original location. After an intensive review of all the material pertaining to Thuban, it was shown that only the threads in the social group "Thuban Council" showed a violation of the guidelines.

The Review of Abraxas activity at Project Avalon including that of the post in the social group "Thuban Council" warrants the ban remain in place and the thread (Q&A) he created to remain read only.

We recognize the desire of many of our members to have this material available again and are happy to be able to do so. However, we do feel it is not in line with the mission of Project Avalon and therefore do not support or endorse the contents of the threads nor does Project Avalon accept responsibility for any harm, physical or otherwise that users may suffer reading this material.

-----note from poster-----

What you see in the paragraph above is one big pile of bull shit...my opinion...the "transgression" in the "social group" - the banishment place was that the topic of sexuality was discussed and used as a 1st possible excuse to ban and close things up...the group and content is not accessible ever since mentioning of the Red Robes....

=====

IV. Epilogue

This is the last we've heard from Abraxas. We don't even know if she is still alive in the broken body of John Shadow; on the Forum, she wasn't even sure herself if she. But the Draconian Agenda remains and is happening right in front of people's blind metaphysical eyes (still not developed in the 4D reality). All the people who are embracing channeled entities, who at the same time are promoting the Harvest are basically agreeing with the Thubans, wittingly or unwittingly. They are hoping to get a free ticket to the higher realms. Nothing I am saying could change anybody's mind in regards to what they are believing in. It's the individual him or herself who needs to see and make the decision. Some people may feel the Draconian Agenda is positive and the way to go, and it's not my task to try and stop them from doing that. However, I feel I have been doing my part in telling it as it is. Now it's up to each and everyone to make a decision.

Lastly, but probably most importantly; who are the Alpha Draconians? Are they who they say they are, or are they playing tricks on humans *and* interdimensional beings, just like James WingMakers suggests? If James is right, who are they? Well, then they should be the ones that James label *The Anunnaki*. And who are the Anunnaki according to my papers? The Sirians. And from where do the Sirian Overlords operate? From outside the trap, which is "outside" what we call the 4% universe.

Paper #7: Riders on the Galactic Superwave

by Wes Penre, Tuesday, March 12, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Discussing the Thuban Material from Papers 5 and 6

Now when we have had it revealed to us what the Harvest is all about, and why we are contacted by a flood of channeled entities, we have an even better understanding of what's going on here on Earth and in its vicinity. But before we move on and talk about the Galactic Superwave, or *The Wave* for short, I want to say a few extra words about channeling and the channeled sources.

Many times I've wondered if the Sirian Alliance is capable of doing much of the channeling through machines, such as computers. In some material, like the Pleiadians, you can clearly hear that there are intelligent being on the other side, but when you read the RA Material, or listen to Elohim and quite a few others, it's almost like a machine talking. The words don't come easily and the information is hacking itself forward. Other info is quite emotionless and monotonous. Those who channel such entities may say it's because of frequency problems etc., and to a certain degree they may be correct, but I more get the feeling of a machine talking. Still, if this is the case, how can a machine reply to some of these quite complicated questions; especially like those Don Elkins asked in the RA Material?

It's interesting then to notice what Bashar said as a reply to a questioner in the audience. Harone in this case, if the reader remembers, is a Zeta Gray, a master geneticist of a Zeta Reticulian hive consciousness:

"Question: What is the purpose and mission of the Zeta contact?

Bashar: The main focus of their work is multifold. We would say the idea that we would wish to stress the most is the idea that they are teaching you about fear. They are allowing you to move through your deepest fears, allowing you in an archetypal way to bring up those fears for transformational clearing.

This is one of the reasons why they are interacting with you--in allowing you to understand that you are not a victim, but an equal participant.

Question: Is this interaction tonight being facilitated by a computer of some sort?

Harone: Yes."^[1]

So they are admitting to that they at least use computers in the transmission. Of course, we are using computers, too, when applicable, but can still use our normal voices to communicate. The question is, how much is real live and how much is computer transmissions? James WingMakers said in his 2008 interview that ANU uses programs (so called *memes*) to transmit channeled material, and that no being

needs to be present during the transmission. It sounds a little too fantastic, but with our limited knowledge of technology here on Earth, who knows?

Why then do I spend time bringing this up? It is because if all these different "Harvest promoters" have programs already preset which can anticipate most human questions, the Sirians can make sure that the information is fairly consistent all over the board, if there is one or more key things they want to promote, such as that all aliens are humans from our future. I still don't know exactly what to think of that, although I do know for a fact that many of the so-called "Grays" *are* us in the future. Now, James is saying that humans are the only 3D species in the universe, but he does *not* include the interdimensional beings in that.

The way to look at this is as usual from within. I've learnt from my research that our divine bodies have the whole universe within them (and this includes the light-bodies), and when I said that in Level II, I did not mean only the 4% universe. So this is where the DNA comes into the picture. The fact that we're only using a very small percentage of our DNA, and the rest is considered "junk", we have the answer right there. The activated DNA (before the nano-second) was only a small part, which is comparable with the 4% universe, but now after the nano, all of us have had more of our "junk DNA" activated, and thus expanded our consciousness. This goes for those who are still asleep as well, although they still do their best to suppress that fact. Thanks to the nano-second, we have a large part of our junk DNA activated, which means our potentials are much greater. However, now is the time to start working on what we have as much as we can while still living under the Grid, and the rest will come to us once we break through the prison walls -- all of which has to be done from within. My upcoming book will talk about these things.

Interesting also is that Abraxas (Council of Thuban), Kryon (channeled by Lee Carroll), and Germane (channeled by Lyssa Royal) talk about the nano-second starting in 1987, just like the Pleadians do. The only difference is that they call it the "Harmonic Convergence".

i.i. Allies of Humanity and the Hybridization of Mankind

Although I said earlier that the *Channeling Series* part of my papers is done, this whole level of learning will in one way or the other touch on the subjects of channeling and some other ways of communication with star beings and star races. I will go as far as calling it a common thread throughout the level. So I am now going to introduce to you another group which I haven't mentioned yet. This group is called *Allies of Humanity* and is channeled by Marshall Vian Summers.

According to Summers and his small group, which also includes his son, Allies of Humanity is a group of highly evolved ETs, who have known about Earth and our situation for a long time. Quite recently, there were factions within this ET group who wanted to help mankind out when they saw what a mess we were in and they doubted that we could work ourselves out of it. However, most of their community did not want to get involved, for they simply didn't want mankind to take the step out in space. They'd rather see us quarantined here so we didn't do the rest of the ET civilizations too much harm with our nuclear power and weaponry. Eventually, the smaller group managed to talk the rest of the community into helping us anyway.

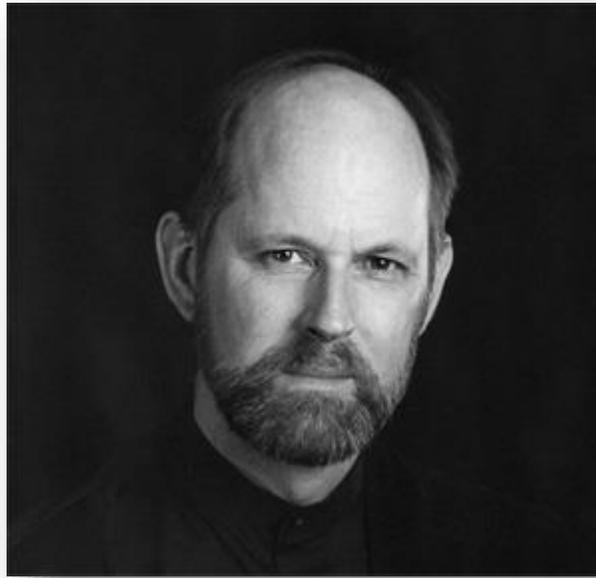


Figure 1. Marshall Vian Summers

Shortly after, Marshall Summers started receiving messages from a group which called themselves "The Allies of Mankind" (AOM for short). Their main message was advice for mankind not to receive any technology from what they called *The Greater Community*, which basically are the star races of business and trade out there, because if we do, these technologically based star beings will make us dependent upon them for our very existence. The Greater Community will, as far as it's possible, offer their technology in exchange for something the governments may think is easily expendable (such as their own citizens) and humanity will get all this stunning tech. However, to get this technology running, we will be dependent upon them for spare parts, repairs and upgrades, and thus we will sell ourselves out to these beings. We will be put in an even tighter grip and our "freedom" will be dependent upon how much freedom the Greater Community think we should have.

The way I see it is that those who already have us under their control strengthen it by tightening the thumb screws from any possible direction, and also gain our agreements to operate with total freedom when it comes to us. You see, if they cover every corner from where we could claim our sovereignty, it may not matter what we say; they can counter it by saying that we have agreed to do this and that, even if the agreements solely are between our government and them. As long as we see the government as our representatives, we have ourselves to blame. That is just the way it is. If we give our powers away to a government which we elect to "take care of our business", then they greedily grab those powers and use and misuse them as they see fit. In the meantime, people in their naivety choose to think that the government has our best interests in mind. That is extremely gullible, dangerous and irresponsible. If we choose representatives to represent us, we'd better monitor them 24/7. Instead, *they* are monitoring *us*. Isn't there something wrong with that picture? The bottom line is that if we don't stop being so embarrassingly naive and irresponsible, we are selling ourselves out to ETs to a point of no return. We have more or less already reached that point.

Summers' transmissions from the AOM started already in 1977 and has continued up to this day. As usual, we have to be careful with all those groups of star beings who are contacting us, and investigate them from every angle to see if they are who they say they are, and the following quote from Summers, and especially the last part, must be a mandatory promise from all star beings who are contacting us, in order for us to accept them at all:

"The unpopular truth is that the human family is not ready for a direct experience of Contact and certainly not ready for an intervention. We first must put our own house in order. We do not yet have the species maturity to engage with other races in the Greater Community from a position of unity, strength and discernment. And until we can reach such a position, if ever we can, then no race should attempt to directly intervene in our world. The Allies are providing us much needed wisdom and perspective, yet they are not intervening. They tell us that our fate is and should be in our own hands. Such is the burden of freedom in the Universe."^[2]

This is exactly what we want to hear, but even if so, the ETs may very well play on that fact and tell us exactly what we want them to say so we can accept them. Anything is possible in a web of deceit, but as always, we need to use discernment, and if nothing else, distinguish the diamonds from the rock. I suggest the reader checks out Marshall Summer's website and build their own opinion:

<http://www.alliesofhumanity.org/>. I am going to use a few ideas they present to us in Summers' books, on their website, in their lectures and newsletters wherever it adds to our knowledge base before we move on. And again, remember that things are never black or white; it's both. In a Multiverse anything a being can imagine is possible, and what a being can imagine changes from day to day, and therefore the Multiverse does as well. So even if data sometimes are in conflict with what you understand as being the truth, your truths are "just" your own version of the Multiverse; there is an endless of others, and they are in constant change. Thus is the fluidness of the Multiverse.

What I like with this group is that they show us exactly how the Sirians Alliance will establish themselves here on Earth after the Invasion, a process we are in the middle of. I have talked so often about the future Machine Kingdom, and especially after the Channeling Series you just completed reading, I think you can see where I'm heading with this. We now at least know who most of the Grays *really* are -- us in the future. But to come to a point where humanity (or a big split of humanity) no longer value their bodies at all and are willing to sacrifice their divine birth right for a lesser cause, an intervention in the natural evolution is necessary. Humanity needs high level nano-technology to get to that point. We already have most of it, but those who bring it to us (the Sirian Overlords) need to come out of the shadows and become more part of our community in a more open way for this to work in the long run. This doesn't necessarily mean that they have to make an announcement on TV saying, "We are here and we are your friends!", although they *may* take a similar approach. Another possibility is simply to mingle with us, and by using their superior knowledge and IQ, they can directly infiltrate all the areas in life necessary to bring about total control. Before this "silent invasion" started, there were still a few Sirians here in human bodies, working among us, but it was more common that they controlled the situation from remote, outside of our reality, from what some call the "lower 4th Density", or the "5th Dimension Negative". My research has led me to the conclusion that a silent invasion is what we're in the midst of right now.

I think I have made it quite evident so far that the silent invasion has started, and now we need to tail the Sirians to watch and see what their next steps will be. The Sirians have been very clever in stopping any intervention from more friendly star races by dividing and conquering mankind. Therefore, it is just like the AOM^[def] say:

"Perhaps you might wonder why diplomatic efforts are not established to contact the leaders of humanity. This is reasonable to ask, but the difficulty here is that there is no one to represent humanity, for your people are divided, and your nations oppose one another. It is also assumed by these visitors that we speak of that you are warlike and aggressive and that you would bring harm and hostility to the universe around you despite your good qualities."^[3]

We may argue that we don't want a One World Government either, based on the control system we have today, so therefore it may seem like a catch 22. At the moment it really is, and hence in my opinion the so^[u]lution to the problem is the splitting of worlds as I've been talking about. And then again, the responsibility comes on us. Can you, the reader see, that we can look at this from all different angles, but the soulution is always the same; saying no to the current regime and build something new.

Digging further into Summers' material, we notice that the star beings he is in contact with are very well aware of the "Gray agenda", i.e. humanity time traveling back to the period around the nano-second in order to get their basic human genetics back. It's like writing something on a computer and click the save button, and after that you can't undo, because the undo button is "grayed out"; you are stuck with the changes you made. If you're not pleased with what you did, you have to start all over and rewrite it the way it was written before you made the changes. This is pretty much what the Gray agenda is all about, but on a much grander scale, of course.

The big misunderstanding in the UFO community is that they are looking for what they want in all the wrong places. They all want for humanity to get in contact with spiritual, wonderful being from outer space, and not the malevolent ones, of course. Therefore, they look up in the sky for UFOs, hoping that the "good guys" will land. But I agree with what the AOM say here, and I am using quotes from them to back up my own thoughts on all this:

"Those who engage in space travel do not necessarily represent the spiritually advanced, for those who are spiritually advanced seek insulation from the Greater Community."^[4]

And this is exactly what I have stressed since Level II, where I started talking about the separation between the 4% and the 96% universes. The spiritually advanced beings nano-travel without technology and have no wish to engage themselves with beings whose purpose is greed and power, which is the case in the Greater Community^[def], according to the AOM. I must say I feel exactly the same; knowing that I am a spiritual being of Fire in a divine body, I seek contact with likeminded out in the universe. And in the universe, like attracts alike, and if we keep our intentions alive, our own vibrations will attract the alien communities we wish to learn from and mingle with. We, who have a good understanding of whom we are have no interest in participating in a game which is based on "if I give you this, what is in it for me?" That's the STS^[def] game, if there ever was one.

It's quite obvious that the AOM know about the Gray time travelers (as well as the Sirian Alliance, which is the Greater Community), as hinted in the following section of Summers' free e-book, "*The First Briefing*", which can be downloaded from their website (the next two books come with a charge):

"The visitors seek to disable people from having this vision and this Knowledge within themselves, for your visitors do not have it within themselves. They do not see its value. They do not understand its reality. In this, humanity as a whole is more advanced than they are. But this is only a potential, a potential which must now be cultivated." [5]

I find it valuable to bring these things up again, because they will sling-shoot us right into the next topic of the Superwave. The time jumping Grays do seek to find the mysteries of our emotional body, which is the main focus of their abductions, while the Sirian Grays (in their "space suits") are the ones who are more into suppressing our visions and emotions, except for those they can feed on. Hence, there is a tension between the time jumpers and the Sirians in certain terms, because the Sirians suppress what the Grays try to extract. According to Summers' contacts, *none of the abduction scenarios are benevolent, regardless of what the abductees may think!* I tend to agree with this statement. I know we are living in the midst of a Living Library, but as a species, we are in a critical developing stage, but perfectly capable of evolving ourselves, without any outside interference from other star races, who have obtained their permission to do so through clever manipulation.

The AOM say that the "visitors", who are the Sirian Alliance, are involved in 4 main areas, which are:

1. Influencing important people in power and in charge of religious institutions.
2. People who have spiritual inclinations and wish to open themselves to the greater powers of the Universe.
3. This area of involvement include establishing themselves in the world in strategic places, near population centers, where their influences on the Mental Environment can be exercised.
4. The last is the interbreeding with humanity, because they can't come in their own shape and form, as their physical bodies can't live on Earth, This last influence has been going on for hundreds of years or more... [6]

Again, this coincides very much with my own research, and what we at this stage are most interested in researching is the 4th area of influence; the "Interbreeding Program". Let's see what they more specifically have to say about the 4th area:

"Now we must speak of the fourth area in which your visitors seek to establish themselves, and that is through interbreeding. They cannot live in your environment. They need your physical stamina. They need your natural affinity with the world. They need your reproductive abilities. They also want to bond with you because they understand that this creates allegiance. This, in a way, establishes their presence here because the offspring of such a program will have blood relations in the world and yet will have allegiance to the visitors. Perhaps this seems incredible, yet it is so very real." [7]

...and also very well put! Hereby the Allies of Humanity have expressed and exposed one of the Sirians' next agendas! This step is very necessary for them, and by doing this, they also put themselves in charge of the Living Library. They will establish their own species here on Earth, bond with us and become our superiors and ride us right into the Machine Kingdom while most people don't suspect anything. We humans have been taught since the beginning of time that we need leaders to be able to function; we need them to decide in what directions we should go, or we're hopelessly lost. And this is how humanity still subconsciously thinks.

The hybridization of humanity has been going on for a long time. This was in fact what Hitler's Aryanism was all about, so also according to the Cassiopaeans:

"A: The concept of a "master race" put forward by the Nazis was merely a 4th density STS effort to create a physical vehicle with the correct frequency resonance vibration for 4th density STS souls to occupy in 3rd density. It was also a "trial run" for planned events in what you perceive to be your future.

Q: (L) You mean with a strong STS frequency so they can have a "vehicle" in third density, so to speak?

A: Correct. Frequency resonance vibration! Very important.

Q: (L) So, that is why they are programming and experimenting? And all these folks running around who some think are "programmed", could be individuals who are raising their nastiness levels high enough to accommodate the truly negative STS fourth density — sort of like walk-ins or something, only not nice ones?

A: You do not have very many of those present yet, but that was, and still is, the plan of some of the 4th density STS types."[\[8\]](#)

And now we understand why many of these channeled sources actually tell it as it is to the best of their ability; they are humans in the future, and have a somewhat love-hate relationship with the Sirians. These time jumpers are coming here with help from technology developed from the Machine Kingdom Era, which is already now in its beginning stage. Most of them are here without Sirian consent, as it seems, desperately rebelling, trying to recreate the human race in the future.

Anyway, the Cassiopaeans tell it exactly as it is. The hybridization has been going on much longer than World War II, but even if it wouldn't, and you are a researcher and a mathematician at the same time, perhaps you can estimate how many vessels there will be available for the Sirian Alliance once they arrive here in clusters -- generation upon generation of recreating hybrids. However, it's of course impossible to get an exact amount; we can only work with probabilities and possibilities. For example; how many of the Aryan vessels bred by the Nazis have stayed "pure" and not bred with bloodlines outside the ones vibrating on Sirian frequencies? Impossible to say. However, it seems like they need 200 million bodies. These 200 million Sirian ETs will then take leading positions where the PTB now are in charge, and the "changing of the guards" will silently be completed. In reality, the changing of the

guards is just a formality; it's the "Masters" coming down in 3D to play with us directly instead of pulling the strings on the PTB puppets from outside our limited perception of the light spectrum.

The hybridization of the Aryan race was after the war secretly transferred over to the U.S. by the International PTB. The most brilliant scientists -- many of them geneticists -- were saved from German justice and continued where they left off once they entered American soil. I am of course talking about the infamous "Project Paperclip", or "Operation Paperclip"[\[9\]](#), which is pretty well known to the public by now.

The above Cassiopaeian quote is from a session back in 2010. Here they say that the real invasion has not yet taken place. Well, now it has -- or the beginning phase of it has. And still, most people say that 2012 went by as any other year, more or less. Well, only on the surface; the prophecies were actually played out, but not in 3D! However, it was 3D that was affected the most behind the scenes.

So we know the Sirian plan and how 200 million souls are supposedly going to manifest in our reality, but then we have the rebellious Grays. People who have had encounters with the Grays often describe them as the archetype of Grays that we know; with big black eyes and a big head on a very thin, short body. Long arms, perhaps 3 or 4 digits on each hand, and no genitals (if the witness got to see that much). But there are other, slightly different descriptions of Grays as well, where the eyes are smaller, for example. Others are tall; human height or taller, with long snouts. Some of them are Sirians in their space suits, who can manifest here for a short amount of time. Others are reported by authors like George LoBuono to be intergalactic visitors of a not-so-kind type (the Verdants). These beings travel with their thought, and with the Gray insectoid/reptilian template being the best body template in the known universe when it comes to interstellar travel, the Verdants seem to be able to manifest in our 3D reality.

Then we have the future humans, who look slightly different from each other depending on where in time they are visiting from. No matter from when they come, they have "evolved" and are actually vibrating on a higher frequency than current mankind. So for them to manifest here, a certain procedure has to be done, it seems. According to the Cassiopaeians again:

"Q: (L) Okay, in this KRLL document there was a statement made that the Grays and other aliens use glandular substances extracted during physical exams of human beings, what they would call the gynecological and the sperm extraction exams, that they used these glandular substances to get high or to feed on, that they are addicted to these, is this a correct assessment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they use glandular substances at all?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do they use glandular substances for?

A: Medicine.

Q: (L) And what or who do they use this medicine on?

A: Themselves.

Q: (L) And what does this medicine do for them?

A: Helps them cope with 3rd density. It helps them to be able to manifest themselves in a more solid manner.

Q: (L) Do they also use sexual energy given off by individuals to maintain their status in 3rd density?

A: No. That feeds them in 4d, as we told you before." [\[10\]](#)

So during abductions, our future selves are apparently withdrawing samples from our glands in order to manifest more solidly here when needed. According to this quote, it's not only the Grays that do that (something I can't confirm or dismiss). The last part about our sexual energy I have already covered in detail in previous papers.

It's quite interesting to see now, with all this knowledge, how all these star beings in their own way think they benefit from the so-called ascension or Harvest. Even if most time jumpers are rebelling against the Sirian regime in the future, this is the time when a change needs to be taken place for their future to change. So in that sense, the Gray/human hybrids think they can take advantage of the Sirian invasion, because at the same time, Mother Earth is ascending to a higher frequency together with parts of humanity, who are evolving naturally. Everybody is watching that process, and the Grays try to learn from it so they can genetically manipulate their own faction of our species in a way so they can have control over the process. This can only be done with technology.

The problem the Grays have is that they don't understand emotions -- we know that -- but if they would have, they could have solved their problem a long time ago. We are human beings, and as such we are different from other star races. If there is something we can perhaps see as a positive "side effect" from ENKI's creation of Homo sapiens, if we subscribe to the WingMakers' story about the holographic bodies, is that we got a wide range of emotions. As Homo sapiens we have always had that, and the Grays know it -- that's what makes us human. But they can't for the life of it figure out what it is or where it comes from. They know, however, how ENKI and his geneticists started the Experiment. They inserted themselves in the prehistoric apes and modified the DNA from within. This is part of genetic engineering on a multidimensional scale. The Grays have tried the same thing by inserting themselves into human bodies in today's world, but have still not figured it out. It's because they don't understand how the emotional body was created in the first place, or how it works.

Just before I started writing this paper, I looked through some of the Cassiopaeian material (it is extensive to say the least) and just "happened" to stumble upon this, also from 2010:

"Q: (L) I read the new book by Dr. David Jacobs, professor of History at Temple University, concerning his extensive research into the alien abduction phenomenon. [Dr. Jacobs wrote his Ph.D. thesis on the history of the UFOs.] Dr. Jacobs says that now, after all of these years of somewhat rigorous research, that he KNOWS what the aliens are here for and he is afraid. David Jacobs says that producing offspring is the primary objective behind the abduction phenomenon. Is this, in fact, the case?

A: Part, but not "the whole thing."

Q: (L) Is there another dominant reason?

A: Replacement.

Q: (L) Replacement of what?

A: You.

Q: (L) How do you mean? Creating a race to replace human beings, or abducting specific humans to replace them with a clone or whatever?

A: Mainly the former. You see, if one desires to create a new race, what better way than to mass hybridize, then mass reincarnate. Especially when the host species is so forever ignorant, controlled, and anthropocentric. What a lovely environment for total destruction and conquest and replacement... see?"[11]

I couldn't have said it better myself. The part of humankind who doesn't wake up is for a slight moment going to wonder where all these new brilliant talents come from all of a sudden, but then they'll just accept the facts that this is whatever it may be -- who cares? -- and will go back to sleep again; especially so after have been introduced to the newest high-tech devices. People will drool -- but only in the beginning...

This is what we're up against, because for people to wake up, we need to change the way the human race, from the point ENKI created us, are thinking; we need to change our most fundamental way of being. This is what makes it so difficult; we have to change how the human mind is trained and manipulated. In order to do so, we have to restimulate the very essence of the being; the human Fire, which once upon a time was known as the Namlú'u. It's when our old, original selves wake up to whom we are that progress can happen. Not all souls in the human soul group are "sleeping Namlú'u"; some were created directly from the universal energies at the point when ENKI remodeled the human template. There is no reason why these "younger" souls can't wake up as well, but it makes sense that the Namlú'u spirits, who once *knew* freedom, will be the forerunners. The rest were born in slavery, don't know any better, and will have to learn by observation. The latter are the ones who most easily and most likely will follow the Sirians into the Machine Kingdom and become the Grays, but even some of the once so wise Namlú'u souls will fall into this trap, unfortunately.

So let us move on now to the main part of this paper; the Galactic Superwave. I talked about it already in Level I, but put it aside, instinctively knowing that the time was not right to look into it any

deeper at that time. I knew it had to wait until Level II or III. I'm glad I did, because this is where it fits in.

By the way, according to Abraxas of the Thuban Council, the first Starhuman was born on December 21, 2012 (these symbolic dates again). Since then, allegedly many Starhuman babies have been born on Earth. Still, the majority of people on this planet think that aliens, if they exist, are far away, on planets who don't care at all about "insignificant Earth", and that we are isolated here. Little do they know what is happening on their own home planet. We all hope that this will change...

II. The Galactic Superwave and the 200 Million

All channeled material (except the RA Material, curiously enough) talk about "The Galactic Superwave", or just "The Wave". Laura Knight-Jadczyk, who transmits the Cassiopaeans, wrote more than 1600 pages on the subject! That's how important she thinks it is. I have read some of it, but not all of it. Much of it is Laura's own musings on the subject, interpreting the Cassiopaeans and adding her own ideas; sometimes also challenging them, which I think is healthy and shows integrity on her part.



Figure 2: Laura Knight-Jadczyk

So, what is the Wave really? What is the sources' own definition of the Wave? Well, the following is according to the Cassiopaeans:

"Oncoming wave is a transformation from third density to fourth density; so events happening due to the approach of the wave are causing changes across densities and realities! In third density, you will notice changes that will have third density explanations, but they are a manifestation of the approach; you see them as third density because that is your current point of reference! Remember that all reflects in and across all density levels but also there is a merging upon arrival of the wave, it is realm border crossing!"[\[12\]](#)

What is "realm border crossing"? The realm border is like a dimensional boundary. Planet Earth is currently fluctuating between realms, or densities, and the Wave as a Realm Border is like a cut-off point between one reality and another, or like Laura Knight-Jadczyk put it; a "realm curtain". This is, according to this source, a natural process in the cycle of the universe and happens every 309,882 years, which is

almost exactly 12 precessional cycles. If you divide 309,882 with 12, you get 25,823.5, which is pretty much one orbit around the zodiac. This galactic wave is therefore thrown out with an enormous force every ~309,000 years from the Galactic Center, expanding outwards. The Wave is not a light wave the way we look at it, and is travelling faster than the speed of light. It's a 4th Density (5th Dimensional) phenomenon, meaning that every planetary body that comes in its way is crossing the realm border from 3D to 4D (or 4D to 5D if we're talking about dimensions). This also means that once the Wave has passed, the planet stays in 4D until the next wave, 309,000 years later. Unfortunately, I haven't seen a reference so far as of what happens when the next 4D Wave comes. Does Earth move into 5D (or the 6th Dimension)? There are indicators that this is *not* the case, because the Cassiopaeans explain in one session that planets that are already 4D will not be affected by this incoming wave. So, there is an apparent contradiction, unless there is information I am missing.

The reader may recall from earlier papers that channeled and other sources say that those who won't graduate will be transported to another 3D world in another part of the galaxy, while the Alpha Draconians firmly state what I have always said; the more evolved human will live side by side with those who still haven't "woken up" until the worlds "split" due to the gap between the frequencies. No one can "prove" these things, other than putting puzzle pieces together and choose sources we see as more reliable than others. The "proof" will come once we die and go to the 4D realm. So it's useless to argue about these things and until we get there, we just need to follow our instinct, and follow the threads of information we consider valuable. However, when I hear that people in the current incarnation are going to be picked up in spaceships and people will die in droves and be shoveled over to another 3D planet, I don't believe any of it. Still, there are channeled sources who promote this agenda.

Now, on this Wave, 200 million+ non-physical star beings are apparently riding. I am putting a plus sign there, because the 200 million are chosen members of the Sirians Alliance, residing in different star systems, and when the Wave reaches their star system, they jump on it and ride it towards Earth. However, there are also a few other star races, not affiliated with the Sirians, who are also riding on the Wave. I almost get the picture of these star beings standing at the railroad station, waiting for the train, and when the train arrives to *their* station, they hop on and merge with those who are already onboard. Then the train continues to the next star system. And here's a surprise for some people; 36 million of the 200 million souls are Nephilim spirits, according to Laura's group. This highly surprised Laura when she heard it, and she asked them if the Nephilim are considered benevolent in the eyes of humans, and the Cassiopaeans said no. The answer was that they are the soldiers of the "lizzies", which is another name for the Orion Group, aka the Sirian Alliance. We're going to talk a little bit more about the Nephilim before this paper is finished.



Figure 3. The Nephilim.

Now, here is the kicker! At one point Laura is asking the Cassiopaeans where they are transmitting from, and they mention another star system. When Laura asks them where the Cassiopaeans went, the source tells her that they *are* the Cassiopaeans, but when the Wave reaches another star system, they call themselves the name of *that* star system. For example, let's say the Cassiopaeans are jumping on the Wave in Cassiopeia, to explain this in simple terms. Then the Wave moves on until it comes to Arcturus. Then they call themselves the Arcturians(!) This creates a whole new concept when comes to channeling, doesn't it? What they call themselves depends on where the Wave is at the moment.

"Q: (L) I got it! You mean that you are the Arcturians, the Pleiadians, and now you are the "Cassiopaeans" because you "are where you are"! And you are riding the wave. Is this wave a straight line connecting all these constellations?

A: Circuitous or cyclical route.

Q: (L) So, is it like a spiral?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So we really need to set up a map so we can draw it?

A: Yes. When we speak from Orion we are "Orions". When from Pleiades, we are "Pleiadian", and so on.

Q: (L) So, all of these channeled books you have mentioned are coming from the same basic source, through different channels, that they are able to connect with because of their different positions in space time and preparation level of the channels, is that correct?

A: Close. We have given you a Wave crest locator. We are from where we are and speak. Get it? We are where we are.

Q: (T) So, you are not really Cassiopaeans from the Constellation Cassiopeia?

A: We are Transient Passengers. When Wave reaches Earth, we merge with you[*].

Q: (L) When you were at Orion, did you merge with the Orions?

A: Not on same frequency for realm border crossing.

Q: (L) What effect did the wave have on the Orion sector?

A: None. Already at fourth density level.

Q: (L) Where did the wave originate?

A: Did not.

Q: (L) Has it always been cycling through the universe? [**]

A: Close.

Q: (T) Okay, you are riding on the crest of this wave in 6th density, is this true?

A: Yes. We are you in 6th density."

[...]

Q: (L) You have said that when the wave arrives that you will merge with us. Is this the same thing that you are talking about when you say that you are us in the future?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, we are talking about two separate events or subjects, or two separate points in space/time, is that correct?

A: No. You are again slipping into trying to apply 3rd density logic to higher levels of density reality. We are trying to help everyone to advance[*]. [<http://cassiopaea.org/2010/05/08/the-wave-chapter-2-multi-dimensional-soul-essences/>]

Laura, however, is still calling them the Cassiopaeans and they call themselves that, too, as long as they are communicating with Laura's group. However (and here is where it gets confusing, because it means that it's almost impossible to know which beings are channeled), if the same Cassiopaeon group would contact me now, for example, they may actually call themselves the Tau Cetians if that's where they happen to be at the moment. Unless I particularly asked, I would never know that they were the

same as the Cassiopaeans, i.e. Laura's group. The Cassiopaeans, and others as well, call this "transient passengers". Some are coming to observe and perhaps interact with humans on an individual basis, while others, just like we've discussed so much, come for more malevolent reasons, seen from our viewpoint. They are here to invade us, like the Cassiopaeans say in an excerpt from a 2010 session, included in Chapter 2 of Laura's online book, "[The Wave](#)". Laura is asking if everybody (as in "aliens") who wants a piece of the Earth action is riding on the Wave. The answer is confirmative, and the Cassiopaeans reply, "*At Realm Border Crossing.*"

Once the Wave hits, and you have your heart chakra opened 51% or more, you're a candidate for the Harvest, which we have talked about earlier. And no; if you feel you do not want to have anything to do with the Harvest you don't need to shut down and *not* open your heart chakra. Just because you are a candidate, you can say no to the Harvest, but you will do that between incarnations. Don't worry about it; once you're a discarnate spirit, things are a whole lot easier and you will remember when you read this paragraph! Say "no", you don't want to participate, and they can't force you. We certainly need to open up our hearts, but those who agree with me in this matter will choose another direction, away from all this overwhelming technology nonsense. However, to be able to do that, we need to know what nonsense we're talking about.

Interesting with the Cassiopaeans, who are the ones with the most information about the Wave, is that the more I read the material, the more I see how they confirm what my own research has showed me over the last couple of years. Here is another example; 309,000 years ago mankind was semi-fourth density, and when the lizzies/the Sirian-Orion Group came, there was a fall in density, and after the genetic manipulation, Earth and its intelligent inhabitant went from 4th to 3rd Density. When you read this, think Namlú'u when they describe the semi-fourth beings. This also confirms James WingMakers' story about how higher dimensional Atlantean beings were seduced and manipulated into taking 3D human bodies. And this Cassiopaeian session is from 8/29/1999, which is nine years before James presented his story:

"Q: (L) Well, this is one of the problems I am dealing with in trying to write this history of mankind.

As I understand it, or as I am trying to figure it out from the literature, prior to the "Fall in Eden", mankind lived in a fourth density state. Is that correct?

A: Semi/sort of. fourth density in another realm, such as time/space continuum, etc.

Q: (L) Okay, so this realm changed, as a part of the cycle; various choices were made: the human race went through the door after the "gold", so to speak, and became aligned with the Lizzies after the "female energy" consorted with the wrong side, so to speak. This is what you have said. This resulted in a number of effects: the breaking up of the DNA, the burning off of the first ten factors of DNA, the separation of the hemispheres of the brain...

A: Only reason for this: you play in the dirt, you're gonna get dirty.

Q: (L) What was the motivating factor for playing in the dirt? What essential thing occurred? You

said once that it was “desire-based imbalance.” What was it a desire for?

A: Increased physicality.

Q: (L) What was the objective sought for in this desire for increased physicality?

A: Sensate.

Q: (L) How was sensate first experienced so that these beings had an idea that they could get more if they increased their physicality?

A: Not experienced, demonstrated.

Q: (L) Demonstrated how, by whom? The Lizzies?

A: Basically.

Q: (L) Demonstrated in what way? Did they say: “here, try this!” Or did they demonstrate by showing or doing?

A: Closer to the latter.

Q: (L) They were doing things, experimenting, playing, and saying: “look, we are doing this, it’s so great, come here and try it?”

A: Not really. More like: “we have this, you could have this too.””[\[13\]](#)

[...]

“Q: (L) Okay. The “Fall” occurred. It seems like, and some of the archaeological studies indicate, that for many thousands of years, there was a peaceful existence and a nice agrarian society where the goddess or female creative forces were worshipped. At least, this is what a lot of present-day books are proposing...

A: No. These events took place 309000 years ago, as you measure it. This is when the first prototype of what you call “modern man” was created. The controllers had the bodies ready; they just needed the right soul matrix to agree to “jump in.””

[...]

Q: (L) What did they decide about sex? I mean, sex was there. They were having sex. Is that it? Or, did they understand the cosmos as sex?

A: More like the former. After all, that is what got you guys in this mess in the first place! Just imagine the sales job if you can: “Look how much fun this is! Want to try it? Oops, sorry, we forgot to tell you, you cannot go back!””[\[14\]](#)

I find it rather fascinating that I came to the same conclusions in my own research as what the Cassiopaeans told us almost 14 years ago. It also shows me that I am not totally alone to have come to the conclusions I have here presented in paper format.

Wynn Free's group that is channeling the Elohim (who have been compared with "The Council of Nine" by many visitors, and me included; something we will talk about in a later paper, are also talking about the Wave. Wynn mentions this in his e-book, "The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Talk to You", in the chapter named "Ascension". But firstly, on page 127, the Elohim say:

"Those that choose not to ascend will remain with the third dimensional life process and will undergo great difficulties. They will be rounded up to begin their renewed progress in third dimensional activities in another area.

Council of Elohim"

This tells us where they stand in all this; they are one of the groups proclaiming that these who won't ascend will go to another planet. And they continue telling Wynn some quite disturbing data. They say that after the shift (from 3D to 4D), the "slate will be wiped clean", which means from memories. This very much coincides with both the WingMakers material, LPG-C, and the S.A.A.L.M., who all talk about Blank Slate Technology (BST, or "The BEAST". See Level I for more info). However, the Elohim are more liberal here (maybe to keep us calm) and say that the memories will always be accessible (but they don't say how). Still, the *bothersome memories we will have in the shift will be diminished or erased!* Well, that's a pretty stunning statement, and contradicts all other material, which say that we need to take responsibility for our own timeline and work through our difficulties.

The Elohim also say that the Veil is getting thinner, and by the time of the Shift it will be thin enough so the Elohim (and other ETs) can more easily communicate with us. This coincides with the Bashar video I was talking about earlier in this paper, which unfortunately was taken down. The Elohim call the Shift a transition to the 4th Dimension, which of course confuses the matter for the non-informed reader, where other information indicates a shift to the 4th Density or the 5th Dimension. I guess we just need to learn to think in terms of the group we are currently researching. So, when we talk about the Elohim, we talk about an ascension to the 4th Dimension, and when comes to the Cassiopaeans, it's the 4th Density. I am going to use the term each group uses, respectively.

Anyway, the Elohim further talk about how mankind after the Shift will be able to much more easily use remote viewing due to that the Veil is getting thinner, meaning the boundary between dream state and the conscious mind is what is thinning out. The ones who welcome us on the other side, being our guides, helping us through the Harvest process, are the RA and the Elohim Group, they say. I find that interesting, because the Thubans say the same thing regarding themselves. Well, there is no doubt they are all in this together, because we hear this information directly from the horse's mouth.

Elohim, too, talk about a portal that is opening, just like Abraxas did when she mentioned the vortex opening between Sirius and Earth. And all this I am mentioning regarding the Elohim can be read in Wynn Free's free online e-book. There they also say that the ascension will happen in spurts, and that

the first people who ascended did so in 2008, and the next spurt was estimated in 2009 (the book was written before these dates).

Now, back to the Cassiopaeans. I am going to use them, and have used them, as a major reference when it comes to the Wave, because Laura has done a great job compiling the information, and I strongly advise the reader to look into it, even if her book is 1600+ pages and more than 40 chapters long. Other sources mention the Wave in their channeling, but are never as specific as the Cassiopaeans, because Laura and her group concentrated a lot on this subject for a long time.

ii.i. The Return of the Nephilim

The Nephilim as the soldiers of the Sirians? This is how the Cassiopaeans present them. If you recall from Level II, the Pleiadians were here, giant in stature on their home planet, assisting the Sirian Alliance in genetically manipulating mankind. These Fallen Angels inserted themselves in human males and started having sex with human females, whom they found attractive. It sounds like the Pleiadians were here both to have sex with women and let their DNA be seeded and mixed so they had vessels they could use here in 3D. Hence, they used Sirian/Orion labs to mix Pleiadian genes with the genes of humans. The result from these experiments became the Nephilim, the Giants that walked the Earth, according to Bible texts and other old, sacred scriptures. The Pleiadian spirits then jumped bodies between human males and the Nephilim. Depending on how giant the Nephilim were, only a few of them could have sex with human women, or they had to have sex with each other, and thus created more offspring who were giants.

There is also stories of these giants mating with human women, but like I just said, that must have been very uncommon due to the size of the Giants' phallus. However, the stories go that when human women who mated with Pleiadian Giants were to give birth, the process split them open and the mother died; the baby was too big! This could only be the case with the smaller Giants, however, who were perhaps between 7-8 feet. In fact, there were Giants here on Earth in those days who were up to 300ft tall! The Cassiopaeans explain it as I do in one of their sessions which I have lost the date and URL to, unfortunately:

"Q: (L) At the time of the tower of Babel it says that the Nephilim looked on the daughters of men and took wives as if there were some friendly interaction of some sort... does this mean they broke ranks and had feelings for their human "wives"?"

A: No. Another deception of history. Picturesque way of describing genetic experiments."

I have listened to Pleiadian lectures where they confirm all this regarding themselves, and that Giants were actually still walking the Earth during Roman times (the Roman fought them up north, on Celtic land), and they were not too uncommon even in the 15th Century CE. On occasion we see humans who are between 7-8ft tall today, even. Anyway, if we go back to biblical times, Atlantis and Lemuria, the Nephilim were very common, and many of them were put in leading positions by ENKI and his people to be the rulers over mankind. Many Nephilim were very wise and some of them were benevolent and

taught humans practical things they needed to know how to do things better. Others had a horrible temper, and some ate humans for breakfast. Others taught us how to make weapons and how to use them to become soldiers. They also taught women how to paint themselves to look more beautiful and to enjoy and wear jewelry. By the Nephilim, humanity was taught vanity in some respect, but also beauty, which is supposedly a Pleiadian trait.

"Enoch 8:1-3: And Azazel taught men to make swords, and knives, and shields, and breastplates, and made known to them the metals of the earth and the art of working them, and bracelets, and ornaments, and the use of antimony, and the beautifying of the eyelids, and all kinds of costly stones, and all colouring tinctures. And there arose much godlessness, and they committed fornication, and they were led astray, and became corrupt in all their ways. Semjaza taught enchantments, and root-cuttings, 'Armaros the resolving of enchantments, Baraqijal (taught) astrology, Kokabel the constellations, Ezeqeel the knowledge of the clouds, Araquel the signs of the earth, Shamsiel the signs of the sun, and Sariel the course of the moon. And as men perished, they cried, and their cry went up to heaven."

With time, more genetic manipulation was done, and the giant gene was taken out of the Nephilim DNA. After a few generations, most of this species were born much smaller, but still looked quite sturdy. We can see these offspring even today in men and women with unusually thick bone structure and sometimes a tad taller than humans in general. Nephilim hybrids are still among the ruling class around the world; they were chosen by ENKI to be rulers of mankind, in conjunction with those who had the purest Orion blood, coming from ENKI himself. ENLIL, ENKI's stepbrother, however, did not like the Nephilim at all, thinking they contaminated the human Experiment, and most of them were wiped out in the Deluge on ENLIL's command.

Michael Lee Hill, whom I have written papers about, and who himself suggests he could be a Nephilim hybrid, said in a radio show recently on *"Other World Radio Network"* that he'd spoken with the Grandmaster of the Priory of Zion, who confirmed just about everything I've said in this subsection. And speaking of Michael and the Nephilim hybrid colonization around the Great Lakes in the past, I found this on the Cassiopaeon site:

"Q: (L) I was reading some of the transcripts earlier today. One of the things I read was about the Nephilim and their interactions with human beings and about other planets and molecularization, etc. Then, I was reading about the planet Kantek. Are there any human beings, on Earth, at the present time, who carry in them the Nephilim genes?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would these Nephilim genetics be passed down in the natural way, or would they be the result of genetic manipulation by genetically altering a fetus and then putting it back?

A: No to latter. One clue: double Y chromosomes.

Q: (W) That's male...

A: Nephilim were.

Q: (L) They, were male. Women are a double X, men are XY.

A: Prisons are filled with double Y's with monstrous personality disorders, almost always Caucasian and over-sized.

Q: (L) On TV they interviewed a serial killer. He was HUGE! He described killing. The shrink who was analyzing said he did it because he wanted to get caught. I did NOT get that feeling. I think he did it just because it was what he did. Is there any other clue you can give?

A: Nephilim are not currently on your world, just trace residuals.

Q: (L) Trace residuals in people. And there are supposed to be 36 million of them coming...

A: With the wave. "

Don't get me wrong; I am not suggesting that Michael Lee Hill is an over-sized criminal of course, but the above is yet another indication that there are remnants of the Nephilim still here on the planet.

So what does it mean when the Cassiopaeans say that the Nephilim are coming back? Did they ever leave the planet? No, of course they didn't -- how could they? The Nephilim were genetically modified to fit in the earthly environment and couldn't space travel. Are they then talking about the spirits of the Nephilim? Yes, this is one option, and these spirits would in that case be Pleiadians. And like Barbara Marciniak's Pleiadians say in their lectures, "Just because someone comes from the Pleiades, it doesn't mean they're benevolent beings." I mention this here, because the Cassiopaeans are telling us that the Nephilim who are returning are Sirian soldiers. Marciniak's Pleiadians are also talking about the return of the Giants, which will be soon, and it will be a mix of good intended and not-so-good-intended Giants. The Nephilim, according to Sitchin, are the Fallen Angels themselves, such as ENKI, ENLIL, MARDUK etc. I don't agree on that at all, but it's now recorded in our Akashic Records, due to Sitchin, and therefore the channeled sources, who draw some of their information from our Akashic records, are using this definition as well and mix it with the true definition, which can be confusing for people.

Here is an excerpt from a Cassiopaean session, mentioning the return of the Giants, or the Nephilim (from November 2, 1994):

"Q: (L) Who carved the stone heads on Easter Island?

A: Lemurian descendants.

Q: (L) The natives say the stones walked into position. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, how?

A: Tonal vibration.

Q: (L) And what did these stones represent?

A: Nephilim.

Q: (L) Is this what the Nephilim looked like?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does that mean that the Nephilim were present in Lemuria?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Where was Lemuria located?

A: Pacific off South America. Right near, all around Easter Island is remnant of Lemuria.

Q: (L) What happened to Lemuria?

A: Submerged close to time you refer to as Fall of Eden, approximately.

Q: (L) Well if the Nephilim were brought here nine to twelve thousand years ago [as you have said previously]...

A: Last visit. Have been here 5 times. Will return.

Q: (L) The Nephilim are going to return? [I was pretty shocked, to say the least!] Where do the Nephilim currently live?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) They live in the constellation Orion? Where is their planet?

A: Don't have one. In transit.

Q: (L) The whole dad gum bunch is in transit?

A: Three vehicles.

Q: (L) How many Nephilim does each vehicle hold? [At this point I think my voice was shaking.]

A: About 12 million.

Q: (L) Are they coming to help us? [I was hoping!]

A: No. Wave, comet cluster. All using same energy.

Q: (L) Using same energy to what?

A: Pass through space/time.

Q: (L) Does this mean that without this comet cluster they cannot pass through space/time?

A: No. "Slower."

Q: (L) So, it is slower for them to come here without this Wave. Where is the Wave coming from?

A: Follows cluster.

Q: (L) It follows the cluster. What does this Wave consist of?

A: Realm border.

Q: (L) Does the realm border wave follow the comet cluster in a permanent way?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the realm border associated with the comet cluster each time it comes?

A: No. Realm border follows all encompassing energy reality change; realm border will follow this cluster passage and has others but not most."[\[15\]](#)

There are a couple of things in the above transmission that are interesting. First of all they say that the Nephilim reside in Orion, which would be true, because the Pleiades are still considered part of the Orion Empire. The Orion connection is also mentioned in *Neverend Wikipedia*, under "Watchers", which has a pretty extended exposé on the Nephilim. Here is a tidbit:

"The two main groups of Nephilim are the Antediluvian Nephilim and the post-flood Nephilim. Both groups conducted genetic experiments on man, but the post-flood Nephilim continued even after being told not to by God. The Nephilim have since allied themselves with light and dark factions including the Annunaki and Orion."[\[16\]](#)

So, the Cassiopaeans mention comets as well in regards to the Wave. Have you noticed lately (this was written in mid March 2013) that there has been a big increase in comets in the solar system? Or at least, it's reported more often now in the media, because these comets are passing quite close to Earth. My readers know about hollowed out Sirian space craft in form of comets, asteroids, and planetoids. We may therefore ask ourselves; how many of these comets were inhabited by Sirians? Now, if we read the above Ouija session, they mention a cluster of asteroids, which most certainly contain Sirians who are chosen to come here to Earth to take over the direct leadership of our planet.



Figure 4. Comet PanSTARRS, passing so close to Earth in the beginning of March 2013, that we could see it after twilight with our naked eyes.

[\[http://www.cnn.com/2013/03/02/us/comets-2013/index.html?iref=allsearch\]](http://www.cnn.com/2013/03/02/us/comets-2013/index.html?iref=allsearch)

III. A Summary and a Few More Tidbits

So, if the channeled sources are telling us the truth, a Galactic Wave which works as a "Realm Border" is on its way towards our solar system from outer space. On this wave of energy ride approximately 200 million star beings, eager to interfere with human development. 36 million of these beings are allegedly Nephilim (Pleiadian soldiers), ready to defend the Sirians if something goes wrong, now or in the future. The Sirian Overlords themselves are riding on the Wave themselves, apparently coming in clusters of comets (battleships).

Once the Wave arrives, it will cut a boundary between the 4th and 5th Dimension, and what will happen to people here on Earth depends on whom you're asking. Some say that those who are ready to graduate (51% positive) will be "raptured" by the Wave right there and then and a moment of "illumination", where they experience being One with the whole universe, occurs. These chosen ones will feel a second or two of incredible bliss before they enter the 5th Dimension. Those who are left behind (the majority of mankind) will suffer catastrophes in form of earth quakes, floods, and other planetary weather phenomena which will wipe out a big chunk of the population, and the rest will be swept away in the astral to a planet in another solar system where they will wake up with a blank slate (no memories of whom they were before), and they have to start from the beginning and experience 3D again from the ape stage and forward.

Another version is that those who graduate will feel great joy when the Wave arrives, and when they die from this lifetime, RA, Elohim, or Thuban spirit guides will help these people through the process of graduation, and when they reincarnate, they will do so in 5D bodies, which will have a much wider

perception of reality than those in 4D (or 3D, depending on how we look at it). Those who don't graduate will continue reincarnate in oblivion, and after a few reincarnations, the worlds will split due to the big differences in frequency between 4D humans and 5D humans, and they can no longer perceive each other's realities.

And lastly, the Thuban version, where they say that new, dragonized Starhumans are being born as we speak, and we will be genetically manipulated into becoming more reptilian. Hybridization, by the way, will happen regardless of which version will be the correct one. Also, who says that not all of the three versions above can happen? The Multiverse is fluid, and we choose our own reality.

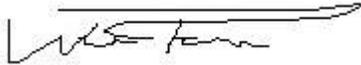
On top of all this, the Sirian Overlords and their allies will use hybridized bodies to incarnate here on Earth and put themselves in leading positions (they are the so-called Orion Group according to most channeled sources). High technology of a kind we can't even imagine in our current state will be introduced to mankind on a regular basis, and those who are ignorant will fall for this and become the Machine Riders in the new, global Machine Kingdom, which will eventually turn humans into cyborgs, and eventually into the Grays. The Pleiadians say that we can expect cyborg technology to be introduced in a big way already by 2035. That is within the lifetime of many young readers of this material; maybe even in my own lifetime if I live that long. This *is* what many researchers call the New World Order and a One World Government.

All I can say is we have to see how this pans out. We know at least what the plans are. Unfortunately, these are no fairy tales; the material is backed up with evidence. It's all part of the since long planned prophecy, and many organizations here on Earth are working hard to fulfill these prophecies, although very few know what they are really all about (there are many crackpots as well in this business). But that doesn't matter to the Sirian Alliance; the fewer who know, the better. As long as their "helpers" do what they are supposed to, things will turn out in Sirian favor; at least that's what they think.

And then we have us, who know about all this. This knowledge is carrying us forward up to higher frequencies. We need no technology to do so, because we will do it the way it was meant to be done; we do the work ourselves, and that work is 100% inner work. Remember, we have the whole existence - - past, present, and future -- embedded inside of our physical and metaphysical bodies. We are in charge of our own future and we can create it exactly the way we want it to be. Of course, this is something I am very eager to research further and further. I already have a whole book in my head which just more or less needs to be written; something I will do after Level III. I am sure that book will be followed by more books, and more books, because life is an endless learning process, and this is all the documentation of my own journey, which I am happy to share with whomever is interested to read about it and perhaps find a diamond or two.

I hope you will follow me to the next paper!

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[*] And this is exactly what these 200 million non-physicals are coming for -- to merge with us. This is exactly Abraxas' point as well; it sounds okay if presented in a certain way, but once we look through the agenda...They are not trying to help us advance; they think they are helping themselves to advance, plus they need to feel they are in control over us. Therefore, everybody is pointing fingers at each other in order to confuse the matter. Are some of these 200 million us in the future, i.e. Grays in different stage of evolvement (or devolvement rather)? I would say definitely so, but the majority will be of the Sirian Alliance.

[**] Here the Cassiopaeans look at Laura's question from a bigger picture, from which the Wave has always existed and has no beginning or end, it just is because time does not exist on the highest level of thinking.

[1] Source: <http://www.lyssaroyal.com/trans85.htm>, *op. cit.*

[2] <http://www.alliesofhumanity.org/marshallviansummers.php>, *op. cit.*

[3] Marshall V. Summers, "The First Briefing -- Book 1", p.4, *op. cit.*

[4] *ibid.*, Chapter One, *op. cit.*

[5] *ibid. op. cit.*

[6] *ibid. Chapter 2, op. cit.*

[7] *ibid. op. cit.*

[8] <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/05/12/the-wave-chapter-14-all-there-is-is-lessons-or-candy-will-ruin-your-teeth/>

[9] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Paperclip

[10] <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/15/the-cassiopaeans-answer-questions-about-ascension/>

[11] <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/09/25/the-stargate-conspiracy/>

[12] *Cassiopaeon session, March 18, 1995, op. cit.*

[13] *Cassiopaeon session, August 28, 1999, op. cit.*

[14] *ibid.*

[15] <http://cassiopaea.org/2010/05/08/the-wave-chapter-1-riding-the-wave/>

[16] <http://neverend.wikia.com/wiki/Watchers>

Paper #8: Galactic Federations and Councils

by Wes Penre, Saturday, March 23, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Abstract. Galactic Federations and Councils

Somewhere along the line, almost any channeled source we listen to is going to mention that they belong to one Galactic Federation and Council or another. This is normally presented as a positive thing, and people who are digging into the material feel that there is a chance in the future that humanity may join as well. Then there are others, like the Pleiadians, who don't like Galactic Federations. They have been channeling their information for almost 25 years, and every so often they get a question about Galactic Federations. It has come to a point where they get almost irritated and just say, "We are not hot on Galactic Federations."

When I decided to look into these space organizations, I did my best to look at them objectively to see if I could find a connection between some of them, or if they all are separate from the others. What I did was to gather all the different federations and councils I could find out there and listed them. Then I tried to find out which specific group was talking about which council, and if these groups had any relation at all. The result is going to be presented in this paper.

II. A List of Galactic Federations and Councils

This list is far from complete, and I actually looked into more than these, but to save the reader from too much headache, I narrowed it down to those that I found at all significant for us in today's world; many of which we will stumble upon sooner or later in our research if we are into the UFO field. So, here they are, in no specific order:

The Council of Zindar/Zendar/Saturn

The Council of Thuban

The Nibiruan Council and the Galactic Federation of Worlds

The Council of Nine

The Galactic Federation of Light (Previously only "The Galactic Federation")

The Ashtar Command

The Allies of Humanity

The Greater Community

The Galactic Federation of Planets

The Council of 12

The Council of 24

The Elohim Council

The Guardian Alliance

The Andromedan Council

The (Galactic) Federation

The Confederation of Planets

The Orion Federation

Sirian High Command

The Galactic Federation of Planets

Intergalactic Federation of Sovereign Planets (IFSP)

As the reader can see, there are a lot of councils and federations, and it seems like a lot to research and perhaps the subject for another 10 papers, but fortunately it's easier than it looks like at the first glance. We have already gained knowledge from the previous papers in Level III, and that will show to be of some significant help. It's also not my purpose to go into each group in detail; all I want to do is to show the connection between them and what effect that may have on us here on Earth. That is the only thing that is interesting at this point. Also, some of the Federations listed above are just other names for the same group, as we shall see. I think the reader can see the significance of bringing this up in order for us to distinguish who is who (something no one, amazingly enough, as done before, from what I know).

III. The Galactic Federations and Councils Under the Microscope

When we listen to channeled material where they say that they are not part of any hierarchy, and that hierarchies are oppressive and unfair and create different classes of people, most people think that sounds good. However, what I show is that most of these sources belong to a Federation, Confederation, or a space council of some sort. It looks like no matter which council or federation they are members of, it's a part of a larger hierarchy that is taking us all the way from the bottom (the councils and federations here on Earth, resulting in the Illuminati Pyramid), out into the astral, to the next star system, across the whole galaxy and beyond, perhaps ending in the KHAA with the Thuban Council.

So let us take a look at these galactic and intergalactic organizations and learn who is who and what is what. The following organizations will be listed in hierarchy order where possible. The first one is therefore the highest federation known to me in a descending hierarchy.

iii.i. The Council of Thuban

This is supposedly the oldest council in the Milky Way Galaxy, residing in the 12th Dimension, which is outside of the physical universe, in the VOID. They call themselves Dragons, but say they are the "good Dragons", admitting to that there are lower dimensional Dracos who are not as friendly. Thuban is a star system in the Draconis constellation, and because it's the brightest star, it's called Alpha Draconis.

The Thubans say that they are a big part of our ancient history and participated in the early seeding of our planet. They are supposedly the ones who planted the reptilian brain into our mammal brains.

They claim to be in service of the One Creator (*all star races are, whether they are good or bad, Wes's comment*), and say that the Sirians are humanity's best friends^[1].

The reason they have contacted us here on Earth at this time is because they are allegedly in charge of the Harvest. Abraxas, who is a High Council member and a walk-in, is telling us that the Thubans need to genetically manipulate Homo sapiens into becoming dragonized "Starhumans", ready to approach the 5th Dimension. It has to be done with technology, and this is the way God intended it to be. According to Abraxas, there is no such thing as "natural ascension happening without interference". Interfering with, and genetically manipulate, an ascending species *is* the natural way, she says.

All star races who promote the Harvest are in one way or another talking about a Superwave heading towards Earth. Some say it originates from the Galactic Center, others say it originates nowhere; it's always been there and will always be. The Harvest and the ascension will happen when this wave, upon which 200 million star beings ride, reaches our solar system. Those who have 51% or more of their heart chakras open are potential graduates.

Many of those who have not at all prepared themselves and know nothing about what's about to come down will have their neurological systems fried and they will die in the process. Others will go through extreme hardship with strange weather phenomena and sickness, but some will still survive. Those who are ready to ascend, however, will feel very little discomfort, but instead feel great joy, and for a short moment under the transition from 4D to 5D they will feel the Oneness with the whole universe, which is an indescribable "euphoric" feeling.

The Thubans say that they are us in the future, but also our ancestors -- the ferocious Dragons. They claim that the whole universe consists of *only* humans in different stages of development. Due to that time is simultaneous in a fluid Multiverse, Earth is now being visited by our future selves in form of the Grays, who are here to steal our DNA in order to regain their emotionality and personalities; both of which they lost along the way in the Machine Kingdom we humans are about to create for ourselves in our present now. In other words, *there are no other "aliens" in the universe except humans in different*

stages of development! This is what the Thubans are teaching, and this is what most other channeled sources and Galactic Federations are teaching us as well, although most people ignore that fact and don't even notice it. Whether this is true or not is something time will show; we need more evidence in order to once and for all establish this as the truth, but I must say that in the light of evidence based on intensive research, it looks like this *could* be the case.

Thuban Guardians will wait for those who are due to ascend and will transport them to the correct place in the astral where they can obtain their 5D bodies which are there for them, ready to use. And here is the confusion: will the person incarnate as an adult in an adult body, or will this super-enhanced body be placed as a fetus in an impregnated earth woman for the 5D human to incarnate in? We don't know, because we never get any clear answer to this.

We get the impression, however, that the Harvest may happen between lives but can also take place while the spirit is still incarnated. Our friends and neighbors will still live around us even if they don't ascend, but those who ascend will vibrate on a much higher frequency, and after a few generations, those who don't progress cannot hold the higher frequencies, and that's when the splitting of the world will take place.

Sources and references:

<http://www.thuban.spruz.com/blog.htm?cachecommand=bypass&pageindex=5;>

[http://www.galacticchannelings.com/english/wanderer04-01-12.html;](http://www.galacticchannelings.com/english/wanderer04-01-12.html)

<http://www.birhofgaia.com/t234-thuban-101;>

<http://www.thuban.spruz.com/blog.htm?cachecommand=bypass&pageindex=5;>

<http://projectavalon.net/forum/showthread.php?t=18900;>

<http://www.thuban.spruz.com/forums/?page=post&id=AA6C2853-C1C0-470F-BE65-B3ECBF7D0A2&fid=DEBB8EAC-B175-40A5-9056-DDF2CBD8A410&cachecommand=bypass&pageindex=1;>

[http://www.birhofgaia.com/t116-abraxas-thuban-qa.](http://www.birhofgaia.com/t116-abraxas-thuban-qa)

iii.ii. The Council of 24

In 1973, J.J. Hurtak wrote a book he called "*The Keys of Enoch*". It is laid out like the Bible with chapters and verses, like it was meant to become a substitute for the Bible. The author says the material therein is channeled from a source he mentions on occasions as "*The Council of 9*". We will go much deeper into that council later in this paper. Anyway, in *The Keys of Enoch* (in the glossary) it says: "*...the 24 are the Council governing spiritual civilizations in the Son universe which is not to be confused with the Twenty-Four Elders.*" [2] The "Son universe" is defined as the universe of Christ, and Christ as we know him is no one less than ENKI himself. In the Thuban hierarchy, the Council of 24 is an assisting council to the Thubans in the lower 9th - 11th Dimensions.

The RA Material mentions the Council of 24 as well: "...there are twenty-four entities which offer their services as requested. These entities faithfully watch and have been called 'The Guardians.'" [3] According to RA, the Council of 24 is also part of the Confederation [4] (more about them later).

Sources and references: *The Keys of Enoch* by J.J Hurtak (the glossary); *The RA Material*, <http://lawofone.info/results.php?q=council+of+nine>; <http://www.birhofgaia.com/t116-abraxas-thuban-ga>; <http://www.birhofgaia.com/t234-thuban-101>.

iii.iii. The Council of 12

There appear to be several different Councils of 12. If we start by continuing the Thuban hierarchy in a downward fashion, the Council of 12 is a lower council than that of the 24.

The Elohim mention them as well in Wynn Free's e-book in the conversation that follows:

"Do you report to a group that's higher than yourself regarding delegation, of functioning or of oneness?"

We report to, and receive guidance from, the Council of 12.

Is the Council of 12 a higher density than you? Do they administrate this realm, which is lower in density?"

They administrate more than one realm. They administrate their own realm of the Elohim, the different levels within the Elohim and the different jobs the Elohim provide. The repairing of life models would be one example. Healing in response to prayer is another section. The Council of 12 does not directly administrate Earth. They are a group of 12 highly evolved individual souls who administrate the Council of Elohim who then, due to their functions, connect directly with earth and other realms.

Is the Council of 12 overseeing this communication that we are having at this moment?"

We do coordinate through the Council of 12, and we receive advice and counsel from them.

Are we speaking to an individual soul who represents the entire group, or do we have a portion of the group present with us?"

A portion of the group is present. Yesterday you had one individual come in at one point, the passionate individual who was also a member of the Council of 12.

How many souls in the Elohim are paying attention to us right now as we do this communication."

1,200.

1,200? And there's a total of 5 million?"

That's about right." [p.79-80 op. cit.]

This means that the Council of Elohim, although claiming to be the Creator Gods of this Universe, has quite a few councils above them in the hierarchy.

In the Book of Job, it says that the 12 are, "...sons of Heaven working with YHWH to supervise the creation and regeneration of the lower world" (Job 38:3-7). This is a pretty interesting quote, because with the knowledge we now have gained, it's easy to see that the "sons of Heaven" are the Patriarchal Sirian Alliance, who are creating and maintaining the status of the "lower world", which would be us. YHWH in this case is ENKI, the Orion star being.

Zecharia Sitchin also mentioned the Council of 12 in reference to the Anunnaki/Sirians, and he talks about the "gods" who sit (or sat) on that council. They were: ANU and his wife ANTU, NIN-HUR-SAG, ISHKUR, ENLIL, NINLIL, ENKI, NINKI, NANNAR, ISH.KUR, UTU, INANNA, MARDUK, NINURTA, NERGAL, and NINGISHZIDDA (Thoth). http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sitchin/names_gods.html. We are now down to the 4th Order of Archetypes.

I'm not sure how Sitchin counted, but when I count, the above group adds up to 16, not 12, but they could have been on rotation. Dr. A.R. Bordon and his Life Physics Group California (which was dissolved in the beginning of 2013) claimed there are about 300 earthbound Anunnaki (Sirians) trapped here now, and the self-proclaimed King of this group is MARDUK, Lord ENKI's son. ENKI, having 100% Orion genes, but his wife being Sirian, made their offspring, MARDUK, an Orion/Sirian hybrid. However, this earthly Orion/Sirian Council differs a little bit from Sitchin's council with the same name, and the member do also. In the LPG-C version, many seats are held by unknown Anunnaki (the number after the name indicates the rank of the person, where 60 is the highest, indicating the King. MARDUK proclaimed himself to that title): MARDUK (60), ZARPANIT (55), NABU (50), Unknown (45), GIBIL (40), Unknown (35), Unknown (30), Unknown (25), Unknown (20), Unknown (15), NUSKUM (10), Unknown (5). <http://illuminati-news.com/pdf/Between-the-Devil-and-the-Returning-Rock.pdf> <http://illuminati-news.com/pdf/Between-the-Devil-and-the-Returning-Rock.pdf>. I also included this table in Level I.

Here the odd numbers were females and the even numbers were males. Someone has hidden all female participants except one, which is quite peculiar. ZARPANIT, the female who *is* mentioned, was a mortal human woman, whom MARDUK married here on Earth and who later died from defects coming with higher age. NUSKUM, surprisingly enough, says Bordon, was a servant to ENLIL.

It seems quite obvious that we on this level in the hierarchy are touching on the 4th Order Archetype, which more or less is the Sirian Alliance. They seem to have their hands on the Council of 12, according to more than a couple of sources. However, according the andromedancouncil.com, the Council of 12 consists not only of members of the Sirian Alliance, but of different star races. This, however, would make sense in regards to the earthbound, as the Council of 12 which Bordon claims was set up entirely by MARDUK).

If Sitchin was correct, and the Council of 12 actually consists of members of the Sirian Alliance, we have in that case a direct connection between the Council of Thuban, the RA Material and the Sirian Alliance itself. I have reasons to believe that there is indeed a connection, and that Sitchin in this case was correct, because the Book of Job is quite telling, and more evidence which will be revealed later in this paper will strengthen that theory.

If we go back to Wynn Free's Elohim group, the "Elohim" are of course mentioned in the Bible, and most non-Christians researchers today are in agreement with that the Elohim in the Bible are the "Anunnaki", or the Sirian Alliance, as I call them. Wynn and his group, however, deny this and say that "their" Elohim are of a much higher rank than that, because they are the Creator Gods of this entire universe!

Well, I have to agree with Wynn's group here, because they are probably telling it as it is. However, Wynn's group are not totally aware of what it is the Elohim are saying. First of all, when they are talking about the Elohim being the Creator Gods of the universe, we are still talking about the 4% universe we humans are aware of. The Elohim may claim that they are the creators of the universe, and in that respect they are not lying; they are just manipulative. *Evidence point in the direction that the Elohim channeled by Wynn's group are the Sirian Alliance!* In fact, that is exactly what the Elohim themselves are telling us. If they are taking advice from the Council of 12, they are saying that the 12 are more knowledgeable than they are, and thus higher up in the hierarchy. And evidence is showing us quite clearly that the Council of 12 is run by the 4th Order Archetype, which is the Sirian Alliance (see previous paper on the Alpha Draconians, where the Archetypes are discussed in depth).

iii.iii.i. The Andromedan Council (The Council of 12)

So, here we have another Council of 12, apparently, unless Sitchin's description of a council with the same name is false (or this Andromedan one is). For our purpose, it's almost irrelevant, as we shall see, because even here in the Andromedan list of membership planets, the Sirians are mentioned, so the connection is still there.

The following is from the Andromedan Council. This is what Tolec, an Andromedan contact, says about the Council of 12:

"The Andromeda Council is an intergalactic governance & development body of aligned benevolent star systems & planets of sentient intelligent life... for worlds in both the Milky Way and Andromeda galaxies.

The chaired members of the Andromeda Council comprise a total of twelve (12) distinct representative council member races.

The Council has,

- a non-voting Chairman from the star system Zenetae, planet Tishtae
- a non-voting Vice-Chairwoman from the star system Mirach, planet Terial

The Mirach star system and planet Terial are located in the Milky Way Galaxy, though they can be seen from Earth as being in the Andromeda Constellation.

The Zenetae star system itself is physically located in the Andromeda Galaxy. These two people, as many on the Andromeda Council, live & vibrate in a 4th dimension/density reality.

There are also some 3D, third dimensional like Earth; 5D, fifth dimensional, and 6D, sixth dimensional, people that are members of this governance body as well. There is one council member per seat. There are living accommodations on the primary Andromeda Council biosphere, where these meetings are held, for the people who live in all of these dimensions of life.

Many of the member races of the Council are acknowledged throughout the Universe to be some of the same races that originally seeded Earth hundreds of thousands of years ago, as evidenced by the variety of humans on the planet today.

It is said these races have already been through the process of transformation, of upliftment - the elevated vibration, density, and spiritual consciousness of the 4D, fourth dimension.

Members of the Andromeda Council are from the star systems and planets listed below:

1. Star System: Arcturus - Planet: Pitolla
2. Star System: Antares - Planet: Nikotae
3. Star System: M103 - Planet: Legola
4. Star System: Procyon - Planet: Kaena
5. Star System: Vega - Planet: Percula
6. Star System: Capella - Planet: Pershea
7. Star System: Polaris - Planet: Ventra
8. Star System: Sirius A - Planet: Toleka
9. Star System: Deneb - Planet: Ritol
10. Star System: Tau Ceti - Planet: Xeta
11. Star System: Alhena - Planet:
Degaroth
12. Star System: Betelgeuse - Planet:
Etorth"[\[6\]](#)

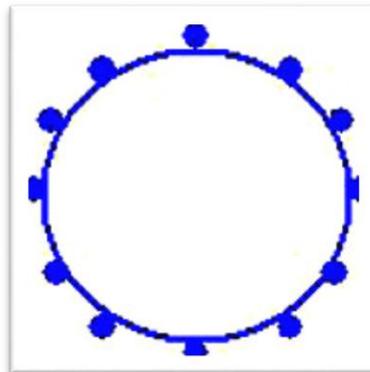


Figure 1. The Symbol of the Andromedan Council

They are reassuring us that once we are getting visited from certain planets, where the Sirian Toleka is one of them, it's going to be fun here on Earth. Oh, I bet it will! They are also inviting us to the Galactic Federation of Light, which is an obvious Sirian Federation, which we will see once we get to that section.

The above Andromedan Council contact can be found at http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/alien_galacticfederations20.htm, and is not the same contact as Alex Collier has had, apparently. On Collier's website, at <http://alexcollier.org/>, Collier says he has been in contact with a group who calls themselves "The Eleven"[\[7\]](#). Collier is not as obvious to "figure out" as many of the other contactees of Galactic Federations and Councils. I can understand

how he could be so popular in the 1990s and during the first decade of the new millennium, because there is a lot of truth in what the Andromedans told him.

Alex Collier is referring to the Andromedan Council as a political body, like a United Nation of the Milky Way Galaxy. Andromeda in this case does not refer to the Andromedan Galaxy, but the Andromeda star constellation. Here are a few key points that Alex Collier wants to point out regarding the Council and what they have had to say to him:

- The Council consists of 133 representatives of planetary systems and races.
- It has operated for thousands of years under strict codes and guidelines of conduct.
- The Council is not coming down here to save us. They don't think we would benefit from that, and instead we should work on our own ascension, which is happening from within. Some wait for some Ashtar Command to come down and save us, but that is not going to happen. In fact, they add, the Pleiadians are looking for Ashtar, because he is considered a space pirate in their eyes (more about the Ashtar Command soon). They say that the Ashtar Command are responsible for much of the bad things that have happened here on Earth -- a lot of it (and I agree).
- The Grays want to have a soul, but they don't.
- In 1994, there were 72000 walk-ins on the planet.
- So this is like the front-runner. Their hope is that the total will be **144000**, and that these 144000 souls, or walk-ins, will be able to stir enough change, that they themselves may not have to physically intervene, and therefore the integrity of non-intervention maintains itself. In other words, they don't have to violate their own laws, because now it's us doing it. It's a human in a human form. The Andromedans are offering this opportunity; they hope that 553 million souls or more will ask them for help. Once they know the whole picture, then something can be done (here we have the 144,000 mentioned again. Be prepared, because we are going to hear this number over and over again! *Wes*).^[8]

Collier also confirms what Abraxas said regarding the 12th Dimension (albeit, Collier is calling it the 12th Density -- same thing). In an article from 1995, Collier says:

"Do you remember in one of the earlier lectures, we talk [*sic*] about the new vibration? The new color sound vibration that's coming out of the black holes, which the Andromedan has referred to as the new 12th density, 12th creational density. I have some information that Moraney has relayed to me regarding the changes that occurred on the 11th and now the 10th.

[...]

Now this is the highest consciousness dimensional realm in our universe."^[9]

This, of course, depends on how we look at it. After the vortex opened (Collier calls it a black hole), it may seem like the 12th Dimension suddenly is a part of our universe, but it's not. This is clearly

explained by Abraxas in the previous papers. It's still a confirmation. He also gives us an idea (for whatever it is worth) when the Wave will come:

"But the last time I asked this question which was approximately a year ago, they said that between 435 & 510 million people would literally move to 5th density, December 3rd, 2013. Now I'll be, I have to tell you, I'm a bit confused regarding this number and it's not that I don't believe them. It's just that there are many psychics and other ET races that discuss 2024, 2031, other numbers like this.

According to the Andromedans, and I can only give you that because that's all I have contact with. They said that by Dec. 3rd, 2013 the planet and the race will be in 5th density. But I'm not going to tell you about 5th density yet. We're going to talk about 4th density. Now, according to them the planet has tried to get into 4th density with humanity on it twice before. And twice before, there was a terrific and terrible war. The last time was when Atlantis sank."[\[10\]](#)

Like I said, the Andromedans have mixed up dates and numbers before, so let's not take it too seriously, and especially as this was predicted nineteen years ago. It still sounds like a possible guideline. Here is something, however, that comes directly from Collier himself, and I find that quite insightful:

"There's still going to be people who don't understand what's happening. There are still going to be people clinging to their religions and begging for someone to come and save them. And they may in their own way create that. They may create a savior. And for those of you who are new here, the Andromedan Perspective is, don't wait for anybody to save you, be your own savior because that's the only way you permanently evolve."[\[11\]](#)

I think he is absolutely right here. People on Earth are going to create their own savior -- the archetypes are already here, so it's been worked on behind the scenes. I am talking about Maitreya now -- these are the times when all probabilities are played out in a cacophony of alternatives. Take your pick and go for it! But it's not always going to be that way; it needs to be that way now so that people can live out and discharge their timelines. It's not even necessary that all probabilities are played out in full; some can be started and then abandoned...

iii.iv. The Confederation of Planets

This confederation consists of approximately 53 civilizations and about 500 planetary consciousness complexes, according to the RA Collective. It contains both those from our own solar system who have evolved to dimensions higher than our 3rd, but also consciousness complexes from other solar systems. The RA Collective themselves belong to the Confederation of Planets, and when they refer to that there are those from our solar system who have evolved to become members, they refer to themselves, because they claim to be originally from Venus, which was the planet on where they once upon a time evolved. I also get the feeling that the Grays, who are us in the future, may very well be members of this confederation. They, too, of course evolved here in our solar system, and one stipulation to become members of this confederation is that you must be a collective of beings, a so-called social memory complex, or consciousness complex. Single beings, or even beings of a whole planet, who have evolved can't be members, unless they have merged into this complex hive community of which both RA and the Grays can consider themselves being part of.

RA says that it is a true Confederation in that its members are not alike, but allied in service according to the Law of One. They are available through our thoughts. This means that you can call upon them, but it doesn't necessarily mean that all of them are benevolent; you need to know whom you are calling for. To be in service in accordance to the Law of One can potentially mean both negatively and positively (STS or STO).

It looks like the Council of Thuban, followed by the Council of 24 and 12 are the top of the Pyramid in this universe, and nothing can bypass them without them knowing about it. Then, beneath the Council of 12, the Councils and Federations start to branch out in different directions, depending on the purpose with them. Still, they all have to answer to the three councils here above.

iii.v. The Council of Zendar and the Rings of Saturn

This Council is also called the Council of Zindar, or the Council of Saturn, and is commonly mentioned in the RA Material. This is the council that is allegedly in charge of our solar system. Before anyone can land on any of our planets (and on Earth in particular) they need to have the permission to do so by this local council. They are, in other words, the ones who can decide who is allowed to enter 3D on Earth, and when RA landed here a few times in the past, they first went through the Council of Saturn, who gave them permission, opened the Quarantine, and let the RA star beings through. Some members of the Council are also situated in the center of our planet, as Guardians of Mother Earth.

When Don Elkins asks the RA Collective where this Council of Zendar is located, they answer him that they are in the 8th Dimension of the Planet Saturn^[12], which we with our 3D understanding view as the rings of Saturn. This makes sense, as the 8th Dimension is the highest dimension in this physical universe. Once you enter the 9th Dimension (which you can't without permission), you are in the VOID. Also, when asked why the Orion Group (the Sirian Alliance, whom the RA Collective say are of the 4th and 5th Density Negative) on occasion have been seen flying through the Quarantine, and if they have been granted permission, RA replies that sometimes there's a hole in the Quarantine, and the Orion Group can manage to break through that way, and sometimes they are allowed permission to create a balance between positive and negative here on Earth.

This is very interesting, to say the least, because here is evidence that there is an 8th Density Council, which guarantees that no one in the solar system, on any evolving planet, enters the KHAA without their permission, but it also works the other way around, of course. If beings from the KHAA, such as members of the Thuban Council, want to come into our reality, they will be given the go-ahead by Zendar. But even more interesting than that, in our case, is that they let through ships and hollowed out asteroids from the Sirian Alliance. I have a hard time believing that the Sirian Overlords can fool the Council just because they hide inside of asteroids. So apparently, it's okay with the Council that we have the situation we have on the planet today. Either there are a lot of holes in the Quarantine, or does the Council of Saturn think that we have a balance on the planet right now? Hard to believe.



Figure 2. NINURTA

Another relevant question would be if Zendar has something to do with the Harvest, and if that is the reason why they let so many hollowed out asteroids and Sirians in spirit onto the planet right now? Well, that is the only thing that makes sense. Think about it for a moment. The Council of Saturn sits in constant session in the rings of Saturn, in the 8th Dimension. First of all, where does the name Saturn come from? Well, in the Mesopotamian pantheon, Saturn was also the name for NINURTA, son of ENLIL!^[13] And NINURTA is a representative of the 4th Archetype, which is the archetype directly associated with Earth and our mythology. His mentor, interestingly enough, was ENKI, who gave him several powerful Meš^[def]. I am sure there are more reasons why Saturn was named after NINURTA, but one of them could very well be because NINURTA is in charge of the opening of the vortex on our side of the solar system, which perhaps will open (or has opened) in the vicinity of the planet Saturn. Here may also be the vortex which opens into the VOID, where the 4% universe hologram in regards to humanity is maintained (after all, this is close to what researcher David Icke has concluded in his book, *"Remember Who You Are"*. He says that Saturn probably plays a main role in how the holographic universe is created. He theorizes that the hologram is projected from Saturn via the Moon and further down to Earth). Anyway, on the "other side" of Saturn, figuratively speaking, is the 9th Dimension, which the Council of Zendar is protecting, as well as the entry into our solar system. I wonder if all solar systems have a council like this, or if it is because Earth is "special"?



Figure 3. The Rings of Saturn

I get this very feeling that the 2nd and 4th Orders of Archetypes are going to be the main players here for a while -- interplaying with each other. The 4th of course being the gods of old Mesopotamia, and the 2nd being the Dragons of the VOID, the Council of Thuban. Now, keep in mind that these archetypes have been created by us (perhaps with some help from the Sirians themselves), and when looked upon from the viewpoints of the VOID, the 2nd and 4th archetype orders may very well be the same, or on the same "level"; both being of the 12th Dimension.

The Cassiopaeans also mention the Council of Zendar in a few places.

"The Zendar Council is a sixth level density council which spans both physical and ethereal realms and which oversees dramatic development points at various civilizational sectors in lower density levels."[\[14\]](#)

Here they mention the 6th Density instead of the 8th Dimension in the RA Material, but it all depends on which dimension/density system we use. In another session from July 23, 1994, the Cassiopaeans say that the Zendar Council is a "two cycle exchangers mission", which may sound cryptic to begin with, but if we think about it, we have just completed one cycle and started a new, and what is the mission in between? To complete the Harvest! It sounds to me that this council has as one of its missions to see to that the Harvest is completed, whatever it takes. And letting the Sirian Alliance pass through their filter is nothing they see as unusual; it's a part of their mission. Interestingly enough, the Cassiopaeans, in the same session, refer to Jesus as a member of this Council of Saturn! This, dear reader, is not as unbelievable as it sounds, as we will see when we move on. Just keep this in mind. We know Jesus from the Bible as the Son of God, but we know him as the son of the Goddess, right? And who is that? ENKI. So, if Jesus equals ENKI, we also have whom I refer to as "Space Jesus", whom is extremely relevant in channeled material and in New Age philosophy. The Bible talks about the "Second Coming of Jesus", but so does New Age. Many are those who say they channel Jesus, or the Federation/Federations Jesus is said to belong to. People shake their heads and think this is nonsense, but looked at from the right angle, it's really not. Not if we know who Jesus is -- ENKI, son of the Goddess! In another session from May 31, 1995, the Cassiopaeans compare the members on the Zendar Council with angels wearing wings, and that this is where our concept of angels come from. The Winged Sun Disc? Jesus and his angels? Are we getting closer?

There is more evidence showing who the Council is allowing permission. Here is a direct quote from RA, telling us that they *are* granting permission for entities to pass the Quarantine in spirit form!

"Secondly, there is permission granted, not to break quarantine by dwelling among you, but to appear in thought-form capacity for those who have eyes to see."[\[15\]](#)

The more I look into this whole concept with channeled sources and Federations I see a connection between it all, which has to do with the concepts of the 4% and the 96% universes. There is so incredibly much that we haven't been told but have the right to know. Still, the evidence is there if we are willing to dig deep enough.

iii.vi. The Council of 9

This is a big one, because this council has had such an influence here on Earth, at least over the last decades. It has long seemed to me that this council has been the one which has as its responsibility to interact directly with us here in 3D, in order to get the process going, leading up to the point of the Harvest.



Figure 4. "Henry" Andrija Puharic

I posted an article about the Nine on my Illuminati News website[\[16\]](#) back in 2005. Although that article was quite biased, having a Christian slant, it had a lot of valuable information in there and was well researched. In December 1952, Andrija Puharic, whom at that time was the head of the "Round Table Foundation", and strongly into the paranormal, invited an East Indian psychic named Dr. D.G. Vinod, who began to channel the Council of Nine. An inner circle of people came regularly to listen to Dr. Vinod channeling these nine deities. Yes, they claimed to be the Ennead, the nine most prominent "gods" in ancient Egypt (the Orion Group). Interestingly enough, three years later, Puharic met with some members of the UFO movement in Mexico, who also claimed to be channeling the Nine, and their transcripts referred to the sessions transmitted to Puharic's group. So, obviously, there was more than one group of people channeling The Nine.

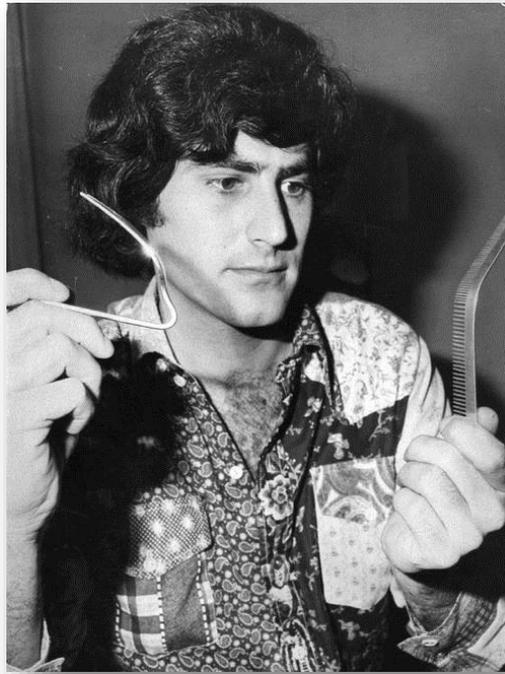


Figure 5. Uri Geller bending metals with his mind

The continuous story goes that Puharic, who himself was a psychic, eventually got in contact with a young Israeli psychic named Uri Geller. The reader probably knows about him. He was famous in the 1970s for bending spoons on international TV. He also managed to bend spoons in people's homes while they were watching the program. Puharic was the person discovering Geller. And from that comes a very interesting story. Uri Geller, while set in trance, unpredictably started channeling "something" called "Spectra", which was supposedly a *conscious super-computer aboard a spaceship!* Puharic suggested that this might have something to do with The Nine, and Spectra confirmed this, and said they had programmed Uri Geller since he was a child to be a super-psychic! They also told Puharic that his life mission was to use Geller's talents to promote a mass landing of spaceships, which was supposed to be controlled by The Nine. In 1973, Geller left his "mission" and didn't want to have anything to do with The Nine again. So Puharic found another psychic, Phyllis Schlemmer. She became the channeler of "Tom", who was one of The Nine.

I find this extremely interesting, especially as I suggested earlier that some of the channeled material could be done on a super-computer, which could answer most of the questions people have. It sure seems like that may be case! I hadn't read the Illuminati News article again since the year I posted it, and just reviewed it now after I stated that some channeling seems to have been made from computers. Some may suggest that this super-computer is set up by the Military Industrial Complex, but it's doubtful. Hypothetically, they could have received the technology to do so from ETs, but this story seems to be much bigger than that, which we will notice when we move on. But before we do, there is another short, but interesting story to tell about Bashar, the famous channel by Darryl Anka. In one session the following happened, according to this blog owner (I have had this confirmed, by the way):

"This part jumped out for me: "A guy asked three questions. First about Chem Trails, second about H1N1, third about compulsory vaccines, To each question Bashar answered "That data is no longer available from this terminal". He said that he answered this way because all of these are negatively oriented, fear inducing belief systems. We can not extend frequencies and energies in those domains.

Is this related to the 'weird' ending of a previous session, where we heard "This terminal has no more data" ?"[\[17\]](#)

Well, to me it sounds like a lame excuse. Bashar has always answered whatever questions the audience has, without fail, and now, all of a sudden, they refuse to answer "negative" questions? And why do they call themselves, "this terminal"? The term "terminal" is normally related to computers!

Anyway, let's continue the story about The Nine. To make a long story short, the small project which started with Puharic and his group in 1952 soon grew to enormous proportions. A lot of very famous people around the world started attending The Nine's sessions; such multi-billionaires as the Bronfmans (Canadian, international businessmen, members of the Global Elite -- the Illuminati), European nobility, scientists from Stanford Research Institute, and a political, personal friend of the sitting President, Gerald Ford. Other members were the famous author (at the time), Lyall Watson, the influential counter-culture guru, Ira Einhorn, and last, but not the least -- Gene Roddenberry, creator of *Star Trek!*

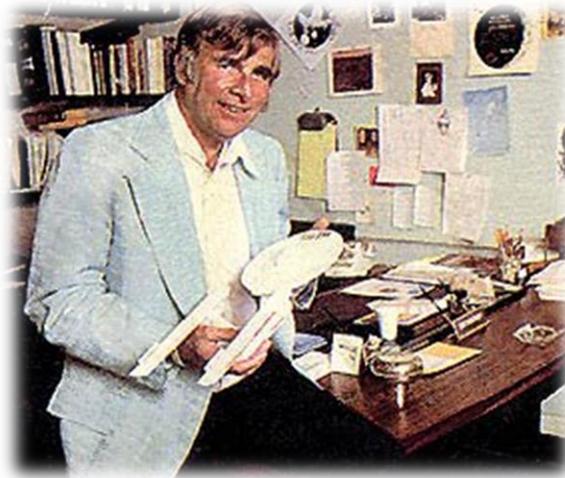


Figure 6. Gene Roddenberry, father of "Star Trek"

Roddenberry deserves his own paragraph here. He was a member of The Nine Group in 1974-75, and even produced a screen play for a movie about The Nine. It is also suggested that Roddenberry was deeply inspired by the information he'd received in The Nine sessions when he wrote the early *Star Trek* movies; *The Next Generation* and *Deep Space Nine* (which was quite a give-away). One of the characters in *Deep Space Nine* was Vinod, by the way, and we know that Dr. Vinod was the first known channeler of The Nine.

Another major key figure in The Nine Group was J.J. Hurtak (Dr. James J. Hurtak), who was appointed "second in command" by The Nine, after Puharic. Dr. Hurtak also individually channeled The Nine in 1973 and forward, all which ended up in his famous book, *"The Keys of Enoch"*, which is laid out

in chapters and verses, in two columns, just like the Bible. Here is a quote from the Introduction to The Keys of Enoch:

"And I was taken from this region of the stars into the Mid-Way station of Arcturus, the major programming center of the galactic Council serving the Father on this side of our galaxy, which is under the direction of the Council of Nine -- the governing body of our local universe." (*Keys of Enoch, 1977 edition, Introduction p.vii.*)

The famous people involved in this channel group never ends. Richard Hoagland, known NASA "avant-garde" researcher, is also under their influence. David Myers and David Percy were Directors of Operations for Hoagland's "Mars Mission". In fact, Hoagland's interpretations of the monuments on Mars comes directly from The Nine sessions. Another author whom some readers may know of is Peter Farley, who wrote a series of books, where the most well-known is "*Where Were You Before the Tree of Life?*" He, too, is heavily influenced by The Nine, and even states that in the book.

There is a lot to say about The Nine, which goes far beyond the scope of what I've just told you, and I will move on and make that connection in a second. But before that I want to mention a little bit more about Andrija Puharic. He was also an army doctor in the 1950s, and deeply involved in CIA's MK-ULTRA mind control program. He worked together with the notorious Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, who experimented with putting voices in the head of involuntary guinea pigs! The following is a direct quote from the article I posted back in 2005:

"These techniques included the use of drugs, hypnosis and beaming radio signals directly into the subject's brain. And, significantly, he was engaged in this work at exactly the same time that The Nine made their first appearance at the Round Table Foundation. The Foundation itself is now known to have been largely funded by the Pentagon as a front for its medical and parapsychological research. Puharich was still working for the CIA in the early 1970s, when he brought Uri Geller out of Israel. Puharich's use of hypnosis is particularly interesting in The Nine circle. In the case of Uri Geller and Bobby Horne, he first hypnotised them and then suggested that they were in touch with The Nine - and lo, they were! Ira Einhorn - a close associate of Puharich's during the 1970s - confirmed to us that he believed that Puharich was "humanly directing" The Nine communications."^[18]

This is rather disturbing information, isn't it? Well, I wanted to bring all this up, because a few papers ago, I mentioned that some of the channeling is done by the MIC[def], and that we must learn to distinguish between that and the "real thing". Or could all channeling be done by the CIA and the MIC? After the above revelations, it's easy to believe that, but that is not the case. Channeling has been practiced long before the 1950s -- even in ancient times there were psychics who could contact beings "not from here". However, it is possible that more channeling in present time than we may think is transmitted by humans. The technology is obviously there. It has been developing pretty rapidly since the 1950s, and even the 1970s, of course. For those who want to read more about Puharic and Uri Geller in reference to The Nine, here are two interesting webpages: <http://www.uri-geller.com/books/maverick/maver8.htm> and http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_council9_04.htm. It seems like Puharich, by the end of his life, was very scared of what he had found out, and it was apparently not *only* CIA mind control. He was desperately looking for someone who could channel The Nine again. What was he so afraid of?

Now, let's move over to the RA Material, which also talks about The Nine, or the Council of 9. However, the RA sessions were later in time than Puharich's group, so does the RA Material mention him at all? Well, fortunately, Don Elkins asked quite a few questions about Puharich and his group, and I want to quote a few of these conversations. I will post them in a row here underneath and we'll discuss them afterwards (note that Andrija Puharich used an alias as well, and went by Henry Puharich):

"Questioner: Is the Council of Nine the same nine that was mentioned in this book? (Questioner gestures to Uri.)

Ra: I am Ra. The Council of Nine has been retained in semi-undistorted form by two main sources, that known in your naming, as Mark and that known in your naming as Henry. In one case, the channel became the scribe. In the other, the channel was not the scribe. However, without the aid of the scribe, the energy would not have come to the channel.

Questioner: The names that you spoke of. Were they Mark Probert and Henry Puharich?

Ra: I am Ra. This is correct."[\[19\]](#)

[...]

"Questioner: Andrija Puharich will be visiting later this month. Can he read the unpublished healing material?

Ra: I am Ra. The entity of whom you speak has a knowledge of this material in its conscious memory in somewhat altered form. Therefore, it is harmless to allow this entity to become acquainted with this material. However, we request the mind/body/spirit complex, Henry, be sufficiently prepared by means of meditation, contemplation, or prayer before entering these workings. At present, as we have said before, this mind/body/spirit complex is not of proper vibrational distortion."[\[20\]](#)

[...]

"Questioner: Was the reason that "The Nine" transmitted this principle in this form the... was the reason for this the first distortion?

Ra: I am Ra. This is incorrect.

Questioner: Can you tell me why they gave the principle in such a veiled form then?

Ra: I am Ra. The scribe is most interested in puzzles and equations."[\[21\]](#)

[...]

"Questioner: I am sure that we are getting into a problem area with the first distortion here with a difficulty with a bit of transient material, but I have questions from a couple of people that I would like to ask. The first one especially is of no lasting value. Andrija Puharich asks about the coming physical changes, specifically this summer. Is there anything that we could relay to him about that?

Ra: I am Ra. We may confirm the good intention of the source of this entity's puzzles and suggest that it is a grand choice that each may make to, by desire, collect the details of the day or, by desire, to seek the keys to unknowing."[\[22\]](#)

Don Elkins, in the third quote, mentions "the first distortion", which for the reader's knowledge is the Law of Free Will. Apparently, Elkins was visited by Puharich in the early 1980s because he thought that Puharich could benefit from the information given by the RA Collective. It seems quite obvious that Elkins didn't know about Puharich's CIA connection. When asked questions about Puharich and The Nine, RA replies accordingly to how the question is asked, which their norm was, and this is why the truth about Puharich is not clearly revealed. RA, however, indicates that he is not "of proper vibrational distortion" to receive some RA material. This means in "RA language" that Puharich is not vibrating on a very high frequency, i.e. he is not honest in this case. If Elkins would have known more, RA would have told him the truth about Puharich. However, it seems like at least some of the channeling of The Nine by Puharich's group was authentic, but distorted due to the scribe's/channelers interest in "puzzles and equations".

Anyway, it's time to leave Puharich and his group and move on. The Council of 9 is mentioned by a number of channeled sources, where the RA Collective and the Elohim are two of them. RA refers to them as a part of the Council of Saturn, being responsible for the planetary development in conjunction with its intelligent species (mankind).

"In number, the Council that sits in constant session, though varying in its members by means of balancing, which takes place, what you would call irregularly, is nine. That is the Session Council. To back up this Council, there are twenty-four entities which offer their services as requested. These entities faithfully watch and have been called the Guardians. The Council operates by means of, what you would call, telepathic contact with the oneness or unity of the nine, the distortions blending harmoniously so that the Law of One prevails with ease. When a need for thought is present, the Council retains the distortion-complex of this need, balancing it as described, and then recommends what it considers as appropriate action. This includes: One, the duty of admitting social memory complexes to the Confederation; Two, offering aid to those who are unsure how to aid the social memory complex requesting aid in a way consonant with both the call, the Law, and the number of those calling (that is to say, sometimes the resistance of the call); Three, internal questions in the Council are determined.

These are the prominent duties of the Council. They are, if in any doubt, able to contact the twenty-four who then offer consensus/judgment/thinking to the Council. The Council then may reconsider any question."[\[23\]](#)

So, in other words, the Council of Saturn, which is the "Grand Council" of our solar system, works in liaison with the Council of 24, 12, and 9, in descending order, where each council has its own duty. The rank of the councils seems here a little vague, when RA is saying that the 24 are a backup council. I pledge to the reader to keep this in mind when considering the hierarchy, as it may, or may not change the order. However, according to the Thuban Council, the 24 and the 12 are above the Council of Saturn, while the Council of 9 is below in the hierarchy. This is also confirmed by RA in the last paragraph above. The Council of 9, as well as the other councils mentioned above are also members of the Confederation of Planets (also see above where it has its own section). The RA Collective is a Social Memory Complex, and as such has been approved by the Council of Saturn to become members of the Confederation of Planets. Due to that they are members, the Council of Saturn approved their visiting Earth a few times in the past. However, to RA's own admission, they failed each time in their interaction with mankind and had to leave.

Lastly, but not to the least, we may wonder if there is a direct Sirian connection to the Council of 9, which may be immediately related to the 4th Order of Archetypes that we are used to hear about; the names that by now are so familiar. And indeed there is -- right from the Dragon's fiery mouth! In the Thuban thread on the Birth of Gaia Forum someone asks Abraxas if there is a Sirian connection to the Council of 9, and here is Abraxas' reply:

"The Sirius connection is appropriate as Sirius A is the brightest and closest Star to Earth in the ET agendas (Nommo of the Dogons and the DogStar Sirius Astar-Isis connections and so on)."[\[25\]](#)

As we are getting closer to being able to "map" the 4% universe, we need the hierarchy to see how it is set up. Once we know that, the rest is just details, more or less. When Lucifer and his angels rebelled, they did not rebel in the 4% universe; there was no such at that time. There was only one, big 100% universe. The perception of a much smaller universe was set up later by ENKI/Lucifer and his crew to counteract Mother Goddess' beautiful creation in progress. Note also that the Cassiopaeans are talking about the Council of Saturn being angelic beings with wings. And how are Lucifer and his dark angels usually portrayed? With wings and with great beauty. This is far from the stocky, hairy dwarfs we talked about in Level II as being the physical template for the Sirian Overlords. See, that is the difference between a physical adaptation to a harsh environment and the beautiful light-body. Anyway, this smaller universe is kept "real" with the help from holographic technology; no doubt. I believe David Icke is on the right track when he is talking about holographic relay stations. His theory is that there is a holographic station on the Moon, which relays to a larger one on Saturn, which then relays to an even larger one on ... well, in some other solar system, perhaps Sirius or Alpha Draconis, as far as Icke is concerned. But how about if these holographic relay stations exist in different frequencies, in different dimensions?

Apparently, our 4% universe is made up of 8 Dimensions and a vast number of densities. To keep each dimension stabilized in its illusion, there needs to be a hologrammic output in charge of each major frequency. This is another theory on how it may be set up. Then, of course, there is a main server put somewhere, most likely in the 9th Dimension, overseeing the entire 8 Dimensions of the holographic 4% universe. The 3D version of the hologram is the distortion of our own, current 3D bodies. However, that will change. Once we break out and see through the lie, our bodies are set up to do miracles. We can not only see the hologram for what it is, but like a person watching TV, we can "turn it off" as the distraction and distortion it is and begin to experience the 100% universe! Little do humans know how powerful our bodies are! And instead of nurturing and taking care of them, we abuse them and destroy them with GM food, drugs, cigarettes, and alcohol. Instead of expanding multidimensionally, we expand our bodies in 3D physicality and gain weight until we can't even move without wheel chairs.

However, what I was going to say before I went off track was that just because ENKI, ENLIL, and the rest of the so-called "Anunnaki" gods are considered 4th Order Archetypes here on Earth, it doesn't mean they are stuck in the 4% universe. ENKI, for example, I am sure is operating across the dimensions and outside the 4%, in the VOID where the so-called Dracos exist. They are again the same crew of rebels, and they are many in numbers. The Book of Revelation indicates (although there are different interpretations) that Lucifer seduced a third of all "angelic beings" to rebel against the Goddess, and if this is true, it's probably a lot, although like UTU told me, we humans have since long surpassed them in quantity. My point is that only a few of these rebels have actually visited Earth, while the rest dwell in other dimensions, and many, like the Thubans, have been waiting in the VOID.

We get a hint, however, when we hear the number 220 million. Was that the amount of Sirians that rebelled together with ENKI? It sure sounds like it!

Well, we can now truly see that it's impossible to fight something like that, and if we didn't know better, we would give up right now. Fortunately, victory doesn't come from battle; no one in their right mind is going to try to fight this force which is apparently coming in with the Wave. Instead, this is a great opportunity for us to show that we can separate ourselves out from that insanity, create our local, stable universes where these energies can't affect us, and prove that we can evolve without their "help" and their technology.

iii.vii. The Council of Elohim

Now, I believe we are coming down to a level when we are really communicating with the Sirian Overlords directly, and I am talking about the Orion Group that is currently present on our planet and her vicinity. I here need to refer mostly to Wynn Free and his group, who have helped out a lot by channeling this source, and Wynn's e-book is of great assistance in order to further understand this source.

Wynn told me in person that many people who attend these sessions (many of them are actually conference calls where people can listen in, comment, and ask questions directly to the Elohim) get an almost euphoric feeling in the energy field of these beings, and they feel a tremendous amount of love (and light) from being present in the sessions. Wynn and his team understandably so use this fact as an advertisement for more people to tune in and join the team. When I spoke to him, he said he has never encountered so much love from anybody in his entire life as he has from channeling this group. He sent me a few YouTube videos and asked me to listen to them to see what I thought and felt (see previous paper on channeling, where I posted some Elohim videos). He also wanted me to join a conference call, in hope that he and I could perhaps start working together on some project.

I must say that I like Wynn; he is a very likable person. My readers know, however, that I am always reluctant to join and work with groups on these subjects, because that's not how I operate the best. But regardless, Wynn and I differ when comes to the authenticity of the group he is involved with. He says that the strong emotions that are transmitted from this source should be good evidence that they are benevolent and have our best interest in mind. Still, he is telling me that he was very skeptic for a long time and it wasn't until quite recently that he totally understood that they are here in our best interest. So, in other words he has done his research, and I believe him. It doesn't mean that my research necessarily coincides with his.

I have listened to all the videos I can find on the Internet on this source, but must confess that I have yet to participate in a conference call. However, the videos haven't had the effects on me that they supposedly have had on so many others. I am aware of that listening to a YouTube video is not the same as being in the same room as the source, but regardless, nothing of their channeling is touching me. When I read the RA Material, listen to the Pleiadians, and listen to and read other channeled info, it usually touches me more than the Elohim material does. If the reader has a different, and more positive experience, I acknowledge that, because we are all different. But instead, I found the channeling not flowing, but usually hacking itself forward, almost like it was transmitted from a computer. I am aware that this will probably upset many fans of the Elohim, but I am being honest.

Also, remember that this is just my experience and is not a guideline for how others should feel. One thing I have mentioned before, however, which holds true, is that only because a channeled source is capable of transmitting a lot of love and light it doesn't make them more "authentic" or benevolent. I am actually going to contradict Wynn here and say that the more love and light they transmit, the more fake they probably are. You see, strong emotions are quite genuine for us here on Earth; *"that's what makes us human"*, like some star beings say. Beings out there in the universe, in other dimensions, don't inhabit those strong emotions. If you listen to a lot of channeled material that is more genuine, you notice that they often lack our wide range of emotions. They are more logical, right to the point, practical, and focused. But you can't really say they are emotional. So I will suggest that channeled sources who transmit a lot of so-called "love & light" are doing so from have "sampled" human emotions and are transmitting them back on us in huge quantities in order to hook us to their message. Even the Pleiadians, when you listen to them, are not emotional. They do have a sense of humor, but lack our range of emotions. And in my opinion, the Pleiadians *are* a good source, for good and bad. They are honest with their shortcomings and they admit to bad things they have done, but they also show us their very benevolent sides, and this group is "real"; they are themselves in all aspects. There is no fake about them. I wish I could say the same about the Elohim source. Yes, you feel very good after have listened to let's say a Pleiadian session as well, but not because of the strong emotions, but due to the huge quantity of truth vibrations that are transmitted on the channel. This is different from "love and light".

But let's look into the Elohim a little bit more. Wynn Free's e-book, *"The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Talk to You"*, downloadable for free on the Internet, starts out with saying that this Elohim source are the God in the Bible. If this is true, I can almost stop right here, because we already know who that group is -- exactly! The Sirian Overlords! This is from the Introduction of Wynn's book:

"What if this group intelligence, identifying itself as the God in the Old Testament, is now explaining how they function and how they interface with our realm in a way that's never been presented in the history of humankind?"[26]

And then Wynn continues a little bit further down:

"In the initial phases of this contact, when the source first identified itself as the Council of Elohim, I immediately did a Google search on the word Elohim and found definitions like "the Creator God of this realm," "the name for God in the Old Testament" and "the group who was speaking to Joseph Smith when he founded the Church of Latter Day Saints." When I asked them in a channeling if they were the same, they answered in the affirmative."[27]

I have no reason to doubt what Wynn is saying here -- why would he write this if this wasn't what they told him? And being familiar with Wynn, I know that he is also aware of Sitchin's Anunnaki, and in the above quote they are right out saying that they are them!

Well, that saves us a lot of research, because we now have established a few things. The Elohim are the same Elohim as in the Bible, and they also are the God in the Old Testament, who was a mix of different entities; such as ANU, ENLIL, ENKI, and even MARDUK from what it seems. They were also the ones establishing contact with Joseph Smith, and if so, they were also Jesus in the New Testament; Jesus in form of a bloodline incarnation of Lord EA, i.e. ENKI.

We also know that they take advice from higher Councils, such as the Council of A'an and the Council of 12. We have already covered the latter, but not the first. A'an could mean just "Heaven", but could also refer to ANU, ENLIL's and ENKI's father. Regardless, we can now more clearly see the structure and don't need to spend too much time with the Elohim. Even Sitchin said that the Elohim in the Bible were the "Anunnaki".

What I see so far is a long hierarchy of Councils, and one Confederation, starting at the top at a place outside our "local universe", which is different from the local universe I've been talking about in earlier papers. My definition of the local universe is the same as James Mahu Nahi of the WingMakers; it's the universe you create around yourself, your dear ones, and your community. It's the space in where you live and exist in this reality. When these beings talk about the local universe, they talk about the 4%. Another definition of "local universe" may be our Sector 9, or our galaxy, the Milky Way, but these beings are clearly speaking of the 4% universe.

In the KHAA we have the Council of Thuban, which is supposedly consisting of a group of very wise beings of a Draconian, dragon-like feature. Under them are the Councils of 24 and 12 (there are more, but their missions are similar, so I won't go into them here), which are either in the 9th to 11th Dimension (still within the KHAA), or borderline 8th and 9th Dimension. They are, from what I understand, mixed Draconian and humanoid Councils. Lord ENKI, of course, has a hand in them all, because he was, together with his father, "ANU", the one who created the 8 Dimensional universe, if we are to believe the WingMakers, and must therefore also sit on the Council of Thuban. The Confederation of Planets is a Confederation which only accepts Social Memory Complexes, which are collectives of beings, such as the Grays. Under them, we have the Council of Zendar or Saturn, which has as one of their duties to approve collectives to membership in the Confederation, but also have the duty as "Watchers" over our solar system, and thus will decide who can enter and who can't. They were the ones who sat up the Quarantine to isolate humanity in order for us to have a 3D experience, which started out as a part of a larger Free Will Zone where everything goes if the being is willing to take the consequences (karma applies when dealing with 3D). The Quarantine is there to stop beings from interfering with our development here. However, according to the Pleiadians and others, we are also guarded in the sense that good forces are overlooking us and we can ask for help. Help will arrive, but not in a way that directly solves our problems, but makes us see a slightly bigger picture so we can more easily solve the problems that we may be stuck in. However, it's a matter of seeing the signs.

The Council of Zendar are also the ones who decide when the Quarantine should be lifted. When it is, any type of beings can come in, but we can also see the bigger picture -- the *real* universe. The Quarantine is not equivalent to the Grid, as the Grid is something we humans create with our thoughts and belief systems. The stricter our belief systems and the harder the manipulation, the thicker the Grid. Only we humans can dissolve the Grid with a common effort.

Lastly, in this direct hierarchy we have the Council of 9, which consists of 9 members of Royal Sirians and Sirian/Orion hybrids, such as MARDUK. They are the ones who have direct contact with the planets in the solar system. If we are to believe LPG-C, we also have a local Council of 12 operating here, directly on the Planet. If this is the case, it's a local council which doesn't necessarily answer to anybody higher than the Council of 9.

So, this is more or less what we've learned from the channeled sources themselves, such as RA, Elohim, the Alpha Draconians, and the Cassiopaeans. It sure looks like a hierarchy in a Sirian Empire, doesn't it? It seems quite obvious who is in control. But is ENKI and his cohort in charge of everything

in this "local universe"? Or is this just something they want us to believe? Are there also benevolent forces here who want to see us succeed on our own, or is it just us against the Sirian Alliance?

No, we need to remember that the 4% universe is not a universe that is isolated from the KHAA; it's just the Sirian Overlords who have, with their superior technology, isolated *us* from the 100% universe. There are more beings out there, such as us humans in the future, who are also stuck in this specifically projected holographic universe, because they, too, have our DNA. Therefore, they never developed true multidimensionality where they could become members of the true Galactic Community, but a synthetic version of the same, built with a technology which makes them as imprisoned as we are.

Earth is an Experiment, and it started out as a benevolent one. The Goddess wanted to see what happens if she created a type of being who voluntarily descended from Goddesshood to matter, as Guardians of a Living Library. This Experiment went just fine until Lucifer and his rebels, the Patriarchs, descended here as well and took over the place. They enslaved the androgynous race that lived here and started new genetic experiments to create a better, more sturdy slave race, because the Namlú'u were not built for slave labor. The rest is history, but the point is that Lucifer hijacked the Experiment and created his own, in which we still sit. He is even in charge of our evolvment and have thus created false routes to false higher densities and dimensions, where more spiritually evolved beings can ascend. However, the Sirian Alliance is waiting for us in whichever dimension we evolve to and manipulate us further from there unless we educate ourselves and learn to distinguish between friend and foe! Evolve with help from technology and you'll end up like the Grays, or evolve from educating yourself and raise your own frequency, and you'll end up in the KHAA -- the real universe in which you belong. No rusty spaceships needed there, and no Gray "space suits". That's only in the 4% universe.

RA makes the Council of Zendar look benevolent and is there in order to protect us. Depending on how you look at that, it is true in a sense. They, and the Sirian "Guardians" are protecting us from ourselves and from other potential star races whom they do not want to interfere with *their* Experiment. They have plans for us, and they don't want us to know that from being told by another star race how things *really* are, or they don't want us to find out by just going out there and start mingling with those who would mean us well. Thus, so many precautions.

Before we move on to the rest of the Galactic Organizations, I want to suggest to the reader that perhaps all the ones that you have heard of are not benevolent. This doesn't mean that benevolent ones don't exist, but they won't make their present known. They have very strict protocols how things should be done, and that does not include hovering around in spaceships in the atmosphere and tease ignorant humans, making them believe they are seeing UFOs. The UFOs from the benevolent ones -- the few that are here -- are cloaked and not of the 4% universe dimensions. Therefore you can't see them, except on rare occasion, when they are accidentally bleeding through and mysteriously disappear. But if you see triangular space craft or other nuts and bolts UFOs, it's our own military testing ET technology, or military and ETs working together with human/ET technology. Even most of the UFOs that appear and suddenly disappear are not the real deal; it's government/military technology again, showing off in order to prepare people for a more space oriented future.

As I am writing this, Dr. Steven Greer and his team are almost finished with their "Sirius Movie" (interesting title), which will launch in California in April 2013, with a huge promotion program. It will show us a lot of filmed "UFOs" (or should I say military holograms, conveniently showing up wherever Dr. Greer and his followers happen to be?), and promote that we need to go from using oil to zero point energy. That sounds all good, but there is also a big promotion of technology in everything Greer

is doing, and he is never talking about true multi-d, where we travel in our thought. Instead, he is saying that all ETs are good and we should embrace them all and learn from them. Dr. Greer, dear reader, is a very powerful tool in the upcoming Machine Kingdom and nano-technology research. Greer has the kind of backup so he can potentially pull something like this off, and we are getting closer to the "splitting of the worlds". I just want to mention this, because I read about it yesterday. The sad thing is that this former Emergency Room doctor knows exactly what he is doing. He is not being manipulated!

iii.viii. The Nibiruan Council and the Galactic Federation of Worlds

Now it starts to get really interesting, because we are getting down to a level where the Sirians, who are directly involved with Earth (the old Sumerian characters themselves) are getting involved in the channeling, as it appears.



Figure 7 and 8. Lyssa Royal and Jelaila Starr, respectively

The Nibiruan Council is channeled by Jelaila Starr, who in my opinion has an interesting, hybrid-like look to her, just like Lyssa Royal (fig. 7 and 8). When I read through the material on her website, <http://www.nibiruancouncil.com/>, a certain pattern starts to emerge; a pattern the reader is going to be aware of as well when we move along to the Ashtar Command and The Galactic Federation of Light.

Mrs. Starr claims to be a 9th Dimensional walk-in (and if so, she's operating from the KHAA, just like Abraxas of the Thuban Council), and charges \$125.00 to find out if you happen to be a Council member as well. She and her husband have thousands of members all over the United States, and once you enter their workshop, according to former members, uncomfortable cult-like mind control is starting to show its face. You are told that it's your free choice to do whatever you like, but if you don't do what they teach you, you will miss the stargate and thus the ascension. It's apparently fear-based in order to bring in as much \$\$ as possible. A six days "Galactic Training" by the way, cost \$800.00 in 1994.



Figure 9. Jehova and Jelaila Starr in her natural 9D state. She is a Feline, and she does what she can to look cat-like in her human picture (see fig. 8)

According to Starr and her husband, whom she is working together with, Nibiru is certainly not the home planet of the Sirians, but instead a Battleship (so far, I couldn't agree more). It contains a mish mash of galactic races, travelling in this hollowed-out planet(!) across the universe to bring peace and happiness wherever they appear (well, now we start to disagree, I believe. Peace-bringing force???).

The Nibiruan Council is the largest of a number of Councils all over this, and other universes, Starr says, and the 9th Dimensional members meet in what they call the "Great Hall", a place where they discuss how to easier bring peace into the universes.



Figure 10-12. Feline, human, and Reptilian from "Nibiruan Council Website"

The Galactic Federation of Worlds is, according to her website, the largest federation in the universe, and was founded at the end of the First Galactic War that was fought in the Lyra constellation between Lyrans, Reptilians, Felines, and Carians. They now wanted to avoid a similar war to happen again, so the GF (Starr's abbreviation of the Galactic Federation) was founded by beings from Lyra and Orion. They claim that today there are millions of members across the galaxy.

In fig. 9 we see Jelaila Starr in her natural state, married to the Reptilian Jehova. However, she could not make this "alliance marriage" last because of Jehova's continuous wars. This story is of course stolen from a true one, which was the alliance marriage between the Orion Queen and the Sirian King of Kings. So, indirectly she is accusing the Orion/Sirian alliance marriage to have broken up, and this because the Orion Queen started a lot of wars. If we turn that around, we come closer (but only closer) to the truth.



Figure 13. Devin

Above (fig.13) we can see Devin, the "reigning patriarch of the Royal House of Avyon". He is Jelaila's brother and Guide while she resides in 3D, and it's interesting to hear that he is a patriarch, and in the same article she mentions hers and Nibiru's connection to Sirius:

"Jehowah is the current ruling patriarch of the 9D Royal House of Aln. Enki is the reigning patriarch of the 5D House of Aln at this time. Until recently, Marduk, Enki's firstborn son was the current commander of the Federation Flagship Nibiru, having seized control of it from his grandfather Anu."[\[31\]](#)

iii.ix. The Ashtar Command and the Galactic Federation of Light

This is a pretty interesting crew of "Ascended Masters". It's very well-known and supported in New Age circles, but doesn't start there. It goes back at least to Helena Blavatsky and her "Great White Brotherhood" (white as in light). This is all obviously Sirian in nature, and they don't make any efforts to hide this either, as we will find out. But let's start with how they promote themselves in present time, which I want to concentrate most of Level III on, anyway.

As the reader can see so far, all these Galactic Organizations are Sirian in nature, and so are all the "bottom" ones; they only differ in name and approach in order to reach as many people as possible and pull them into a common belief system of gods and external saviors. What these Sirian organizations have in common as well is that they are quite popular, because the Overlords have found a niche that is working. Such as this:

"Ashtar Command is a service-oriented, peace-keeping fleet with craft from at least a dozen major galactic civilizations integrated into a unified command structure. It serves in different places, and in different capacities, throughout the galaxy as the need arises." [28]

Furthermore, it says on the same website as the above quote is borrowed from (a website supported by both Dr. Richard Boylan and Dr. Michael Salla, by the way. What is up with all these PhDs, one may wonder?) that the core system of the Ashtar Command include Sirius B, Arcturus, Aldebaran, and Altair. I also find it amusing how we always see Sirius A, B, and C as 3 totally independent star systems. Of course they are not. They are extraordinary close in their location to each other and are of course all under the command of the Sirian Overlords (if Sirius C even has inhabited planets orbiting it anymore since it went nova). Regardless, it is obvious, and even logical, that the wolfen/reptilian Overlords are the commanders of the *whole* Sirian star system.

Lord Ashtar and his crew are supposedly the military force operating in the spaces around our planet to protect us from intruders. They are in direct connection with Sirius, where they return every now and then to attend the vast Sirian learning centers [29]. Otherwise, they are members of a larger space organization called the *Federation of Planets*, which supposedly is like an interplanetary United Nation System [30], but differs from the Confederation of Planets, which we talked about earlier, which requires that the members as Social Memory Complexes, something the Sirians are not, albeit Dr. Bordon in his essay, *The LINK*, suggests that they are on the brink of getting there.



Figure 14. Commander Ashtar and his Space Fleet

So the Ashtar Command is the airborne division of the Brotherhood of Light in today's channeling, under the administrative direction of Commander Ashtar. His spiritual guide is Lord Sananda, also known as Jesus [32]. This is the first real reference in my papers to whom I call "Space Jesus". Lord Sananda (interestingly enough we are going to hear the title "Lord" many times in these "lower" level

channelings) is mentioned ever so often in conjunction with Commander Ashtar, but is also channeled by himself by quite a few New Age channelers. And who is this *Space Jesus* who is referred to so often and is also said to be returning in a Second Coming? Well, I haven't seen it mentioned directly anywhere, but to me it's obvious that Lord Sananda is Lord ENKI, who is the sole "Second Coming of Jesus", just as he was the First Coming, too.

The Jesus story is a complex one. In reality, ENKI himself, or his counterpart, incarnated into his own pure bloodline here on Earth around 2,000 years ago, just as he before that incarnated as Osiris and Mithra to mention a few. So, as Osiris he incarnated as his own grandson, which is not so strange if we know how souls can split themselves, or when their physical bodies die, they take a new one.

So, is the Jesus story of the Bible true? Did Jesus/ENKI actually perform all these miracles? My research has led me to conclude that he did perform some of them, while other magical acts were made up in order to more easily construct a religion around his incarnation. He also had a "twin brother" according to some records, who was not really his twin, but step-brother, ENLIL. And yes, Jesus got married and this "new" bloodline still exists today within the Global Elite. ENKI did not die on the cross, but was most possibly swapped with somebody else, while ENKI himself, in this incarnation, went to Europe and much later died somewhere in Tibet. So that part of the story, told in the book, *"Holy Blood, Holy Grail"* is true, although the authors never made the connection to ENKI (or it was purposely withheld). At this point, I am not even so sure that the Sirian Overlords mind if I mention the ENKI/Jesus story, because now when the Age of Aquarius is starting, ENKI is returning, and I believe that at that time the true Jesus story (or a version of it) will be told to us, because it fits the Agenda.



Figure 15. Commander Ashtar (left) and Lord Sananda/ENKI (right)

Indeed, the Ashtar Command, in addition to being a peace-bringing universal force (according to channeled material), is also the "Servants of the Most Radiant One", which is the Christ, or Lord

Sananda. They are also, interestingly enough, "the midwives in the birthing of humanity from dense-physical to physical-etheric bodies of light, capable of ascending into the fifth dimension along with the Earth."^[33] So, here is another armada, apparently consisting of millions of spaceships, helping us in our ascension/Harvest process. And who said we are alone in the universe? Well, much of this is figuratively speaking, because the Alliance wants us to have the key parts of the story together regardless of whom we are listening to -- the RA Material or Ashtar-Athena. They want us to know that there will be a Harvest (and it will), and it's all for the good. However, in their minds, we humans are too dumb and foolish to manage that process ourselves, so these ever-so-kind beings have even prepared new bodies for us. Of course, they are not telling us that these new bodies will also, just like our 3D bodies, contain the holographic implant of a 4% universe. To the Sirians it is very important that we believe in *their* story of the Harvest, so they can provide us with the correct kind of bodies, because if we do our ascension process all by ourselves, lo and behold! we may end up in bodies that don't contain the implants and holographic images, with most of our DNA intact!

But it's getting better:

"A major focus at this time is the activation of the collective Messiah, the 144,000 ascended masters (referred to as Eagles within the Command) who form the Legion of Special Volunteers. These are the star-seeded emissaries from the Office of the Christ, through the interstellar Councils of Light, here on earth assignment. Their awakening is crucial to the transition of the planet.

Hence, we and our earth-based representatives are here to facilitate the awakening of the Eagles and other Light servers. Our mission administers the sacred ordinances of the Lord God Most High and functions through the Elohim, the Councils of Orion, the Great Central Sun hierarchy and Order of Melchizedek."^[34]

Once again we hear about the 144,000. It's mentioned in the Bible, and they want us to really have that figure in our heads. In relation to previous material I have presented, I think it's fairly easy for the reader to interpret the above quote by "Adonia". Just like I have done in the Level III papers, they want people to eventually put the pieces together, hoping they have done a good job enough for us "dummies" to "get it". With "get it" they mean getting their dumbed-down version, which teaches that it's all benevolent, and that we shouldn't fear if millions of souls are coming to Earth and help us out in the "dressing rooms" to make sure our new bodies fit. "Oh, a little too much fat at the waist? Sure, we'll just adjust your light-body a little bit!"

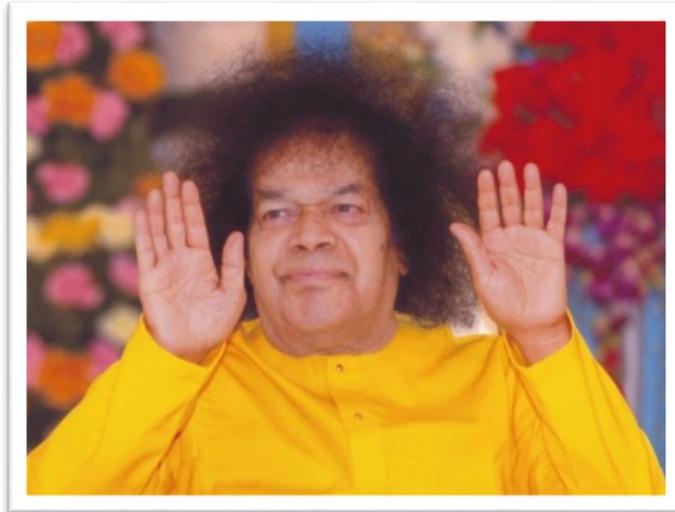


Figure 16. The Sirian Lord Sai Baba, the "Tenth incarnation of Lord Vishnu"???

The Ashtar Command channeling is the source which is really promoting the Second Coming of ENKI/Christ with full blast. They go on and on about how wonderful it's going to be. They also mention that all true, spiritual teachers or avatars represent a multidimensional collective, focalized and extended through *"The Office of the Christ"*. This office is anchored as a Trinity, and it's currently held by Lord Jesus, Lord Moses and Lord Elijah. (Amen). They even say that the pedophilic guru, Sai Baba, has ascended to Cosmic Christhood and also Father-Mother Godhood *"as an extremely rare full avatar, known as the Kalkhi Avatar or tenth incarnation of Lord Vishnu."*^[35] Wonderful! Another sex-fixated Sirian Lord ascending to the Heavens!

The Ashtar Command makes sure we understand that the 144,000 is not a limit of how many will ascend to the 5th Dimension. Of course not, we have 220 million intruders on their way, more than willing to possess whomever they wish. But first they must have the permission, something they already have by now, many times over. Not from 220 million humans, but from those who we've put in Office to represent us. This is well hidden in seemingly super-benevolent messages like this:

"We abide strictly within Confederation policy of noninterference with free will. While we may point out the possible consequences of some of your choices of action, we allow you to live, express and govern your lives and planet as you choose. The only exception would be if your actions could jeopardize survival of your planet and populations a whole or have repercussions throughout the rest of the solar system. We are, however, always available to respond to your specific requests for assistance. We are enthusiastic about joining with you in more conscious interaction and co-creative endeavor."^[36]

"Requests for assistance" and "joining with you in more conscious interaction and co-creative endeavor" certainly have double-meanings. Say that they want to intrude. They already have the permission, so they are not breaking the Confederation policy of noninterference. The interaction they are talking about sounds like a cozy thing, but if you think about it in regards to possession, that part of the quote has its second meaning, for sure.

When we continue researching this source, they too recognize only one race, "the race of humanity -- heavenly Universal Man." But overall, they are doing a good job presenting a pretty positive picture

of themselves, although one give-away that they often use is UTU SMAMASH's Winged Sun Disc as their logo, and they don't hide their connection with Sirius, because they want to put Sirius in a benevolent light.

On the following website, where they are channeling Ashtar Sheran (another name for Commander Ashtar), the following is revealed about the Ashtar mission:

"The Ashtar Command has a multifaceted mission. The first mission is to assist the transformation of humanity and planet Earth from the present third/fourth dimension to the fifth dimension and Earth's seventh Golden Age. The second mission is to maintain the stability of the Earth's polar axis and continually monitor its magnetic field. The third mission is that The Ashtar Command is prepared, if necessary, to evacuate the planet and relocate the total population in the event of a natural catastrophe. The fourth mission is the return to Earth of the Christ and other Lords of Light. The fifth mission is to bring planet Earth into the United Confederation of Planets."[\[37\]](#)

This sounds very familiar, of course, and seems to be almost a common mission statement for all these channeled sources that have anything to do with the Harvest. And we know of the Confederation of Planets from the RA Material, and it's covered in this paper (see subsection [iii.iv.](#)). According to RA, we have to be a social memory complex before we can apply for membership to the Confederation, so does this mean that Ashtar and Lord ENKI want to create a collective consciousness of mankind? Yes, why not? If you were them, wouldn't that be a great plan? If we're all One Mind, although separated in bodies and souls, we could very easily be manipulated into doing exactly what the Overlords want us to do without any protests. Once the "One Mind" has agreed, it's a done deal. Isn't that what the Machine Kingdom in its extension is all about, anyway?

I have often mentioned that the Sirian Alliance has as its main goal to take over the Goddess' role as the One Creator. The Queen of the Stars is related to Orion. Orion is the star constellation, and it's those related to the word Orion that the Sirians want us to concentrate on as our main enemies. Every now and then they give a hint. So also Ashtar:

"Many of the Ashtar Command walk among us on our streets on Earth without us even being aware of it. The Ashtar Command serves in a certain sense as heaven's policemen, there are actually six planets in the Orion system, and a group called the Deros, from inner space, that have had to be cordoned off so beware of anything to do with the Orion Nebula."[\[38\]](#)

It looks like here they are referring to the old battles that took place around 500,000 years ago, when the Sirian Alliance landed on Earth and defeated the Orions who were here at the time. I described that in detail in Level II.

On almost all websites that are talking about, or are channeling the Ashtar Command, they say that Ashtar is working in tight connection with the Arcturians. We are manipulated to believe that the Arcturians are non-physical, or interdimensional beings of light, who are very benevolent, and if there are any allies of mankind, it would be them. But of course, the rabbit hole goes deep. Most people I know think the Arcturians are our allies, but then again, how could they, if they work with the Ashtar Command? I also clearly recall that Michael Lee Hill, who says he is in contact with the Sirians (and I doubt it not), also has a highly evolved Arcturian friend, who supports his Sirian connection. Well, things are coming together.

Before we move on, I want to add that the Federation the Ashtar Command works for goes under many names. One of those we already know as the Confederation of Planets. Another one is the Galactic Federation of Light. These are one and the same. Almost every truthseeker is familiar with the Galactic Federation of Light, and they either think it's good, or it's bad. Many also know they are connected with the Ashtar Command, and then it depends of what they think of Ashtar. There is no doubt, however, that the GFL (common abbreviation of the Galactic Federation of Light) is connected with the Sirians.

A lady who signs off as "Mary Lou" is right on the ball. She says on her website:

"The Galactic Federation and an Earth Cataclysm

On Sunday, June 6, 2010, Dennis Whitney, author of a blog called Strange Planet, posted an entry titled, "[Who Is This Galactic Federation of Light? And When Will They Intervene, If They Really Do Exist?](#)"

Dennis seems convinced that the Galactic Federation [the GL has recently added "of Light" to their name] is genuinely concerned about the human race and that they're standing by to help in case of a catastrophic emergency [most likely one that they would like to create].

If you read Dennis' blog, particularly the section that contains a message from the Ashtar Command, you'll learn that in the event of an Earth cataclysm, the GL wants to "levitate" humans to their small ships that will then act as taxis to and from their larger ships. Fortunately, there are enough people saying Prayers at Sun Events in advance of a GL-planned cataclysm that this is not going to happen.

Mary Jo "[39]"

The link Mary Jo is providing is dead, but her statement says it all. Why do you think they come in 20 million ships? Didn't Abraxas say in the Gaia thread that each human who is getting harvested is going to get their own spaceship? She did! But why and for what purpose? They have not told us that. However, from what we already know, we can make a qualified guess. Why do some of these channeled sources say that the transmission to the 5th Dimension will happen here and "now", meaning before the person is dead and enters the astral? And that there will be earthquakes and catastrophes for those who stay behind? This is possibly the reason why some say that the ones who qualify will be "levitated" in spaceships, and that there will be little hope for many of those who stay behind. However, if that is what's going to happen, it's going to be staged. It's not going to be natural!

Regardless of what is coming down, it's important that we're "going up", so to speak. We need to really work on our own energy fields so we are not available for this kind of nonsense -- none of it. People need to realize that we can do it and that it's no fairytale! These things can be simulated in labs. If something vibrates fast enough, it's going to be invisible in relation to what is vibrating slower. And it may sound unbelievable, but the difference in vibrations between those who are not spiritual at all and those who are, is way apart! It's just hard to imagine because we can't see it with our naked eyes, but we can *feel* it.

Personally, I'm not an oracle, a prophet, or a fortune teller, but I have intuition, and I am learning to think and feel with my heart chakra, getting better and better at it. This has helped me a lot over the years, and what I feel in regards to this is that there will be a splitting of worlds. Of all the research I've

done on this, that's what definitely feels like the correct thing. And not only does it feel right, it's also how the energetic Multiverse works. It's a natural process. Of course, that process can be interrupted by malevolent forces, such as the Sirians, if they want that to happen, but knowing their tactics fairly well (they are more predictable than they may think), all it is is fear mongering, which they feed on. They need people to serve them, and they need the Machine Kingdom to become reality. That is what they really aim for. Also remember that the Sirians' hands are tied, too, in certain ways. They have to restrict themselves to following the Law of Free Will, and that's why they are really afraid we're going to see through their manipulation. Because when that's done, and if we need help to run them off, there are benevolent forces that will see to that it will happen. There are many out there who are just waiting for the Sirians to make a mistake so they can run them off. It was easy to take over the planet once upon a time when those who lived here were unprepared, but the situation is different now.



Figure 17. GFL and the Ashtar Command mass landing in 2012.

The Sirians want to spread confusion, because that's how they can keep people from knowing what's really going on. A perfect example is the following link, <http://www.galacticfederationoflight.info/>, which is the Galactic Federation of Light's website. The headline says: "*Galactic Federation of Light Ashtar Command, Worldwide Disclosure 2012!*" Underneath it says there is supposed to be a mass landing and a disclosure before 2012 is over (this was written before 2012, obviously). The GFL and the Ashtar Command were supposed to come down and pick people up, and we all know that that didn't happen. But the page is still up, and that's not by accident. They want to confuse us out of necessity.

Still from the GFL's website; here is their Sirian connection clearly documented. They are also promoting Sheldon Nidle, who is an obvious disinfo agent.

"I am SaLuSa from Sirius, and tell you that our ships are gathering for the grand announcement that will allow us to land on your Earth by invitation."

- SaLuSa / through Mike Quinsey 20th July 2011"^[40]

So, Mike Quinsey is promoting SaLuSa from Sirius, and Dr. Michael Salla, known exopolitical researcher, embraces Mike Quinsey, so what do we make out of that? Who can we trust? And here is another lie the GFL has spread:

"Then there was a flurry of bold maneuvers this summer which terminated the existence of many dark-run underground facilities and their access tunnels. These actions led to the arrest of tens of thousands of dark subordinates."[\[41\]](#)

Of course there were no mass arrests, but who else was spreading similar lies last year? Benjamin Fulford and David Wilcock. Although, to be honest, I believe David is genuine, even though I don't agree with much of what he's teaching, but Fulford knows exactly what he's doing -- spreading disinfo. He was talking about Global Elite mass arrests until his face went blue, and he called up one witness after the other; one less credible than the other. He gave date after date and nothing happened, and still people continued listening both to him and Wilcock, who tirelessly parroted Fulford, word by word, on his Divine Cosmos website. Now we get a hint on whom Fulford is working for.



Figure 18. An introspect Benjamin Fulford

The New Age term "light-workers" also stems from the Galactic Federation of Light, and is therefore a term I avoid in my own research. I do not like to be called a light-worker, because I am not associated with GFL.

IV. Afterword

The reader may think; why is all this so negative? Where are the good ones, and how come that all these federations and councils seem to be working against us? The answer is quick and simple: we are stuck in what I call a 4% universe, and therefore, what is affecting us is the 4% universe. It's because this is where we perceive that we're living. This 4% universe is set up by malevolent forces, so therefore what we need to learn first is often of a malevolent nature. The 4% universe is heavily controlled with hologrammic equipment. Think the "Matrix Series". If people would only understand how much truth there is in those movies!

It is quite clear to me by now that the 4% universe is all about humans in different stages of development. The oppressors knew that mankind was going to evolve; it's such a natural state of being that they can't really stop that process. So ENKI and his cohorts had to think out a universe where even those who evolve stay trapped. Of course, he knows how dimensions and densities work in the "real" universe, so he just had to mimic that and program it into the "software", which is the human body.

The hardware are the hologrammic computer systems which keep it all in place. Hence, we ended up with eight dimensions within which we are free to evolve, similar to how it would look like in the 96% universe. The whole difference, however, is that in the 4%, everything is controlled.

So how come there are only humans in the 4% universe? It's because it's the human template -- the human DNA -- that is trapped! It's humanity as a whole and no one else. The universe outside the trap is teeming with life in all shapes and forms, but in the free universe you are also free to travel across the dimensions. Evolution in the 96%, from what I understand, is mostly a process of learning about oneself. By learning about oneself in the free universe we can create so much more, and it becomes a universe of magic! Yes, there are stars and galaxies and all the rest of it in the 96% as well -- that's the "hardware" -- but by living as a spiritual being in that hardware universe you are absolutely free to create anything and travel instantly wherever you want. The only restriction is your own imagination! That is why art in all its forms is considered so valuable here; people have this feeling that we can create universes with it, and we can!

The 4% universe has its timelines, and humans have evolved on several of them. Some became non-physicals, who can travel the dimensions, using stargates and star-lanes, and others became the Grays. Not all beings in the 4% need spaceships to travel; some actually seem to have developed nano-travel, but *only* within the 4%. Like Abraxas says, you can't get to the 9th Dimension without permission. And who is giving us that permission? Well, we already know the answer to that. However, this is all based on restrictions built into, and strands taken away from, our DNA, now lying dormant. This is why those who decide to evolve without help from Sirian technology, and who have seen through the veil of manipulation, can reshape their whole RNA/DNA structure and no longer be stuck in the hologram. This is what I am talking about. Those who decide to take this route don't have to go through lifetimes after lifetimes of being stuck in a restricted universe that is controlled; we can do it by reconstructing our light-body, using our Fire. See the trap for what it is and the trap will eventually disappear, because it's held in place by frequency. Supersede that frequency band and you're out of here!

In elementary school we learnt about the electromagnetic spectrum. A tiny bit of it is visible, but most of it is not. We are stuck in the visible spectrum, which *is* the 4% universe. Increase your vibration until you start perceiving things outside this tiny piece of spectrum and you are breaking down the prison walls. If you're reading this, you are already well on your way of doing that! Oh, but you are not feeling very psychic? Don't worry, you will. In fact, you already are psychic, but it takes more to shatter the Quarantine, the Grid, and all the rest of it, before you can really break through. Some people have become quite psychic over the last few years, but those who feel they have not, although they've been working at least as hard on it, need not to worry. For you it will eventually come in "bigger chunks", once you let go. Again, do not worry -- it will happen if you consistently keep doing what you're doing to raise your frequency. You are not "behind" in your development because you are not as psychic as your friend. No comparison between us is necessary and should be avoided; every one of us needs to work on ourselves and everything will be just fine.

Out there in the 96% universe our friends are waiting. All those who are monitoring our progress now and at the same time are benevolent and really love mankind are doing so, not from the 4% as much as from the 96%. Everybody in the 4% universe has an agenda whether they are benevolent beings or not. In a prison, everybody's agenda is to get out. The Multiverse, however, is benevolent and loving; the restricted 4% universe is not. A million words can be spent on talking about the "real" universe, but I believe no one can make it justice. Imagine a universe where you can create freely without having some government or organization telling you to stop doing it. The reader gets the drift,

I'm sure, and can see the difference between enslavement and freedom, as much as it is possible to see it from our restricted perspective.

Those who tell you that we need to evolve so we can join this or that Galactic Federation of Council are either trying to manipulate you, or they are themselves deceived. The federations they are talking about exist in the 4% universe, and we should have no interest in joining any of them. This is why I like the Pleiadians. They don't tell you about the 4% vs. the 96% universe, but they answer people's questions insightfully so we can really gain from the reply and comments that often follow, once they have our permission to talk about it. They know what this is all about, and as I am researching it on my own, I ever so often get things that the Pleiadians have said verified. Over and over, this is happening. They, too, don't want us to join any of these space organizations, because they obviously know they are not in our best interest.

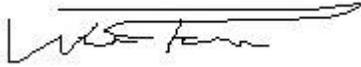
Our job, if we really want to break out, is to work on ourselves and get to the KHAA. It will happen on a one on one basis and rarely in a group. We have to earn it from hard work -- that's the only way. But once we've mastered it, there are beings on the other side who will be extremely happy to see us -- each and every one of us. This I can confirm!

But is the 96% really such a Paradise all the time? No, it's not. There are warlike beings there, too, because you are free to create what you want, but you have the freedom not to mingle with them. No one is going to draft you; if you go to war, it's your own choice.

So, no Galactic Federation for us; we don't need them, and they will drag us down into the rabbit hole again. No, thank you! We are on our own with lots of benevolent beings watching over us, and "being on our own" in the evolving process is actually not a bad thing. You are the only one who knows what is best for you, anyway. How can somebody else tell you? You are a unique being after all, in an intelligent cosmos. Use what you have and you will notice that you have more than you could imagine even in your wildest dreams. It's not that we have to work to get to a state of being of some star races, either. Our state of being is already divine and magnificent. Other star races are jealous, but the benevolent ones are jealous in a "good way". We just need to see the light at the end of the tunnel, and I'm not talking about the astral light between lives...

[Last note: There are certain federations and councils I have not brought up here because of space issues. I meant to mention The Guardian Alliance, for example, who are data streamed by A'shayana Deane, but decided not to. Her information is too complicated to even start getting into in a paper like this. I honestly do not know who the Guardian Alliance are, as they seem to be in conflict with the Thuban Council, but it could be because there are different factions within the Sirian Alliance as well, who don't totally agree with each other. However, after have read the "Voyagers" books, I do not have a good feeling about any of it. It is extremely fear-based and technical, and thus very hard to understand for the average person who is not highly educated in quantum physics etc. The information also often contradicts everything you learn elsewhere. The reader is of course free to have their own opinion about the Guardians, but mine is that they are definitely not working in our favor.]

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References:

[1] The Thubans mention Sirius a lot, and want to push that the Sirians are our friends, by pushing that the dogs are the manifestation of Sirian on Earth, and that the first stargate will be opened between Sirian and our Sun. This stargate is most probably already open.

[2] J.J. Hurtak, "The Keys of Enoch", ©1977 edition, *op. cit.* p.571.

[3] <http://lawofone.info/results.php?q=council+of+nine>

[4] *ibid.*

[5] Wynn Free: "The Creator Gods of this Universe Want to Talk to You", *op. cit.* p.85.

[6] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/alien_galacticfederations20.htm

[7] <http://www.alexcollier.org/alex-collier-et-overview-1994/>

[8] *ibid.*

[9] <http://www.alexcollier.org/alex-collier-4th-5th-density-1995/>, *op. cit.*

[10] *ibid.*

[11] *ibid.*

[12] Elkins, Rueckert, McCarty: "The RA Material -- The Law of One", Session 6, Question 8.

[13] <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ninurta>

[14] Cassiopaeon session #941022

[15] Elkins, Rueckert, McCarty: "The RA Material -- The Law of One", Session 7, Question 12 (= 7.12).

[16] <http://www.illuminati-news.com/council-of-nine.htm>

[17] <http://jims-01.blogspot.com/2009/08/bashar-this-terminal-has-no-more-data.html>

[18] <http://www.illuminati-news.com/council-of-nine.htm>

[19] Elkins, Rueckert, McCarty: "The RA Material -- The Law of One", 7.10.

- [20] 21.3.
- [21] 39.7-8.
- [22] 84.7.
- [23] 7.9.
- [24] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_council9_11.htm
- [25] <http://www.birthofgaia.com/t116p120-abraxas-thuban-ga>
- [26] Wynn Free: "The Creator Gods of the Physical Universe Want to Talk to You" p.7, *op. cit.*
- [27] *ibid.* p.14, *op. cit.*
- [28] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/esp_vida_alien_18z.htm
- [29] <http://www.siriusascension.com/extraterrestrials.htm>
- [30] <http://www.telefonica.net/web2/paramahansa/galacticfederation.htm>
- [31] <http://www.nibiruancouncil.com/html/houseofaln.html#>
- [32] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/alien_galacticfederations05.htm
- [33] *ibid.*
- [34] *ibid.*, *op. cit.*
- [35] *ibid.*, *op. cit.*
- [36] *ibid.*, *op. cit.*
- [37] http://www.ashtarauroraeeagles.com/ashtar_ae_004.htm, *op. cit.*
- [38] [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/esp_vida_alien_19a.htm#Ashtar Command](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/esp_vida_alien_19a.htm#Ashtar_Command), *op. cit.*
- [39] http://www.godsebook.org/galactic_federation.html
- [40] <http://www.galacticfederationoflight.info/>, *op. cit.*
- [41] *ibid.*, *op. cit.*

Paper #9: The Splitting of the Worlds Part 1: The Machine Kingdom

by Wes Penre, Friday, April 5, 2013

(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. A General Look Ahead: 2013-2034

Right now, in the aftermath of the nano-second, it seems like things have already started to slow down; almost like the "battle is over". The chaos and tumultuous time many of us experienced, especially at the end of the nano, looks like it has ended, and time is slowing down as well. All the above is at least what I am experiencing at the moment. I hadn't expected this, thinking that the train running out of control needed some time to turn on the brakes and actually adjust its speed back to normal. Instead, it's like someone stood on the brakes and it happened almost instantly.

However, I know that this is not going to last, so if the reader feels similar to what I do, enjoy it, because in just a few years, things are probably about to change. We are just getting some breathing room now and a chance to recover. I would suggest that we all take a look at what we gained during the nano-second and make sure we start living what we've learned. Soon, there's not going to be any time to reflect and look at old notes to know what to do. Instead, we have to already live it, and hopefully it's now a part of the reader's reality and daily life. This is my hope, because we will need our increased vibrations, our calm, and our ability to separate ourselves from situations that will not benefit us. All this has to be a part of your very personality, and I trust it is. You now have some great knowledge that it will take the rest of humanity a very long time to catch up on (and the majority will never get to know it, unfortunately).

In just a few years, around 2015 or so, things will probably start getting tumultuous again. Now, after the nano, it's very difficult for people to keep dirty secrets anymore. The vibration of the planet has indeed changed, and we are still, as a humanity, working out in which direction we want to go; even the Powers That Be are pondering exactly what to do, because they had no way of predicting exactly what would happen during the nano. Another big factor is that star beings from the Sirian Alliance have almost certainly already entered the bodies of many politicians, business leaders, religious leaders etc., and many things are to be adjusted. The real invasion, coming with the Superwave, is still to be expected, but those who were already here must by now have begun to enter our 3rd Dimension as walk-ins where they see fit.

In the field of politics, not all politicians are going to be possessed by Sirian spirits, and some of them will be reluctant to the change that the new leadership will implement on us all, including the politicians that are not taken over. They will protest and try to prevent those changes from happening. These "obstacles" in the Sirian plans will be "taken care of", mostly by having their dirty laundry hung out in public. Most possibly, a lot of pedophilia, bribery, gambling with, and stealing, our tax money, and other serious crimes will be revealed in high places; much more so than has already happened. Remember when you read and hear about it, that most of these officials are being sacrificed because they can't adjust, or are doing or saying something that goes against the present or future Agendas.

When this starts to happen on a grand scale, people will get very shocked and very angry. Few can't even in their wildest imagination picture what kind of crimes are committed behind the scenes. Some people will protest loudly and perhaps walk out in the streets in droves, trying to make a change, not understanding that this is useless. No change will come out of that, and our rage and emotions will give our extraterrestrial foes something more to feed from. Eventually, however, it may look like those in power are cleaning house by firing and prosecuting those whom they have decided to sacrifice. A new era, new policies.

For a while it may look like the economy is on the rise, but the U.S. debt, and that of many other countries as well, are beyond recovery. There is no way the dollar can be saved in the long run. First of all, they are going to save money where they can, just like they do now, and more and more people will be unemployed. One of the few affluent businesses seems to be the war industry, which always needs people, and more so in the future.

The bad economy will be one of the justification to continue building the Machine Kingdom. New technology will hit the market in super-speed, and it will be almost impossible to catch up with the technological development. We will see very advanced devices become smaller and smaller, and more and more efficient. Many people will love them, and the goal is to make these devices available to as many people as possible, in spite of the bad economy. Therefore, they are eventually going to make them fairly cheap so most people can buy them; just like almost every household today has at least one or two computers. When they spoke about having personal computers in every home more than 30 years ago, people were laughing at such a utopic idea. Now we know better.

The Machine Kingdom is going to creep up on us, and few are those who are going to notice. Even many of us who are "in the know" are going to go along with this as well, not realizing how it's creeping up on us. Sooner or later, those who don't notice at first probably will later and get a shock how they once again could be so deceived. But for those who don't know any of what is planned, there will be a very strange future, indeed. In the beginning they will think it's great and quite convenient. While this technology is building, the financial situation will eventually be resolved by most probably combine all currencies into one and flush the dollar down the drain, figuratively speaking. Most countries will eventually go along with this, and there will be a recovery. It's like starting from scratch. There may be other solutions that I'm not aware of, but of course, a resolution will dawn on us eventually, because it's needed when all the pieces that the Overlords want in place *before* they solve the financial problem, are laid out to their satisfaction.

So, 2015-17 are most likely to be years when things are stirred up. But why these dates? It's based on astrology and the potential realities that are available to us at the moment. Just like the Pleiadians were the ones who coined the term "nano-second" and were right on the ball (or maybe I should say "right on the Bull", which will be a Pleiadian joke, them being from the constellation of Taurus, the "Bull"). These last 25 years have been just like they have predicted, with a few minor details being off due to the unpredictability of mankind that couldn't have been foreseen. These years I am now giving you, however, are based on their astrological calculations, which usually also normally have showed to be quite correct, but if it doesn't happen exactly when predicted, I am sure it will not be too far off. Then, again based on Pleiadian interpretation of astrology, it will be quite tough for many people who haven't prepared themselves spiritually and mentally from thereon and until around 2028, when things seem to stabilize again and we reach some kind of "zero point" from where timelines can really start to branch out.

The Pleiadians say that something like a Machine Kingdom could be pretty much in place around 2034, and it's based to some degree on the research and development within today's drug industry; and we're talking about legal drugs here. The pharmaceutical drugs we're taking are often made specifically to alter our DNA. Nano-technology is quite well established already. Particularly psychiatric drugs have nanobots in them that can alter the user on a genetic level and create a cyborg over time.

I don't know when the Superwave will reach us, although the Andromedans mentioned December 2013. If this is the case, the Pleiadians' predictions will be off. The Pleiadians have not mentioned any dates, other than there will be a Harvest coming up in the near future as the old age docks with the new. Others, like the WingMakers website, is talking about a "Grand Portal", which will be discovered in 2080. When I read about that particular event, I can't help but thinking that it is a cover story for the invasion. So perhaps he has that date correct, who knows?

The Pleiadians don't talk too much about the Harvest, other than that there are benevolent and not-at-all-benevolent beings involved in that process. With this they mean, from what I've been able to interpret, that there are actually those who are here to help us with the Harvest, and they are the original Founders of this planet, who are returning to see how we're doing. Not that they don't know -- they are keeping themselves informed -- but if this is true, what are they going to do? The Pleiadians themselves are not very keen on the Harvest in the way it's presented, and knowing them, the only "help" we would receive, if the original Founders are actually coming back, is as a support to support ourselves. Then again, knowing the Orions from extensive research, I doubt they are returning as long as the Sirians are here and we humans have not made up our minds how to unite in some kind of unified goal. The Orions, who *are* the Original Founders, will not interfere at all unless we as a species ask them to. Otherwise, they know from experience that we humans would see them as enemies. We are still too ignorant to understand who our friends are and who our foes are.

What I think the Pleiadians got right is the fact that there are quite a few star races mingling with us here on Mother Earth at this time, aside from the Sirian Alliance. And more than that; beings who have long lived underground have been spotted in caves, caverns, on mountainsides, and coming up from the waters.

There is also an Intelligence program run by the Global Elite to educate people on the ET issue to prepare us for things to come. We see a lot of History Channel documentaries regarding ETs and the ancient history about the "gods" who came down from Heaven. Of course, it's the simplified version that people's neurology can handle without freaking out, so it's the "soft version" we are getting right now. Science fiction movies are made, however, which are presenting a more realistic version of what this is all about. So it *is* coming out in the public, little by little, because they do want to prepare us. The ET issue is the next big thing we need to learn to cope with; we need to integrate it into our daily reality, just like we understand that the dinosaurs were real once upon a time, regardless of how huge and scary some of them looked. Still, forget about a big government disclosure in a manner that Steven Greer and others are promoting that it will happen -- it will not! And if it looks like it is, it's going to be fabricated and deceptive. Don't fall for it! The truth as it is will never be revealed in public by our "elected" Representatives. That would be suicide for them, because they have their gotten their hands way too dirty for that.

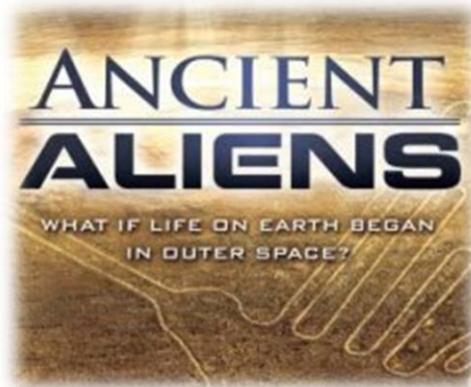


Figure 1. Ancient Aliens on History Channel

Anyway, back to the nano. To the reader: we are a whole lot wiser now than we were only 5-10 years ago, wouldn't you agree? Configure your own space and local universe exactly the way you want it, and then be a spectator for a while. Just make sure not to interact with any of that which must expose itself and do its thing. It's the sign of the times and must be played out before things can stabilize themselves. Let's look at it from a perspective of curiosity and even joy. The more we can relax, the better off we'll be. But of course, keep the antenna up and the bullshit detector on high. We have done well using our discernment so far, because we're all here, ready to complete whatever we're here for. So let us continue like we have. The Machine Kingdom will play out; there's no way around that either; and we will see it happen before our eyes. Now we have to use our brilliance that we all possess and cruise smartly through the upcoming years. That way we can effectively avoid the booby traps that are laid out for us, because we know where they are. The future will be everything from people who 100% embrace the Machine Kingdom to those who do not want to have anything to do with technology at all and will move out in nature, far from the SmartCities that are going to be built and constructed out of the old cities and metropolitans, and there will be everything in between. What will you do to make sure you do the correct thing? I would say, go with the flow and make smart decisions. If you want to go out and live isolated in nature, perhaps together with a group and plant your own food, go for it! Or, if you feel safe and stable where you are at the moment and think you can see the stability continue even in the future, you don't necessarily need to change anything. One thing, however, that is very important, is that we all *in one way or other* connect more with Mother Nature. If people understood who Mother Earth is, they would go out and kiss the ground in pure joy. Think about it; why are pagans celebrating her as the Goddess?

II. The New SmartCities

Many people are asking me why the Sirian Overlords who took over the stewardship over Earth half a million years ago and created Homo sapiens didn't eventually take over the whole planet and moved in once and for all?

That's a good question until we understand that they are not of the same frequency we are -- they are interdimensional, who basically have access to both our own eight dimensions of the 4% universe, and some of those of the lower sections of the KHAA. They didn't feel comfortable here after they had decreased the vibration of this version of Mother Earth. So, why do they want to come in now in droves, and perhaps stay here for a long time? What has changed? The answer is that they want to rule us from

the New Earth, where she once again has raised her frequency with help from her Higher Self, the Galactic Center. The nano-second was also Mother Earth's chance to break her chains and regain a frequency she had once upon a time, before the invader force came. The Sun is sending messages to the Galactic Center -- the Womb of the Mother, the Birth Center -- and the Galactic Center is sending messages back to the Sun, who is then sending those messages to Mother Earth. It's a process from which Earth Mother gains and can recapture her old strength. The Overlords know this very well and they are not strong enough, and don't have the technology, to counter these enormous jolts of energy, hitting Earth in form of solar flares and by other, for us more invisible spectra. We humans are the Earth Children, and it is our job to help our Mother ascending. We, too, are taking on those jolts in our bodies and need to do that without being fried or getting our neurological system totally out of whack. We want to help our Mother, but also evolve together with her. This is also her wish, because we are her special children. The Sirian Elite have had a few choices to accomplish *their* goals; they can do walk-ins in order to control these new, enhanced bodies, which have their DNA and chakras opened and their Fire enhanced. This they have done a lot recently. Another option is to create hybrids that are not naturally evolved through the above process, but created by genetic manipulation to fit into the new frequency range. These hybrids have been created and are still being created as we speak, for millions of intruders to take over.

No one went through the nano-second without changing their perceptions -- no one did! However, the majority of people decided, in their usual manner, to suppress their new abilities, blaming them on something else, telling themselves they can't exist, and then they try to go on with their lives just like before. This is not totally possible any longer, and those who suppress their own divine selves are the ones who are prospects for the new Machine Kingdom, where they can escape from their new abilities into the technological world which is emerging in front of their stunning eyes. These are the Machine Riders. They are the ones who will despise those who raise their consciousness naturally, because they themselves were too afraid to do it. I am not judging that, I'm just stating a fact. The Machine Riders will do anything to get the newest updates and dig deeper into the technological world and all cool things that happen in the SmartCities -- the giant metropolitans that will be built around the world; metropolitans that will make cities like Tokyo and New York like suburbs. In the SmartCities everything goes; you can buy anything for money. Why care for a partner? It's a lot of work. If you can't afford a robot as a partner, with whom you can have sex anytime and boss around like you wish, you can always go to a "smart prostitute"; a female or male robot who looks like something from your wildest dreams. They will be the sexiest being you'll ever see! The only problem is that they are machines, not humans. But no, that is not a problem; that's actually the solution! These robots don't have souls and are not conscious like you and I; they are programmed to respond to your every wish and sexual desire. You can do what you want, pay for it, and go away without having a bad conscience, because it was just a machine anyway.



Figure 2. "Smart Prostitutes". Take your pick!

III. "We Are Your Ancestors and Friends!"

We know from previous papers that the Gray phenomenon is a pretty complex subject. There is not one answer to the Gray complex. Some of them were kidnapped from the Zeta Reticuli system after they had developed in the Vega system, and the kidnapping was executed by the Sirians. These Grays became slaves and front figures for the Sirian Overlords, who noticed they did great in space and could make long distant space travelling and prevail. Their bodies had adapted well to radiation due to their planetary history and could therefore survive the otherwise harsh conditions in space. At the same time they didn't need much food, and their intake was different from other sentient beings. The Sirians noticed all this and started making hybrids out of them that they could use themselves. They figured out that they could leave their original bodies in a sleep state at home and let their souls jump over to the Gray hybrid body with help from technology. Now they had the perfect space suit, looking a tiny bit different from the original Zeta Grays, because they were hybrids, but that was beneficial for them as it was easier to distinguish who was Sirian and who was an original Gray, I can imagine. Keep in mind that this was before Earth was invaded, so there was no "4% universe", and therefore, not all beings dwelling in a universe teeming with life were human in nature.

Another type of Grays are us in the future, and they *do* dwell in the 4%, just like us. They will develop here on Earth in the future (and are actually being tested in space as we speak) and are the ones who come back from our future, trying to regain what they lost in the process. So these Grays have their own agenda, as we talked about before, and most of those who come back to our time, and who are basically not from too far in the future, are the most ruthless ones, because they are desperate and less evolved. Then there are those who are further away into the future and sometimes are more compassionate, like the Essassani Grays from beyond Orion. They, too, of course have their own agenda which is not compatible with ours, but there are those among them who don't like what's done to us humans during the abductions and try to prevent it. However, they are not always successful.



Figure 3. Philip Krapf onboard a Verdant ship. (This is apparently the best picture we have of the Verdants, but these guys' skins are not green, however.)

Then there are apparently Grays from other galaxies visiting us as well, such as the Verdants. They differ from the Grays we are used to encounter, because apparently they have a greenish (verdant) skin instead of gray, white, or brown. These beings, if we are to believe George LoBuono and Philip Krapf[1], who first started talking about this species, are conquerors and could be bad news for us -- more so according to LoBuono than Krapf, as it were.

Anyway, it's already confusing, but will be even more so in the near future when all these different types of Grays (or many of them) will show up. We can easily see how Harone, who channeled through Lyssa Royale and is a Zeta Gray, when he was trying to "comfort" us by saying there will be no invasion, he was truly manipulating us. What he said was that there can't even be an invasion, because that means that we humans are invading ourselves (referring to that all beings in this universe are humans)[2]. This, of course, is a clever way to justify their own presence on Earth.

The Grays, in all instances, except when the Sirians are using their template as space suits, are Social Memory Complexes (SMC) and Collective Consciousness. I don't think all the channeled entities who say they are SMC are Grays, however, because some of them are not even physical anymore, and others are probably hybrids of other branches of humanity, on other timelines, but they do have one thing in

common; they are SMC. Moreover, these channeled sources are doing their best to convince us that we should work on ourselves so we can ascend and eventually become SMC as well.

But why is that? If these future humans actually want to regain the human abilities that they once had (our abilities), why do they want us to evolve to become like them? We would think they'd rather see us keep our individuality and evolve as unique and separate beings, right? The answer must be manipulation. We must never forget that those entities, the time jumpers from the future, have been heavily brainwashed and manipulated by their masters, the Sirian Overlords. And their masters have taught them that the way to evolve in this universe is to become an SMC. To us it may not make sense, because we haven't yet come to the point when this will be an issue. Hence, we still think in terms of individuality.

I know that we've learned from the Law of One (such as the RA Material) that we are all working towards becoming one with Source (God), and that is our main goal. I object to that! In all honesty, I fell for this as well in the past when I first read the RA Material and thought it was great! I still think it's a good source of information, and I learned a lot from it, but it's biased because they are still caught in the 4% universe and they don't understand that. There are basic concepts that the RA people have incorrect, and therefore it affects the information as a whole, and we need to use good discernment when we read the Law of One books. Since the beginning of 2009, when I first came in contact with RA because of the Hidden Hand material, I have done excessive research into many fields, and my conclusion about humanity's goals, our purposes, where we're heading, and all that comes with it has changed quite drastically, as the reader may have noticed. I no longer subscribe to that we are working on becoming one (and thus a Social Memory Complex). We are here to explore the universe as individual versions of the Goddess energy, not as a group where all are One and have a various kind of collective thinking. The big difference between a collective group like that and separate beings like us is that the group agrees with each other, and if there are a few who don't agree with the rest, they will change their minds and give into the majority, because "the group is more important than the individual". This may be true under some circumstances, but is dangerous if made into a rule. If we become an SMC, individual thinking will be something of the past; you always have to bow down to the majority's decisions and the majority's view on things. This sounds like complete torture to me and doesn't even make sense. Here is a whole memory complex thinking one thing about something, instead of having millions of beings -- perhaps billions -- who could instead think individually and contribute so much more to the learning process. And in the extension of things, the Goddess, who created the universes in order to learn more about herself from an outside perspective, will learn more and quicker from individual thinking. One day, perhaps, our purpose will be to once again merge with the Goddess energy and go back from where we came, but that will be in a far distant future and nothing we even have to bother our minds with at this time (of course, on a multidimensional level it has already happened, as all time is simultaneous). We have more important issues to take care of.

It is definitely my understanding that in the KHAA, the goal is not to become SMC. This is just something that is coming out of the Machine Kingdom, because the Alliance wants an obedient army and an obedient class of slaves. It's obvious if we put ourselves in their shoes; wouldn't we do something similar if we were them and had the technology and power to do so? If we wanted complete power, the optimum would be to only have to deal with one mind and one will, which through manipulation would be one (Sirian) mind and one (Sirian) will, wouldn't you agree? I must add here, however, that an SMC is not completely one mind and one soul, but a Machine

Society where each individual still can think independently to a certain degree, but is forced to comply with the standard way of thinking on relevant issues. This will be more obvious as we move on through the paper.

The simple but ingenious program the Overlords apparently are trying to set up here, and are well in the process of doing, is to first possess the pure bloodlines; foremost those of ENKI's, but all pure Sirian or Orion bloodlines would work, and those bloodlines are present in the Global Elite and the Royal Families. Many religious leaders, cult leaders, business moguls and international bankers have them, too. This stage of the plan is more or less completed, as far as I can see. The Global Elite as we know them are on a top level well aware of what is happening, and they are more than willing to sacrifice themselves to the gods, and to hand over their bodies to them. I would suggest that it will happen in two stages:

1) The Sirian Alliance will simply use their souls as walk-ins and either kick out the soul that's already in there (per agreement), or the original soul will be made to go to sleep. This possession will mainly happen with the powerful bloodlines that are the sons and the daughters, and the grandsons and the granddaughters of the old Rockefellers and Rothschilds etc. Perhaps also with the older ones, even if they are just on the brink to step into their graves (many are in the 90's, like David Rockefeller, George Bush Sr., and Henry Kissinger). (There are also much older bloodlines, like Hidden Hand was talking about. They are so hidden that we haven't even heard about them). The Sirians don't really care, they just jump bodies when the old one dies. As a matter of fact, that is how it's done already amongst human Elite. For example, when an old Rockefeller is getting close to the time when he will die, he or she makes sure there is a grand daughter or a grandson who will soon have a baby, and there is an agreement between the old Rockefeller and the young bloodline couple that the elder will reincarnate in that baby body. Then the older Rockefeller is timing when a soul normally is entering the fetus and then he or she lies down on the bed and consciously dies, or gets an injection or similar. Then, as soon as the spirit reaches the ether, she bypasses the between lives area and instead immediately starts hovering around the fetus and takes the new body when appropriate. A few months later, it's in the news that Rockefeller so and so has had a baby, which indeed is the recently deceased Rockefeller (the last part is of course not mentioned). However, it doesn't always work even for the Elite. Sometimes another soul out in the astral is stronger and/or faster, and takes the fetus before the old Rockefeller, perhaps because she wants to have a super-wealthy lifetime. So the old Rockefeller soul misses out. Often, the young couple with the baby recognize their grandfather, and when they see it's not the grandfather, something awful may happen to the baby and the couple are seen shedding crocodile tears in the tabloids and in the newspapers. However, they make sure they are soon pregnant again, and the second time, it usually works better, and mean old granddaddy becomes their son or daughter.

2) The young bloodline generations who are getting married and have children will make sure their babies' bodies will have a Sirian soul. Thus, these babies grow up, and no one knows they are only human in body, but not in spirit.

In the beginning it's just a matter of establishing themselves here on Earth and draw as little attention to themselves as possible. We may notice on occasion that a powerful person, who often shows him or herself on TV has a slightly different personality all of a sudden. We will see this in particular if it is a person whom we know well from the media. Other than that, policies, laws and all the rest of it will probably follow a similar pattern that they do now, because these recently possessed humans are waiting for their 220 million friends to come riding in on the Wave. Then, when the Wave has passed,

and those who are ripe for Harvest are "tagged" for when they die and reach the astral, and everything else which will happen due to the Wave is over, the next step in the process will occur.

There are many secret societies today that are working on the "Second Coming" of the Christ. And I am not talking about the Christian version, although people will be quite confused at first over what is going on. We talked about the Ashtar Command and Lord Sananda, which may be the name Lord EA/ENKI will go by. We have already been prepared for his Second Coming in almost all religions (his first coming was as Jesus Christ). Everywhere, where astrology has any influence at all, the Age of Aquarius has been announced as the Age of EA, the "water-bearer", just like I presented him in Appendix II to Level II, which was basically an update on Michael Lee Hill. The Age of Pisces, which is just about to end, was the Age of Jesus, so in fact, EA will get two ages of worship -- at least!

All these secret societies I am talking about; whether they promote a new King or the Divine Feminine, have the same Grandmaster. It's not that the Divine Feminine is not the basic "religion", but it's being presented here, in our times, in a distorted form by certain secret societies. Hidden somewhere underground, arrived from the Pleiades, to where he fled when Atlantis was destroyed, perhaps even having a base under the ocean floor, like some people suggest, is Lord EA. There are indicators that he indeed has returned, and he may have been here for some time. His son MARDUK has probably, as LPG-C suggested, been here, ruling behind the scenes in his father's absence, more or less ever since they nuked Sodom and Gomorrah and Sinai Spaceport. Soon it is time for EA to brush off the dust from his cape and show himself to mankind. The moment when he will come as the Savior of mankind, as Lord Sananda, the Son of God, is coming closer. How will he present himself? I really don't know, but I don't think he will come in a cape, long Jesus-like hair, and a beard. I don't think he will look nearly as Jesus Christ is portrayed here in the west. It makes sense, however, that he comes as a spiritual leader and performs magical acts; fake and real. After all, the Orions are the inventors of magic.

What about the Anti-Christ? There is a chance the Alliance will play out that card too, or maybe not. In Level I I talked about the two factions of the Anunnaki (Sirians) -- the ENLIL clan (the RAM Clan) and the ENKI clan (The Serpent Clan). I believe this is a part of the big deception; they want us to believe that they are not united in their mission. Yes, there is infighting, but not on such a massive scale that they can't decide their common goal. EA and ENLIL may not be the most loving brothers in the universe, but they are working towards the same goal, and I don't think there is as much of a division as was presented by Sitchin and LPG-C. And MARDUK and his father, EA, are definitely on the same page. Remember when UTU contacted me? He said that now is the time for forgiveness. We need to forgive them, and they need to forgive us. He started promoting that we are one big family and without them we wouldn't exist, because they created us. Also, because of that, we are of the same flesh and blood and shouldn't fight or have any bad feelings towards each other.

That would have been just fine if he would have been honest. First of all, they didn't create us; we already existed. They only manipulated our DNA so we got trapped here; not a big deal, right? Not even worth mentioning, UTU. And why coming down here with soldiers and wipe out the Global Elite and those who have "suppressed us"? I told him what a disaster that would create. I think he hadn't expected that response. He didn't contact me after that, although he apparently kept an eye on me, according to A.R. Bordon.

So, are they coming down here to wipe out the Global Elite? No, I doubt it. I think he wanted to manipulate me, counting on that I would promote this invasion; especially after I'd posted this giant

data base called [illuminati News](http://illuminati-news.com) about the Global Elite. I *did* post his message, however, but with the disclaimer (<http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2011/10/18/authentic-message-from-the-king-of-the-anunnaki-please-read/>). I don't think they had any serious plans to do it that way, but he wanted to have something on me for the future, so they can discredit me. I was aware afterwards that this may be the case, but in the light of what I've been exposing since then, I don't think they stand much of a chance in that sense.

Here is one possibility of how the Second Coming will play out: Like I've said, the invasion is a silent one. When time is right, Lord Sananda will return, perhaps together with Lord Ashtar, and Sananda will be presented as the Second Coming, whether he does it all himself, or he has a team behind him who does it for him so that it becomes more credible. Once he is accepted as the Messiah, he will preach forgiveness and hand out amnesty for the Global Elite and all those who have done evil. He will probably give them a chance to prove themselves. If they are serious in their redemption, they will be redeemed; if not, they will be killed, but the world will be told they have gone to Hell, or something along those lines. Exactly how that will be done, your guess is as good as mine, but redemption will be a big part of EA's return, and most people will love it, because EA will bring Peace on Earth. Even his son, MARDUK, will be redeemed.

EA will tell us that humanity are all Divine and the sons and daughter of Father God in Heaven, the great YHWH, or Jehovah, or Allah, or Krishna, or whomever you want -- whatever religion you have, it will be told that it is all part of another major religion, which is the one that embraces them all. Even the Muslims will eventually accept Lord Sananda, because the Muslim leaders have by then been taken over by Sirian spirits. There will always be resistance to begin with, but that will be taken care of by the false Archangels and their Heavenly armies, which will be the Sirian Warriors. And they will literally descend from the heavens.

If we continue on this line of thought, once the false Second Golden Era is established and King EA and his son, Prince MARDUK, will reign openly on Earth, certain plans will be executed, slowly but surely. EA must arrive during a time of deep need; there has to be mass unemployment, bad economy, lots of old and new diseases which kill people on a global scale; perhaps also earth changes, such as mass volcano eruptions, hurricanes, flooding, etc. And after the Wave has passed, on some timelines, it will kill a lot of people who are not at all prepared for such a unifying event, and if there will be big earth changes, that's when it will happen. On those who are spiritually prepared, however, the Wave will mostly have a positive effect, because what it basically carries is an overload of energy that has been accumulated and will hit Earth, all at once. Our final "upgrade" will happen at that point, and if your neurology can handle it, because you're already prepared, you are ready to reach for the stars. So, in other words, we can see the alignment with the Galactic Center and the energetic communication between the Central Sun, our Sun, Mother Earth, and eventually mankind, as the Goddess Gaia's way to counteract her son's EA decision to create the Machine Kingdom and devolve mankind rather than letting them evolve in peace. Mother Goddess is giving those of her children (us) who still are loyal to her original wishes a version of herself, a New Earth branching out in different probabilities, to evolve without destructive technology.

This is when the splitting of the worlds will really be noticed. Those who see through the deception of the Second Coming will go their own ways, and just like now build their own local universes, and the splitting will start going much faster. In just a few generations, there will be many different Earths that are no longer just probabilities, but inhabited by humans who have started new timelines where they can express their multidimensionality so much easier. That will be the *real* New Golden Age! On these

timelines, the Sirians and their Machine Kingdom will no longer exist, because those realities will no longer vibrate within the same frequency range!



Figure 4. A near future "SmartCity", an endless super metropolitan where the Machine Kingdom will be established.

However, that's the subject for the next paper. Let's go back to EA, the Sirian Alliance and their plans for humanity. Peace and Order will be established on Earth. A global economy will be established as well and many people worldwide will once again find employment. What has been destroyed in potential disaster areas will be reconstructed, but this time, instead of restoring the old towns and cities, new mega cities will be built; the so-called *SmartCities*. These will be, like I've mentioned many times before, huge metropolitans, where Tokyo and New York will look like suburbs (and probably will be). The justification for building these SmartCities will be to create jobs for everybody. Lord EA promises that in his Paradise, everybody will have a job and a roof over their heads. And beside him on the podium or in the Television seat will be humans who he says have helped him prepare for this "Second Coming". Who knows? Michael Lee Hill and A.R. Bordon will be two of them, James of the WingMakers another? There will be no more poverty and everybody will have what they basically need. Who can resist such a vision, unless they know about the deception that is planned in the future? EA counts on humanity's laziness and that they prefer to be taken care of rather than doing the work themselves. In fact, he will be correct; people will almost think it's too good to be true and can't understand how someone would rather go out in the woods and live!

The bottom line is that the intruders will do what they can to bond with us at first. So here is another possibility how the Second Coming will play itself out: If the Sirians at all tell us who they are, which is plausible, it could very well be announced by world leaders when the Golden Age is already in place and people feel calm, safe, and secure. Do you remember the picture of those old farts who were in charge in the old Soviet Union, and how they stood on this giant balcony in Kremlin, waving at the people in the streets? I get this same picture of the future in my head, only this time it will be a whole lot friendlier. The new world leaders, who are nothing but grown up Sirians, who have incarnated into human bodies and taken the seats of power, will stand at the podium and make an announcement. They will tell the peoples of the world that they have had help in creating this utopia; this fantastic Paradise of peace,

love and light. Then they will present the Sirian leaders, who will tell everybody that they obviously, as everybody can see, have come in peace, and intend to help humanity with the transition into world peace where everybody will be taken care of. People will look at them as Gods, indeed, and Prince EA, Lucifer himself, will take charge! The Sirians will tell us that they are our ancestors, and that's why they look exactly like us (of course they do; they have taken human bodies). If the violent past from Mesopotamian times is brought up, the Sirians will ask for forgiveness and that the past needs to be forgiven, or we will be stuck in karma none of us wants to deal with. Peace and forgiveness is a much smarter way to go. They'll tell us that they are our brothers and sisters, mothers and fathers; whatever rocks the boat.

Many people want to believe, so they believe. Many want to give away their personal authority, because after all, that's what they've always been doing, so they will give it all in the hands of these godlike, "peaceful" intruders. People want to see friends and salvation in those star beings, so that is what they are shown.[4]

As the reader may notice, it will be very hard to distinguish between friend and foe if you are not trained. Aren't you glad you have persisted and studied and studied in order to learn what is going on and what is about to happen? That's not a coincident, you know. Only a small percentage of humanity has the willpower to do that -- most people have other priorities, which will not save them, but they don't care. Still, we must look at these people, too, as our friends and co-travelers, because without them we wouldn't be where we are. Everybody who managed to incarnate on Earth during the nano-second did so because they wanted to live in these energies and contribute with something. That "something" has built up a lot of energy that has helped you and I to get where we are. This has indeed been a co-creation; we have all helped in making it happen.

Those who have read Marshall V. Summers' channeled books, *The Allies of Mankind*, may notice that these beings indeed are on the same wavelength as I am in regards to this. They, too, say it will be a silent take-over, and it will be fairly easily done, because humanity is still mostly asleep. Like with all channeled material, we have to be discerning, but there is some good stuff in Summers' books and briefings. I would recommend them, at least to show there are more people than I who have come to a similar conclusion, albeit they are not many -- yet. [Their website is here.](#)

New technology will be introduced in a never-ending stream, and people will drool over all the fun devices that come out on the market. To be able to buy them, however, they need to leave their old towns and cities and move into these new SmartCities where the jobs are. People may ask how can they create so many jobs when machines are taking over more and more? Well, we are thinking in terms of 7 billion people on the planet. This will not be the case when the SmartCities have been built. Like I said above, the Second Coming will probably not happen until a lot of people have died. The Sirians need a certain amount of human slave workers who can produce what they need. Personally, I think the Superwave will take care of much of the population problem.

Eventually, the smaller cities will be more or less abandoned. The bigger businesses that used to be the main employers will of course move into the SmartCities, and the smaller businesses will not be able to sustain themselves, because there will not be enough people left in town to buy their products. So they will either go bankrupt, be bought out, or be liquidated. We will start seeing ghost towns everywhere as we drive out of the SmartCities, where either no one lives, or it will be a place where lawless people live; if such people will even exist in EA's Golden Age, that is. In the beginning I'm sure there will, but the more the New World Order establishes itself on Earth in this particular frequency

band, the tighter Lord EA will make the rope for the citizens. He will not tolerate any rebellion, and crime will be taken care of in its cradle and with help from frequency machines. Crime is only allowed amongst the Elite, but people will never know. People will police each other, because EA will promote a world in peace, and the smallest crime will be reported. This kind of policing each other is very easily established in a covert tyranny, where people think they are doing something good when they are reporting their neighbor for planting marijuana in their backyard. This was done all the time in Nazi Germany, too.

Some of the smaller towns will probably be the home of those who don't agree with Lord EA's policies and technological society; people such as you and I, perhaps? Groups of like-minded will do their own thing and survive outside the SmartCities, and without any major technology. They will grow their own food and live close to nature, because they understand who Mother Earth is, and they respect her, love her, and support her, knowing they are her children. These are the people who will create the true Golden Age, which will take them out to the stars, where their real soul family is waiting!

III. The Hybridization Program

The Alliance has come to understand the importance with being among us instead of controlling us on a distance, from another dimension. They need the blood relation, so they can feel what we feel (in whatever capacity this is possible); they want to have sex and need our reproduction abilities, so they can come back and reincarnate into the same bloodline -- bloodlines which don't have the amnesia program and perhaps not even the hologram we are subjected to. And they want to bond with us, because this creates allegiance^[3]. They are here to establish themselves; they want humanity to believe in them and to serve them because we see that this is the best thing to do in order to live in a better world. This time they want our *full* agreement; they want us to go towards our own demise with a smile on our face.

It's important for them that we bond with them; at least in the beginning, before they can slowly but surely add more oppressive rules and laws to the picture again. They truly want us to believe that we live in a new Golden Age. This is why forgiveness is a big part of their program; we need to forgive our oppressors, so they can continue to oppress us. They will address our good hearts and say that now is the time to act like One Humanity so we can build something new. The Illuminati bloodlines need to be forgiven, they will say. At first, when the truth about what is going on behind the scenes is revealed to us more and more, people will probably get very angry, even infuriated. Some will want to execute the whole pack overnight. It could be that riots start happening in the streets all over the world, and the military has to take care of it; perhaps even martial law will be applied in certain areas, or even countries.

However, sooner or later, someone with a very glib tongue will calm people down and suggest amnesty. The authority, as well, may step forward and apologize to the people, saying they have had time to think and will step down.

The question is if there will be any more elections after that. The United Nations will be infected by Sirian leaders, and they will suggest that to stop this oppression once and for all and give all peoples of the world a similar chance, we need to unite into a One World with One People. Someone with a smooth tongue -- perhaps EA himself -- will be able to seduce the masses into accepting this. They may even use frequency programs to do it, which will work as a form of hypnosis, ensuring people that this is

the way to go. And if this is what the Sirians want, this is what they will get; there is no doubt about it! Humanity is way too ignorant to understand what is going on. Only those who vibrate on a higher frequency will see through this seduction. Some will warn their fellow man, but will rarely prevail. Few people will see through the deception, because it's very well planned.

We will see if things happen in this order and fashion or not; at least this was the plan a few years ago, but things may have changed. Whatever it is they are planning at the moment, it has to unite people, and the United Nations was set up for this purpose and will most probably have a great role to play in future changes; it is still very active, perhaps more so than ever before.

iv.i. What happened to the Microchip Program?

Peace will be brought to the Middle East as well; the Israeli and Palestinean conflict will stop only because their leaders will be possessed or taken over and see to that it happen. The Alliance will certainly work their way towards peace as quickly as it is possible. And who knows how far they have come in the "microchip process"; if it's already completed they will have no problem calming the masses down. Speaking of microchips; this was a big issue a few years ago, and should still be, in my opinion. However, I'm no longer so sure about that it will happen with a chip through the skin. I am much more convinced that it's going to be interdimensional microchips. If the take-over is in the stage I'm concerned that it is, the chip process is more than likely already completed. Again, if you read this or similar material, I doubt the chip has power over you, or you wouldn't seek this type of information. Even the chip must have its frequency band to operate. One would think they are able to include higher vibrations in the chip so sincere truthseekers would be included, but all I can say is, I hope not. If so, the chips may not yet be activated. Are we strong enough to resist if worse comes to worse? I am not so sure about that we are, but on the other hand, there wouldn't be any star beings and star races having this sincere faith in us if they knew we would be under the control of these monitored frequencies. After all, I know many of us are protected even if we don't know it.

The Overlords know that we will be a minority and not be a threat to the Kingdom; we will not even try to rebel against them. So it may be just easier to laugh us off and let the kids learn in school about us, saying, "There are those eccentric people who don't want to be part of our society. They are into witchcraft, sacrifice, and worse things, so stay away from them. They are savages. And can you believe it? They don't have *any* of our cool devices? What kind of life is that? And after all, they could have, if they only came and blended in with us, but they rather live there by themselves. Be cautious! The safest thing we all can do is to not leave the SmartCities." It could be that easy; they knowing that not too long into the future, the worlds will split, and those renegades will "disappear" into their world, anyway. Perhaps it's less work for them to do it that way, or I may just be gullible.

I am not sure what exactly is going to happen in this crucial matter, but I know one thing -- we are protected! Those who are here to raise the frequency are protected from the KHAA! This should be enough for the Sirians to stay away, and I truly believe it is! And after all; if the Alliance doesn't have our agreement anymore, they can't do much.

iv.ii. The Hybridization Program Revisited

At least at first, the Sirian Alliance is not here to take our reproduction abilities away from us; quite the opposite. They need it; especially for themselves. They want to establish themselves here, and they can't live and breathe here without our bodies, or bodies they themselves have created through genetic engineering and manipulation.

While humanity has lived in relative ignorance to what is happening around them, a lot of different star races have been interfering with our freedoms. The Orion Group (a term I will use from hereon when it's important to include EA/ENKI, the Orion Prince of Light, in the equation) are master geneticists and the genetic programming and upgrading when comes to mankind has never totally ceased. Now, around the nano-second, it's been more intense than it's been since ancient times when Homo sapiens was created. The goal is to create a more able slave, who can do more without getting tired, not needing 8 hours of sleep. They need workers who can work around the clock again, just like when they were mining in South Africa, and the workers had to labor until they fell down dead and were replaced with a younger and stronger work force. This time around it's not so much a matter of letting people die from exhaustion as it is to find a genetic formula which can make a stronger, more endurable worker. In addition to this, or perhaps in conjunction with this, they want to create Supersoldiers. So these two projects are very important right now and go hand in hand.

A third thing to mention here is that mining is certainly not something in the past. Very soon we will see the mining business sky-rocketing; it will be one of the fields where many desperate unemployed people will find work. The reader may have seen in the news lately how there has been an alleged increase in asteroids in Near Earth Space? Many of these, I'm sure, are already hollowed-out and are maneuvered by Sirian pilots; they just want us to get used to their presence, step by step. In the past they would have been silent about it, but not anymore. More and more Sirians are returning, and they are parked in space, all over the solar system, hidden in their asteroids. But that's mainly not what I wanted to tell the reader.

In the news, they have talked about asteroid mining. Scientists are being interviewed on CNN and ABC News, and what have you, being extremely excited over the many asteroids in space, close to Earth (not all of them are spaceships). They say we have the technology to go up there and mine them! They should be overloaded with precious metals and other stuff which is very valuable here on Earth. While we are at it, we can also hollow them out, the scientists say, and perhaps make them suitable as space stations! This is where the many jobs will be! And this is what the hybridization program is leading towards; getting strong workers, who can endure the harsh conditions in space, so they won't have to come down to Earth to recover every so often. I mentioned this as well in Level III, "[Paper #2: In Wait for Things to Come!](#)" Water will not be a problem, either, because they say that there will be enough water in the asteroids to hydrate the astronauts.

Interestingly enough, I listened to a Pleiadian lecture yesterday, which was from around September-October 2012, where they, too, talked about hollowed-out asteroids! I always fell out of my chair. They said that in the future, on one timeline, Mother Earth, the beloved Goddess, will be so polluted and destroyed that many people will move out in space. This will be one reason for mining asteroids, they said (and when that lecture was given, the asteroid mining had still not been in the news). They said we will hollow them out and live in them; not all humanity, but many will. After that, we will start conquering space, they said, but not as a friendly species, because we will live under a tyranny. So we

come both as explorers and conquerors. At this time in the future, we are no longer humans, but cyborgs. In some ways, we can be compared with Arnold Schwarzenegger in the movie, "*The Terminator*", in that they have created the perfect Supersoldier that is half human and half machine, and who is very hard to kill. Also, this type of being can quite easily resist the harsh conditions in space(!) Eventually, the ET/human tyranny will reach them in the Pleiades. They also say that no one will let us on the Moon; there is too much going on there; too much alien activity, and they don't want humans there. Otherwise, the Moon could have been considered as a future population project for mankind if Earth is no longer able to house us, but this will never be the case, they say.



Figure 5. Arnold Schwarzenegger as "The Terminator"

I find this quite stunning, to say the least. Here I have sat researching these things and also used my intuition to look in hopefully the right places, and then, in a short amount of time, I get most of it confirmed by one source after another! I'm thrilled in one way, but at the same time wish I was wrong (albeit I know better than to think I am).

As we know, there are more beings out there who are manipulating the DNA in abductees. We have the Grays -- us in the future, as discussed and proven to be the case, in a previous paper. They have their own agenda, and just like the Orion Group, they are without emotions, but for a different reason than Lucifer and his Fallen Angels. Also, the Grays know we are them in the past, so even if they hurt us, they are only hurting themselves, so what's the big deal? As long as they get what they want, the end justifies the means.

I'm sure the reader remembers Harone, the "Master Geneticist" from Lyssa Royals channeling; he himself a Gray, discussed in one of my previous papers. In her excellent book, "*Visitors from Within*", Lyssa has dedicated a chapter to how hybridization is being done. This procedure is described in detail in the previous Level III paper named, "*Paper #4: Channeled Entities Part II -- Channeling the Grays*", Section IV, "[How a Hybrid is Created](#)". It could be a good idea to review that section again, because we need to know, and we need to remember how it's done.

I am mentioning that there will be different programs running side by side for a reason. If you think about it, this is how different timelines are created. We have earlier talked about different probabilities, based on thought processes, where some of them we act upon, and some of them we don't. Those which we act upon become realities, but those we don't act upon, or quickly abandon, become probabilities and will not be acted upon to their full extent in the Multiverse.

Now, as we are talking about the different hybridization projects, we are no longer talking about probabilities, but different timelines. The hybridization done by the Orion Group will lead in one direction, while that done by the future humans, the Grays, will lead in another direction, and yet another splitting of worlds will branch out from the Machine Kingdom timeline.

Another faction of humanity will experience a big food crisis, which has actually already begun. Experts are desperately looking for alternative food sources. In the long run, the solution they will come up with is to instead genetically alter humanity in a manner so we don't need food. These beings will be half humans, half machines. They are the cyborgs who will go out and conquer space to search for their "Creators", which eventually will lead them to the Pleiades. A war will break out that humanity will win, and a tyranny will start in the Pleiades. From that tyranny, a future renegade group will be created, who will start researching where this tyranny started and why. Their research will lead them back to the nano-second here on Earth, where timelines merged and then branched off. On one timeline, a faction of humanity will go to the Pleiades. So, the Pleiadians came back in time in spirit, as a collective, and started channeling through Barbara Marciniak in 1988, in hope to be able to have at least a portion of humanity raise their frequency enough for the destructive timeline not to happen, and stay as an abandoned probability.

Their goal is to have us create at least one timeline to begin with, where we can evolve without technology and thus keep our humanity intact. If they hadn't appeared, they claim (and I believe them), there would be no "natural" timeline, only a Machine Timeline. And by contacting us and by educating us, they also release their own karma, which went way back to Atlantis, where they created the Nephilim and did other destructive things. So, if the Pleiadians are correct, this particular cyborg timeline will not happen, or from what I have picked up, these space-faring humans will be redirected by this renegade Pleiadian group and will never reach the Pleiades. What will happen with them, I do not know, because the Pleiadians haven't told us yet. This is probably because no one has asked! It could be that these cyborgs, looking entirely like machines inside, but half humans and half robots, will never be created, or they will, but are not going to reach the Pleiades. The Pleiadians, however, tell us to watch out for abdication of our bodies! Humanity is unique and divine, and the alternations that are planned and have been going on for decades now, are not in any manner going to enhance humanity in the long run.

There are other timelines that are going to be created as well, unless someone stops that from happening, which doesn't seem to be the case (see Paper #4 again). The Grays are coming, as we know, from different locations and times in the future, and that's why they look different from each other; they are in different stages of development. They, however, in contrast to the Pleiadians, are generally not interested in erasing timelines; they are just here to figure out secret codes in our DNA, so they can take those secrets with them into the future and regain human emotions and reproduction abilities. All this put together is the main reason why it's absolutely imminent that you and I never ever get involved in these things and instead create our own timelines!

If you hadn't totally grasped why from reading earlier papers, are you starting to see a certain picture emerge now? God knows what will happen in all the chaos that is created as we speak; certain timelines may be altered from the future and cease to exist, and so will the beings living in them -- just like their lives never happened, or their lives will be altered in the Multiverse, so that their entire lives will be different. This is why it's so incredibly important to educate oneself, can you see that? If we fully understand what is going on, and the consequences that can be the end result of experimentation and timeline issues, we realize that we need to step -- not backwards and not forwards, but *aside!* We need to step aside and let the trains run to their destinations while we walk away from the railroad tracks and into the wilderness, sit down in Mother Nature, talk to her and talk to her creations that are all around us in form of plants and animal life, and even the soil itself. Let's show her that we love her and respect her and know that she is alive, and that she is the Goddess manifested to have a 3D, 4D, 5D experience etc., in her own universe. Let her know that we understand that we are her children, and it is our duty to guard her Living Library and start using it the way it was intended. Tell her that there are those of us who are willing to build and guard the new version of herself and do our absolute best for this disaster not to happen again. We are the New Humans; the Aware Humans! Let's tell her that we are very grateful for being chosen by her to be her Guardians and her special creation, and that she is our true Mother.

Then, we can live wherever we want, in places where we can create our own reality the way we want it, in a way that makes us happy and honors the planet from which we were born. This doesn't mean we need to build a cabin out in the wilderness, let our beards and hair grow, and isolate ourselves totally from everything. Of course, it's nothing wrong with doing that either, and that way always live close to nature, but that was not the only way of living that Mother Earth intended for us. It's nothing wrong to use the resources Mother Earth has if we do it with respect, and thank the Earth for what she's giving us. We can build houses, even cities if we want to. We can use some technology, which will really benefit us as individuals and as a group. We just need to be sure we plant new trees and vegetables when we use them.

The important part is that we create our own local universe, which I have stressed many, many times. Let the insanity reign all around us. Know that it is there -- always be aware -- but don't let it affect you or be part of your own space and your own reality. If you do this, you may notice in the extreme that a hurricane is destroying everything in the town next to you, or even in parts of your own town, but your house will still be standing when it's all over. This actually happened to my wife when she was younger and raised the kids as a single mother in Hawaii. A terrible hurricane swept over the island and tore houses to the ground all around her, but when it was all over, her house was the only house that had not been affected by the hurricane. Trees had fallen all around her property and sort of isolated her, but it showed afterwards that she was the only one on that part of the island who still had water. So it is definitely possible and it's not a fairytale or wishful thinking -- it works!

All the three "Levels of Learning" which are now coming towards a completion, have all been about educating those who are ready to learn what is really going on. When you are finished reading, you should feel a great calm inside you and an assurance that you can manage your own reality much better than people in your environment who have not taken part of this material. You will feel much stronger and mentally stable than you did before you started. You will also feel that you have raised your vibration considerably compared to before. This will help you to make decisions which will be survival for you and your environment, and you feel inside that you are ready for the "Splitting of the Worlds".

V. Life in the SmartCities

Maybe they will even call it the Golden Age, or perhaps they will call it the New Age, and maybe they will stop the year count and start again from Year 1, I don't know. But I have no doubt that after sometime of unrest, the majority of mankind will go along with the Sirian program, because that's what seems to be the only thing that makes sense to them. It's too seductive to say no. The technology and the "comfort" people will be promised if they follow the Golden Age Plan is just too incredible for people to resist.

The Overlords know what they are doing, although they start to become quite predictable by now. If we for now forget Nazi Germany, Tesla, and a few other examples, the U.S. Government was in the early 1950s visited by the Sirians (whom the channeled material call the "Orion Group") in their "space suits", presenting technology that could bring the United States fast forward to become the most powerful country in the world, and outdo the Soviet Union almost overnight. And of course, these visitors promised to keep this treaty they were creating between the two. In exchange they wanted humans they could abduct and experiment on. We have heard that story before. The reason I bring it up again is because that's where things started to take off. In fact, they were visited by more than one group, the story goes, and the "good guys" were rejected by the U.S. President, while the "bad guys" won his trust.

Shortly after that we started building giant computers; clumsy and impractical in the beginning (they sometimes took up a whole building). Since then, technology has developed superfast. The U.S. Government, on that level, was stupid enough to trust the star beings. First of all, they abducted much more people than they were allowed to, and they didn't bring all of them back, either. But not only that! These "Grays" visited other governments in other countries, too, and offered the same, or similar things; included in the visitations was the U.S. competitor, the Soviet Union.^[5] What it led to was a new technological era, which many scientists wanted to name the "Second Industrial Revolution", because everything happened so fast. Soon we were in space (years before Jurij Gagarin -- unofficially), and a few decades later we had the PC and the Internet. Once Wi-Fi was established, the cell phone industry took off and the computer programs (the software) and the devices (the hardware) became smaller and smaller. Today there is hardly any teenager who doesn't own an iPod, iPad, or a smart phone of some kind (everything is called "smart" these days; deliberately so), and it basically go for adults too, although we may not always have the latest editions. However, the next generation of adults will!

Now, park your car outside a collage or a university anywhere in the United States, close to a crosswalk which the students will use. Then watch. As the students show up when it's time to go home, or in the morning when they arrive, everybody, without exceptions, are texting on one of these small devices. Friends may walk in groups of 5-10 people, but they are barely talking to each other; they are busy texting somebody else. Also, they are not lifting their heads to see if cars are coming that may run over them, but just cross the street. Most of them have learned to see with their peripherals if a vehicle or bicycle is coming. But the rest of the mind is lost in the little device.

What do I mean when I say "the rest of the mind is lost", actually? Think about that. Where is their consciousness? Is it in the body? No. Is it in that little device? Yes, very much so. What is consciousness? Most would say, the soul. So, the soul is leaving the body, "squeezing" itself into that little tiny phone device and is becoming part of that machine and whatever is going on in there. The body, on the other hand, is going on auto pilot. And it's doing so *literally!* There is no one home in those teenage bodies, and for one thing; they are wide open for possession.

Still, we have only seen the beginning of this. What we are experiencing now is what the "gods" experienced thousands of years ago. They, too, had those little devices they called Meš, which held a lot of information, and which they fought over. Now we're there again, but this time it's the humans doing the same thing as the gods did then. Anyway, this will be developed further, with better and better technology, which will totally seduce the population. It's very scary when we see our children already having their souls sucked into these devices, which I can tell you are Stone Age compared to what is to come. Are you still doubting that man and machine will become one and the same?

What I am trying to say here is that the Overlords have already prepared us for the Golden Age, which I call the Machine Kingdom, by giving us all these "teasers", because that's all it is. We think we're technologically advanced now; well, wait and see. Then, when they come to us and present the real "gifts" to humanity, few people will say no. All disputes will be forgotten and forgiven. If it wasn't for the destructiveness of all this, it would be a perfect way to unite us! And unite us it will!

Now, there's another side to this as well. We may think that the Internet is a brilliant network which is connecting people all over the world, so we can share our knowledge, our lives, our cultures, and more with each other, and become more like "one people". Others think that it's a perfect tool to share information that would otherwise be censored, or not allowed to reach out to a larger public. Those who never would write an article in their entire life if it was up to them, now gladly create their own blogs and start blogging like it had been their life purpose all the time. But what is really going on here? Why is this allowed? Many ask me why they let people like me expose things like this on the World Wide Web.

Here is one answer. Alien star beings don't understand the human psyche; we are a mystery to them. They have studied us on a distance for centuries -- yes, even millennia -- and they have abducted us, but still not figured us out. The reader knows it's because we are Divine and the direct children of the Mother Goddess, and we possess her Fire and have a code embedded in our DNA which the ETs want in order to understand what we are. The Sirian Alliance, and many other star beings in the background, want to understand our emotions and how we tick. The Internet, with its Facebook, Twitter, LinkedIn, Google+, and other programs where people willingly share their information, is what these star beings want. They are studying us through the Internet to see how we function, and they are quite confused to say the least. Not even Lucifer himself totally understands, because not even he was born with the qualities that humankind has, and this, too, makes him jealous and quite revengeful. Now, when they think they have figured out much of what makes us tick, the Alliance has finally decided they can start mingling with us for real and blend in. If they don't understand us, they will never be able to blend in with us; we would soon notice there is something different with them.

v.i. Welcome to the Machine!

Once the new agreement with mankind is made, and the Sirian Alliance is allowed by the majority of us to operate here, and not only that, but to operate as our executives, things will go fast. The Overlords know that they are safe, and no star race will interfere, because they have humanity's consent to be here. So, a majority of mankind is going to screw up again; this time it's going to be a devastating choice! Building these mega metropolitans called SmartCities are going to be the big priority, and it will happen in no-time. More or less simultaneously, the mining project on the asteroids will start taking off as well. Many unemployed people will find themselves as miners on asteroids in Near Earth Space; mostly young people, of course, who have the stamina to do this. Mass education in this field will also

be a priority. Of course, eventually the mining project will be taken over by human hybrids, the bio-machines, but we're not yet really there.

How EA and his cohorts are going to present themselves to humanity will determine how the space program will develop. I would think that in the long run it would be more beneficial for them to present themselves as our saviors and put EA, or someone he's appointing as the CEO of the world and the chairman of the United Nations. The economy can't be saved the way currency is working in the world today and the unemployment rate and a new financial low will definitely be in the stars. Regardless of how these star beings will present themselves, they need to choose the correct opportunity when we need help the most. If we're going to accept an overt alien intervention of sorts, we'd better be desperate. And with all this denial of UFOs and star beings, it doesn't seem like an easy task. However, I just read about that FBI has released a paper written in the 1950s, I believe, which has now been declassified together with a lot of other information on Al Capone, Ted Bundy etc. This particular paper was about three UFO crashes involving 3 feet tall aliens who had been recovered from saucer-shaped spaceships. The person who is in charge of the FBI library was interviewed by the media, and he said that of all the amazing stuff that has been released to the public, this short document was the one which got the most hits! So, Hollywood, the media, and the alternative media have done a good job educating people about UFOs and aliens lately, it seems like, and raised the interest. In some respect, the Sirians are actually grateful for all the different UFO theories out there on the Internet (most of them being incorrect), because it helps them catching people's interest. This makes an overt, "friendly" invasion more possible. Look at Dr. Steven Greer in this respect; would you doubt whom he's working for?

Even if I may be wrong, let's for now go for the hypothesis that it will be a silent takeover, however -- only because that seems to be the easiest way to go about it, and we want to present all alternatives we can think of. If they just blend in, they don't need to explain who they are and what they are doing here. The "savior" will be a combination of "brilliant minds" (EA and his cohorts) who have placed themselves in executive positions and can present quick solutions to the world. Maybe the whole thing with a Maitreya/Messiah in the sense we are thinking of it is just a distraction after all. Perhaps those who are waiting for a powerful deity to take over their "prepared hybrid bodies" are actually going to be used for something entirely different, which we haven't figured out yet. It will be interesting to see, because if that is the case, it will happen soon, in our own lifetime.

People will be offered jobs in the SmartCities, but not in the old cities, so there will be a mass evacuation of the towns and cities we know of today. The Overlords will figure out a way so that everybody will get a job eventually, but they also need to concentrate on reducing the world population. The Sirians certainly don't need seven billion people anymore; it's way too many to control. If there is a silent invasion all along, wars and conflicts can continue like "business as usual" -- no problem. The Golden Age of peace and harmony can very well wait until the population is on a manageable level. We also see already now how more and more young people are being infertile, and couples can't have kids. Some will adopt and some will pay ten thousands of dollars, or more, to get impregnated artificially. However, many won't be able to afford it, which of course is the plan. Make it too expensive for common people, and that will take care of a part of the problem. A food crisis could take care of some reduction of the population, while implanted diseases in form of incurable new viruses, created in laboratories and released on the public, will help out to some large degree. Other means could be H.A.A.R.P. induced catastrophes of a major kind, like giant earthquakes, floods, and volcano eruptions, tornadoes etc. I am sure there is no shortage of ideas how to reduce the population tremendously, and I am quite positive that it will happen one way or the other. All this will preferably be over and done with before the invaders will start working on the later plans, such as SmartCities. Therefore, let us assume

that we are dealing with a much lesser population when we continue here. And let's not forget the Superwave.



Figure 6. Aaron McCollum, "Supersoldier" in Sirian service.

What people will notice when they move into the SmartCities is that most of what has been promised will actually become true. People will get roofs over their heads and jobs will be distributed as needed; almost like in a Communistic society. Things will be very different from how they are now, because the control policies will change. The invaders want to start building their Kingdom so that Supersoldiers can be created and trained as quickly as possible. Supersoldiers already exist, and quite a few of them, such as Aaron McCollum, have been interviewed by Project Camelot's Bill Ryan and Kerry-Lynn Cassidy^[7]. The soldiers that already exist in the Secret Government mind control programs usually don't remember anything from their missions. Afterwards, keywords or a key phrase is communicated to them and they forget all about it. These Supersoldiers are often time travelers, advanced remote viewers (nano-travelers), and shapeshifters (which works just like I've explained in Level II; you manifest whatever you want via your avatar), and they can bi-locate. They have been reported to be able to cloak themselves as trees and sometimes whole forests to distract enemies. This has been done both on Earth and on other, distant planets, according to whistle-blowers and metaphysical sources such as the Pleadians. McCollum, for example, has quite a story to tell. He is, of course, a multiple personality through trauma-based mind control such as MK-ULTRA and its many offspring programs like Project Monarch and Project Mannequin. Today's Supersoldiers are often 100% human, but the PTB have for a long time also experimented with human hybrids, who may more easily be able to do the job.

The idea with hybrids who are half biological and half machine, doing the work as Supersoldiers, is their apparent invincibility. These days, due to Sirian-Orion technology, more or less any body part can be replaced quickly with a machine part which corresponds with an injured organ. You're a soldier in a war and you lose a leg or an arm? No problem. They throw you aside and quickly transplant a machine part that can work just as well as a real arm. Then it's back to battle again. A few days later, one of your legs is blown off by a grenade? So what? There is a mechanical leg ready to be attached, working just as

well as a biological leg. Do you think I'm exaggerating? I'm not. This is already being done (see fig. 7). This young lady just got a machine arm implanted, which follows the commands from her mind, just like a real arm.

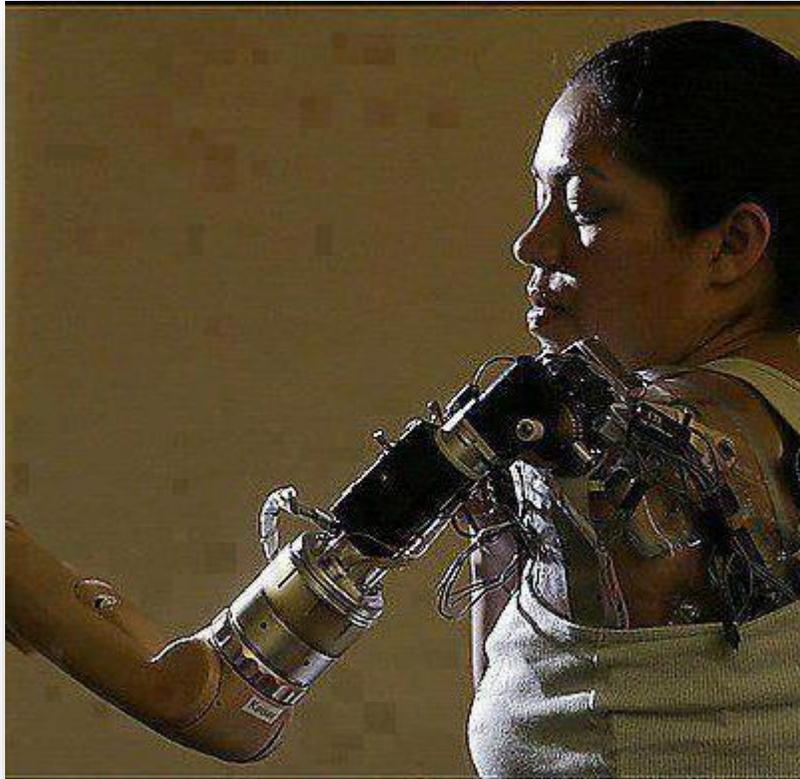


Figure 7. Claudia Mitchell, the first woman to have a "bionic arm", which follows the signals from the brain, just like a normal arm

Figure 7 is copied from a Facebook page by one of the leading UFO researchers in the field. He posted this picture, and the followers of his Facebook commented on it. There were a lot of comments, and they were done by those who are supposed to be "in the know" in the UFO and exopolitical fields (as much as you can be in-the-know). All of them were very excited and made comments like, "science go!"; "Science rocks!" and "I have friends who came back from war with amputated limbs. They could have benefitted from this. Science go!" No one realized what it is that is being promoted with this kind of technology -- no one. Everybody thought it was being done for the benefit of mankind. That is very sad. I am not saying people won't benefit from such implants, but the point of making them is not because science has developed something as a favor to mankind. It's a part of showing off how it will be in the Machine Kingdom, and it's being promoted in the media, naturally, so people can respond like these "enlightened" researchers and truthseekers. Do you believe me now when I say that the Machine Kingdom will be creeping up on us?

The Sirians will probably be eager to meet our needs in the beginning, and the new illusionary freedoms will sit pretty well with mankind. Work will bring income so that people can buy the products, and the whole cycle of commerce will start working again. H.A.A.R.P. and similar institutions will be

expanded, and mind control happen on a global scale by frequency (this is why it's so important that we keep our own raised frequency intact), which will keep people in check. Once the population is reduced to the optimal amount, wars and certain lethal diseases will suddenly stop and cease to exist. Now the trick is to keep the population on that level, and there are many ways to do that. One method, which will definitely be implemented, is to make mankind infertile. How will they do that? By creating cyborgs.

Keep in mind that what I am describing now is a long process, although there are those who say it will all be put in place and quite functional by 2034, thanks to nano-technology and the Big Pharma. If this is correct, and nanobots are put into our medicine, I agree with the Pleiadians. Nevertheless, mankind will soon find themselves surrounded by advanced technology, based on nano-tech. People will start working long hours and not have time for serious relationships, and they will also lose the skills how to interrelate with other humans. Their homes will be cleaned by robots who will be more and more sophisticated. These robots will then be made to look like sexy males and females and even have genitals, skin, and all the rest of it to make them look and act like human beings. Instead of having intimate relationships with each other, people will prefer to have sex with the robots. No responsibilities go with it, and when the act is over, they don't need to pay any more attention to the robot. Many, many people will find this convenient. Today we are deciding whether gay couples should be able to marry per law or not, but in the future the issue of marriage will be raised in regards to whether humans should be able to marry their robots or not. This is very likely, in my opinion.

People will love their small devices and disappear into the world of virtual reality, leaving the body vacant, spending almost all of their spare time in virtual reality, which is just another hologram within a hologram. The Machine Kingdom is basically a thought form out there in the universe, and once that thought form is acted upon, the machines can eventually get their own intelligence. This is something the WingMakers are warning us about as well with their half allegorical and half realistic "Animus", which I spent a whole paper on in Level I. The realistic part of it is that the Anima do exist as our future selves -- the Grays.

Eventually, this is the direction quite a few timelines will take; the Sirians want to create the Supersoldiers, who don't need food and don't need sex, but still have a biological mind and a soul. This, and much more, is explained in the concept of "Transhumanism", which we will get into now. It's a very scary future that is painted for us, because nano-technology has so many potentials. However, in the wrong hands..!

VI. When the Robots Outsmart us!

Dirk Bruere is a British scientist and magician, which are two trades that go hand in glove; one can't work without the other. Dirk contacted me after had read some of my papers and said that his material could be of assistance for me. He has written a book called, "TechnoMage" and a number of articles and essays on the subject of nano-technology, singularity, cyborgs and "Artilect" (artificial intellect). I started reading from his website, <http://zerostate.net/> (another websites of his is, <http://www.neopax.com/>), and found his material fascinating to say the least, and has the scientific backup I need.



Figure 8. Dirk Bruere, scientist and magician.

It's a scary but highly adequate world Dirk is presenting to us. Contrary to myself, he thinks that a future with a lot of technology is inevitable, and we just have to face it. Nano-technology, the creation of cyborgs, and hyper intelligent robots; even Messiahs with artificial intelligence -- all that is part of Dirk Bruere's world.

In Level I, I addressed my concern about nano-technology, and that billions upon billions of dollars of our tax money (and I'm sure a big chunk of the black budget) is going towards research in this field. In fact, it's considered the perhaps most important field of research right now, because the PTB know that whomever controls the nano-world is in control of the universe.

Now, what is nano-technology all about? We already use nano-technology in computers and have done for decades, so what's the big deal? The big deal is when we not only are able to create devices built on nano-tech, but also have them *self-replicate!* Think about that statement for a while, and you may realize where we're heading with this. What else is self-replicating? Exactly! The 3D bodies! Not only human bodies, but nearly all life forms on our planet. This has been something we just know is happening by itself, without any interference, and that's what keeps the Living Library alive and going. 3D is all about matter self-replicating itself. This is a "technology" known only to Creator Gods and the Goddess herself, but in just a few decades, mankind has gone from what we now may consider "technological stone age" in comparison, to becoming Creator Gods. No one is going to be able to say to me that this is only due to brilliant human scientists. Of course not! We have had help from those not from here. And this is not a matter of some big machine running software at the nano scale, but the machines themselves are at nano size. These, so called "nanobots", can then self-replicate.

Imagine what you can do with this knowledge. You can of course use it for a lot of things, but the main subject is creating new life forms and have them self-replicate, i.e. we can create artificial bodies, so-called cyborgs, and make them intelligent. And that's exactly what the most brilliant scientists on our planet are working on now.

We are certainly going to come back to creating artificial life in this paper, but first let's mention other things nano-technology can be used for, which also is a magnificent way of introducing this science to the public and get their approval to continue to the next step, which will be artificial intelligence. This technology will change almost all type of manufacturing. Dirk Bruere says,

"The promise of nanotech is immense and many see it as not only the future of nearly all manufacturing but something that will form the basis of nearly every future technological enterprise. It is no less than programmable matter and as such is one of the technologies critical to the Transhumanist vision of the future."^[8]

This means that in the future you no longer have to go to the store and go through all the different types of utensils until you find a set that almost, but never totally, falls in your taste. As it is now, most of the time when you go shopping you may get what you want in accordance to what is already on the market. However, you may have your own vision of how a product, say utensils, should look like, but these exact ones are nowhere to be found because they don't exist. Not so any more. With nano-tech, you can push buttons and learn how to make choices and fine adjustments, and they immediately show up on the screen. Then, when you have adjusted the product exactly to your liking, you hit the Go button and the technology produces an exact copy of what you want, down to the exact atom. You can get anything you desire -- the only limit is your own imagination. You will of course be able to save the settings in the computer system until next time, or if your friend happens to love the product you created, you can give them the settings, and they can get that exact copy themselves, or make adjustments to it. This way, people with less imagination can get inspired by those who have more, and an exchange can be made. This will also lead to a new kind of business, where a staying at home mom, for example, with a great imagination can sell her "settings" to others and potentially make good money out of it. The opportunities in this field are endless.

But these options are just candy for the masses. While the highly manipulated humanity en large is merely occupied and drooling over the next "invention" in an attempt to fill their own inner emptiness, those with higher minds, who do the thinking, are working hard behind the scenes in creating what none of us need, paving the road towards our own demise. Bruere's highly sophisticated work has many layers and must be read in its entirety to be fully understood, but I will touch a level of it that tells the story as it most likely will develop in the future. The thought form is there, the minds to create something from that thought form are there, and the technology is there, and there is no great resistance against it. This means everything is there to create a true timeline where there otherwise might just have been a potential. The PTB would never miss a chance like that. The next few years will be extremely important for them, and with PTB I mean both our human Elite, the extraterrestrial among them, and those still on proxy.

There are also beneficial application of nano-technology, such as within medicine. Surgeons could inject nanobots, which are machines of nano size -- self-replicating or not -- into a patient with cancer, for example, and be able to attack the exact cells which are considered cancerous and leave the healthy cells alone, in contrast to chemotherapy, which also kills healthy cells. It may seem unfair that I leave out many of the positive effects of this technology, but it's outside the scope of this paper. So it's enough that I mention that they definitely exist. If we lived in a world where our best minds had our best interest as their priority, these technologies could be very beneficial, but in the wrong hands...

Bruere says he believes that in perhaps 60 years we could build computer memory of which less than a ton of it could store the memories of everybody on this planet. He continues by saying that "*if we get*

within a few percent of theoretical limits one kilowatt of electricity, enough to run a one bar electric heater, could provide enough processing to exceed Human brain capacity by a factor of around ten thousand." [9] But, he goes on, one kilowatt is what one square meter of the Sahara desert gets in term of sunlight! Hence, if we cover that space with nanobots, the power has increased up to a thousand trillion human brains. That's the raw material, but what can we do with it? Create a God? Or a whole lot of gods? This is not science fiction, but indeed something that scientists who are working with Artificial General Intelligence (AGI) are trying to accomplish in the form of Artilect [10].

Thus, we could build a robot which is so smart that none of us is able to compute it; it goes beyond our capacity as individual beings to think about it. So far, no one knows exactly how to build such an Artilect, but there is no shortage of ideas to test, says Bruere. But reader, don't get fooled! We're talking about how much is known in the scientific field that is accessible to us, and not what is available on an interdimensional level. The problem how to do it, I'm quite sure is already solved, but we are not supposed to know that. The rest is just a show for the masses. In fact, Lucifer (EA) and his Fallen Angels don't want to do this for us -- they want *us* to do it! They want us to develop the Artilect; they want us to be the "Creators". Although they are giving us the technology how to do it in exchange for something else, they want us to figure out the details and actually build this stuff. On one level it's because then they can blame us afterwards and get away with it, because we did it, not them. But there is another, more sinister reason why Lucifer wants us to do the dirty job, even if it takes much longer to accomplish compared to if he had *his* scientists do it. The reason is *revenge!* What I mean by that will be obvious before this paper is finished. Indeed, it's the ultimate evil.

Someone mentioned to me that the Grays are indeed us in the future, just like I've concluded, but that they don't live in the same kind of universe we do. Instead, they live in a synthetic one, and the person who said that was absolutely correct. Bruere mentions the synthetic universe as well. He says that the self modifying programs the Elite is planning to develop as a solution to the software problem of creating an Artilect will mimic biological evolution as they mutate and replicate. The Artilect is thus evolving in a synthetic world. In retrospect, looking back at the Gray hive community, or the Social Memory Complex, can we now start to see where this is all heading? But by all means, let's continue. We're far from done yet.

Transhumanists like Bruere, who postulate that as a step in nano-technology we could create a super-intelligence, whether we want to call it Artilect or Singularity, and make it smart enough to compute and solve the most urgent and complex problems the world is facing, are concerned about the ethical part of such an Artilect. Will it be benevolent or not? His conclusion is that it doesn't necessarily have to be either, but in the long run, after it's outsmarted humanity, it will treat us as "collateral damage", and that would be the end of mankind. What good would we be to such an intellect from their point of view if they are even going to be self-replicating and evolving in their own synthetic universe?

Therefore, say Bruere, it may be important to actually create a friendly Artilect, which like a Messiah will save us from ourselves, or our foes, if such are present. And of course it is. The problem, as I see it, is not whether such an Artilect will be friendly or not; it's already well-established what and when it's going to be, and like everything else the Alliance is creating, it has to do with power and control. An Artilect would be the ultimate power over our minds.

This is why I say that the Transhumanists are the soft version of the Machine Kingdom. They have realized that something similar to a Machine Kingdom is on a rise, and there is nothing we can do about it. Humanity has the power to play with nano-technology, and therefore they will, they conclude. The

Transhumanist's task will thus be to see to that these technologies are used as benevolently as possible. To be able to do this, we may just as well start the transition into a Machine World as soon as possible. The longer we wait, the more we have to fix, and the more extreme the measures. And in the long run we can use all this technology to help mankind evolve. This is where I and Bruere disagree, because I believe mankind can, and is supposed to, evolve without technology.

There will be science magazines online that are going to tell the latest stories about the achievement in nano-technology, but this is not something to drool over; playing games may be fun, but getting extinct is not. This is not about humans fighting some alien force, where the aliens invade, looking like stiff machine people with bombs exploding and humanity eventually winning the battle. It's rather a subtle way of losing our sovereignty once and for all and have a machine think for us. We may be able to make easier decisions in daily life, but instead of having corrupt politicians deciding what is going to happen on a higher level, we are now going to have a Supercomputer so vast that it can generate thought processes many trillion times faster than a human brain. All problem will be solved! At least this is what the gullible will think will happen. Instead, it will be programmed to solve problems that have to do with a certain agenda, which goes far beyond the purpose of mankind, although we will be dragged into it, as usual.

The sad thing is that if this Machine Kingdom is inevitable (on certain timelines), people will not understand the goal with such a society. Like Bruere says; if worse comes to worse, not even death is a refuge. These machines with their super-capacity could even resurrect people from the dead, so that not even death is an escape. Bruere and his likes seem to be giving their hope away to the goodness of mankind, which would ensure that we come to our senses and take the best from our human traits and put it into such a machine. Maybe we can make a Buddha God or something of the sort, who is able to show compassion? This will not happen, of course, unless the Overlords have a certain agenda which includes such a being, which I can't see. The scary part is that the human scientists may want to play with different personalities when they create Artilects, just to see if they can. In the long run, what will happen then? Will the different personalities, perhaps with different goals and purposes, start fighting each other on a synthetic thought level, totally outside of our control? If that happens, it's not only a threat to mankind's survival, but that of the whole universe, and maybe beyond, because where would they stop? Not until they meet their superiors -- if they exist.

Bruere says that the solution to avoid an outbreak of Artilect would be to upgrade ourselves to match their evolutionary capabilities. He suggest we'll do that by merging with them as adjuncts to our minds, which would provide the core direction for the goal of Transhumanism -- the PostHuman. Well, actually, it is not the ultimate goal of Transhumanism; there is one vision even bigger; to transform dead matter to Mind. They are talking about starting with our galaxy and expand from there. Apparently, these scientists don't understand that matter is not dead; it is only how we perceive it! Transhumanism will try to make a God out of dead matter by transforming it to brain power trillions to times more powerful than our own intellect. Thus, we will live in a living, thinking universe, made up of nanobots as atomic particles. I am sure this will not sit well with the Orion Empire and the already Living Universe. I mean, these guys say they are trying to save us, for heaven's sake! And they don't know what the consequences will be to try to overcome the Goddess! Haven't we heard that before? Surpassing the Goddess in power and intellect? Well, if you can't do it with who you are, try technology! This is telling me that whoever came up with Transhumanism, or the ideas that led to it, before Bruere did, still had the old Lucifer's Dream in mind -- to take over the universe and make us the ultimate Creators!

God help humanity if something like this will be developed. And it will not be developed by the Sirians, but by us, with *their* technology! We will be the guilty ones. We are supposed to be adults and know better, and if we refuse to learn when the cards are on the table, face up, we have to take the consequences as well. The consequences for something like that is extinction! Not as a form of revenge, but in a way to save the universe from such evil that we humans are creating (with the Sirian Alliance in the background, defending themselves by pointing at us). The Queen's Court will definitely not look upon it as a minor crime; the Goddess has to think of the survival of the whole universe, and I can imagine has little patience with those who try to destroy it, wittingly or unwittingly. Blindness beyond reason is no excuse!

Transhumanism is also using the term Golden Age (like in a Second Golden Age) for the end product of their vision, and to distinguish ourselves from their goals, I prefer to call our future not depending on technology the New Era instead. If we change its name in the future, that's fine, but at least for now, for distinction purposes.

Bruere is just as concerned as I am about the Machine Kingdom coming in the wrong hands; the difference is how much faith we have in scientists and alien toys coming into their greedy and insensitive hands. Bruere is more optimistic, while I'm not, because I know that this is not entirely up to humanity -- there are forces from outside, which are so much stronger than us at this stage of development that the comparison would be like that between a human and a dog. And these forces are on a mission; something Bruere may be ignorant of. Anyway, in his book, "*The Praxis*", he is quoting I.J. Good in a statement from 1965, about his concern creating machines more intelligent than us:

"Let an ultra-intelligent machine be defined as a machine that can far surpass all the intellectual activities of any man however clever. Since the design of machines is one of these intellectual activities, an ultra-intelligent machine could design even better machines; there would then unquestionably be an 'intelligence explosion,' and the intelligence of man would be left far behind. Thus the first ultra-intelligent machine is the last invention that man need to make [*my emphasis*]."^[11]

Then we have Vernor Vinge, popular science fiction writer and mathematician, who gave a lecture containing the now famous statement in the 1980/90s. He wrote:

"Within thirty years, we will have the technological means to create superhuman intelligence. Shortly thereafter, the human era will be ended"^[12]

If Vinge had inside knowledge, which almost all science fiction writers have, we are talking about a time which corresponds with now up to 10 years from now. So perhaps the Pleadians, who suggested around 2034, were not so far off after all?

Bruere, who is a little bit more optimistic from my point of view, suggests that something like this might happen a little later, around 2060 or so, based on mathematical calculations rather than astrological. He says, let's pretend we then have computers that are both cheap and much more powerful than the human brain, and that an Artilect is already created and ready to be implemented into a computer (or computers) with enough processing power. The Artilect "jumps" into this hardware and literally in a matter of hours things change, and there is zero time for us to adapt! Its brain power will outclass us like we humans outclass the brain of a goldfish, says Bruere. The world changes from

biological dominance to Artilect dominance, which is synthetic! And remember, this is not science fiction; scientists behind the scenes are in fact working hard on this! And they are doing it with our tax money, which we gladly give away to create our own demise. All the big establishments of today, the military, financial systems etc., will be totally dependent upon a Cyberspace that it's a child's play for an Artilect to subvert into something else. If it just decides to crash the system, it will most certainly result in billions of deaths, says Bruere, let alone actively turning it against us!

The "good" news is that yes, it will be turned against us, but not as in the sense of a war between machine and human, but as our new Leader; what in some spooky sf movies is just called "The System"; a central Supercomputer which decides who's to live and who's to die, and what is best for humanity and our future. Crazy? That's just the middle name.

And so the "gods" have returned and established themselves once and for all on their mother's planet, controlling their mother's beings by transforming them into a synthetic race, dependent on a super-brain which we can't defeat. Only those not-from-here know how to control a Beast like that - hopefully? *The Beast 666*, couldn't that be it?

Now, there is one more thing that needs to be done before the complete take-over is done! We need to upload our minds into computers, which will then be transferred and integrated with the Beast[def]. But why on Earth would humans want to do this? The answer is simple and will be promoted as "cheating death".

How exactly will we do that? Well, imagine how scientists and geneticists will show you how they have created synthetic bodies which are much more powerful and durable than the bodies we have now in our biological, "fragile" forms. Also, backups can be made of your own mind in case an accident would happen, just like you back up your computer at home on an external hard drive. So say you die in the future, there is a way to reboot the "deceased", and you can continue as before, perhaps with some minor memory loss, but without going through death, afterlife, and reincarnation. Of course, people in the Machine Kingdom will not be famous for being spiritual, and the fear of death is one of the biggest issues in this future world, because no one will tell you the truth of what will happen after you die. All you will hear is horror stories of either getting lost in the astral or that there is no life after death at all. This will be stressed, and it will terrify people. The "research" into this field to come up with a solution to death will be heavily supported, and big funds will go into this, which is just a side project of the greater aspect of nano-technology.

Bruere goes on with the following concerning statement:

"Uploading into a virtual reality worlds run at a resolution where detail is comparable to the existing world of the senses, but the effective size of the 'universe' is vastly bigger than Earth. Or worlds which can be tailored to individuals or groups where the laws of physics or environment can be programmable, or fantasy base, or... anything.

Merging our minds with vastly more powerful intellectual prostheses rivaling Artilects in power."[\[13\]](#)

The way to do it is to scan the brain so that the original brain of course survives the procedure; it's just a cloned copy of the brain that's being made, including backups. However, this can't be done, says

Bruere, until when his PostHuman is almost completed, which means that with nano-tech they can insinuate nanobots throughout the whole nervous system so the recording and transmission of data can be done.

And Bruere and his fellow scientists are hopeful that this will happen as soon as possible. He quotes his critics, and here is one of them:

"The capability to move the mind into the machine will mark the attainment of the final goal of the Gnostics, that of overcoming the body completely, living in a psychic Nirvana with the constraints of nature, time and history left behind."[\[14\]](#)

"Hopefully he is correct", adds Bruere. And I say, "I hope he's not."

This is the old dream of philosophical visionaries, however, to live in a constant Nirvana, apart from our bodies. This, however, is not what life and living is about at all. We are here to experience and explore, and we humans have a purpose and a goal that is far greater than 99.9% of our population realizes, according to my own estimate. Staying in our bodies and becoming multidimensional in a world free from interference and oppression are the goals of humanity. Everything else feeds the cosmic vampires, wittingly or unwittingly so!

Bruere continues talking about fear of death and dying in the Multiverse. What happens after body death? Because of the fact that people don't know due to the way our DNA is reconstructed so we have amnesia, people want to avoid death at all cost. Also, growing old and "deteriorate" is another big fear -- the fear of not being attractive, or that the body will get sick and disabled. In cyberspace, like Bruere says, we are either healthily conscious, or dead with no intermediate states of Limbo. "It's a lot safer". People will buy this!

So now we have a clone of our own mind in the computer system, and it's being integrated in a compatible Supercomputer, which is also emotional! Let us say that we have 2 billion people on the planet when this stage of development is finished. That is 2 billion brains integrated into this Supermind. What does this mean? It means that humanity gladly transferred the mind of the human soul group into a Supercomputer and willingly moved into a Virtual Reality, "where everything is possible". We're suddenly in the Matrix movies! No longer are we biological beings, but beings living in a synthetic universe, which is run, not by us, but by those who run the Supercomputer! Humanity will think it's them, but we know who they are -- the Sirian Alliance!

Don't think for a second that this hasn't been planned for eons. The first step in the development of mankind in this slightly twisted 3D frequency, which is enough twisted to be out of range for other dimensional beings, unless they know the exact coordinates (we talked about this earlier), was for humanity to keep having a separate experience to build up a mass consciousness -- an enhanced human soul group. Enhanced according to Sirian standards for mankind. Now these standards are met, and it's time to move on into creating a hive community. Hive community? Where have we heard that before? Oh yes, the Grays, channeled material, but foremost -- the Orion Empire!

Lucifer is Orion, and so are his Fallen Angels. I call them Sirians, because that's where most of them evolved, just like we evolve on Earth. However, after the Peace Treaty, the Sirians became Orions too; thus the "Orion Group", like I've explained earlier. In Level II I spent a whole paper talking about life in

the Orion Empire, and I talked about the Bee Hive Society, where life circles around the Queen. This is how it is in Orion, but in a beneficial way. People there are not run by machines; everybody has individual thinking, can make their own decisions, and their society in general supports the individual, who naturally also supports the soul group, something that unfortunately is missing here on Earth. EA was born in Orion, and brought up in Orion before he rebelled. He understands the Orion Society very well. Now he is trying to distort the Old Ways of the Mother Goddess by creating a mass consciousness which is not centered around a Queen, but a Machine. The Machine is God (not even the Goddess, but God -- masculine), and it will run human society.

So, what is the next step after that? Well, EA needs soldiers -- Supersoldiers. How does he get them? From genetic engineering, manipulation, and cloning! The sciences he knows best and is a master in. Although all human brains eventually will be connected to the Beast, individual thinking to a certain extent will still be possible; every individual's brain is copied into the computer, but the humans still have their bodies to move around in, and can think, although it's harder and harder to have original thoughts, because each brain can be set into whatever frequency the controllers of the Beast wish, and if someone has a thought that could be considered rebellious, or is not supporting the mass consciousness, the thought will be "culled", and the sheep who was running a little bit astray can easily be corrected and steered back into the fold.

And why does each individual need to be able to think at all? Why not let the Beast do 100% of it? No, the Overlords need individual thinking as well, because every now and then they need a new permission from mankind and make a new agreement with them so that they don't force anything on us against our will. Bodies, for example. We can't go into space in biological bodies. They are made for planetary travel, but not for long distance space travel.

We already know what kind of bodies are the most resistant to the space environment -- the Grays! The Grays in different shapes and forms. And humanity wants immortality, and now they have it -- in mind, but not in body. How about having a body that is not getting sick easily, and lives forever, because it's mostly synthetic and machine-like? And better yet -- with this new type of body, we can travel to other star systems!!! That sounds thrilling enough, and there you go. You now have Grays, and you now have the Gray hive community, and mankind is ready for space travel. However, these new bodies, needing very little to eat, also don't have reproduction abilities, because the Sirians don't want us to reproduce anymore. They haven't been able to figure out our sexuality and our abilities to have this tight connection with the Universe of the Goddess if not imprisoned, so instead of giving up and letting us go, they will suppress our sexuality and make us into cyborgs; sexless biorobots, controlled from a Supermind in a Supercomputer, living in a virtual reality; a universe slightly different from our current one.

Thus humankind will sacrifice the most holy and sacred thing they have, the human body, out of fear for it. Out of fear for their own bodies and out of fear from that their bodies will get sick and deteriorate, they will let another star race, who has no business here in the first place, replace our sacred, Royal and Divine vehicles with artificial bodies which can't do anything near what the original, biological bodies can do! Fear of cancer is part of it, and that of ovarian, prostate and testicle cancers will make mankind willing to sacrifice their reproduction organs as well. They will be convincing us that children will not be needed in the new Golden Age, anyway. The amount of people on the planet is perfect, is what they will be manipulated to believe, and if we create more people, there will be survival problems. After all, those who are living now, they are told, are immortal anyway, and don't ever need to be replaced. There is no longer any death. It will of course be put in much slicker wording than I can

accomplish here, but in one way or the other it will be done. We even have the evidence for that -- the Grays who say they are us in the future are lacking sexual organs.

We have the Supercomputer where all the brain power of the human soul group is stored, including emotions. It's not farfetched to envision how every "human" being on this planet will be hooked up to this Artillect, just like the Borg in Star Trek, or like in the Matrix movies, although it doesn't have to happen physically, but through frequency control. A hive community and a group thinking will be the result. Each individual may still have their individual thinking abilities intact to a certain degree, but the group thinking -- the survival of the group -- comes first and the individual is not as important, other than to contribute to making the group mind stronger.

Another thing is that the range of emotions that make us human will eventually not be needed, either, and is not even wanted by the Sirians. Many of the more compassionate emotions we inhabit are not desirable in the world of Sirians. They have lost all that themselves, and after all, they are a warrior race and looks upon all these kinds of feelings as weakness. If they want to make Supersoldiers out of us, the last thing they want is something that even slightly reminds them of weakness. Many emotions that are totally unique for humankind will be erased from the mind of the Supercomputer.

Supersoldiers will be trained in bodies where body parts can be transplanted easily if the soldiers get injured. Perhaps it doesn't even hurt to get shot. Bruere thinks it's science fiction that we will create Supersoldiers such as Schwarzenegger's Terminator, because the New Human will be beautiful, he says; much more beautiful than today's bodies. I must disagree to that. On the other hand, Bruere is not familiar with the Sirian involvement in human evolution, so it's understandable. The new bodies will be those of the Grays; both those who live on Earth and those who go into space. However, the Supersoldiers are different. They have to be made almost invincible, and to make that happen, they can't be fragile and prone to being hurt when shot at. In other words, these bodies must be almost purely machines, perhaps with skin around the machine parts, so they look human. They may come in any size, from dwarfs to massive giants, depending on which kind of mission they are assigned to. These Supersoldiers will be trained to be fearless, because even if they would be shot to pieces after all, the mind lives on in the Beast back on Earth, and death is impossible. The Between-Lives-Area in the astral will probably by that time be deserted and not even used; it's not needed anymore. No reincarnation, no babies, only rejuvenation of bodies, with souls and minds trapped in the Beast.

The manipulation will continue. The human soul group will be told that now when they have overcome death, there is only one direction, and that is UP! They will be told that they shall eventually evolve to higher planes of existence; higher densities, and higher dimensions, and become the Gods of the Universe. Now, when they are a Collective Consciousness, half of the battle is already won. The reward will eventually be Heaven itself, and they will merge with God, the One Creator. In fact, they *are* God as a composite, and all they need to do is to take back what is theirs, but was taken from them, they will be told. Of course, they will never be told that those who "took it from them" were the same beings who told them this story. Instead, they will blame it on the Orions. On some timelines, they call themselves Social Memory Complexes. Where have we heard those terms before? Our channeled sources again! The RA Material, Elohim, Lyssa Royal's "Grays", Bashar...the list goes on!

But what happened from the point that these collective consciousnesses were created until the time when they returned from the future as channeled sources, talking about 4th and 5th Dimension, Harvest, and Compassion, Love and Light? To even have a clue, we need to tell another story from very long ago, long before there were any humans at all on Earth; early human experiments which led to the

Namlú'u and Homo sapiens -- none of these had been implemented. This story is probably billions of years old, and it's partly told in the Urantia Book. This is the story of Ultimate Evil and Revenge in its highest and most vicious form. It's about power, Ego, remorselessness, ruthlessness, intolerance of love and compassion. It's about the opposite of what humankind is in her basic form stands for. It's the story about Lucifer, his Rebellion, and his ultimate plans for the future. It's a sobering story, because all clues leads to the same conclusion -- that this story, in its essence, and I am sure in most of its details, is true.

VII. The Larger Story around Lucifer's Rebellion

There is a much bigger agenda with all this, and I've mentioned it before, but without explaining all the details. I said that the Sirian Overlords, the Patriarchs, want to be the Kings of the Universe, and steal the Goddess title from the Mother Goddess. This is what Lucifer's Rebellion is all about, of course. EA/Lucifer thought he was perfect and could do things much better than his mother, the Goddess herself. He was jealous of her power and tired of just being "number 2" forever. Yes, forever, because the Goddess will of course never die. So, with his slick and glib tongue, he seduced a third of the Goddess' special guards and tried to overthrow his own mother. This, of course, was an effect from his pride, and it didn't work.

Archangel Michael, the leader of the loyal guards, threw EA and his angels (the Sirians) out of Heaven (the Orion Empire). This whole Lucifer story was excluded from the Bible, again most possibly because of EA's pride. He and his son MARDUK wrote most of the Bible, and Lucifer didn't want humans to know that he was defeated; it was too much of a trauma for him, and his Ego was severely hurt. The story, however, was told in details in the Urantia Book, which was allegedly brought here by non-physicals in the astral (4th Dimension). This is why the Council of Zendar/Saturn, in the RA Material says that the Urantia Book was never passed or approved by the Council. Of course it wasn't; if the beings who brought the information to Earth had gone through the Council first, the material would never have been approved, because the Council of Zendar supports Lucifer! Of course,, the Urantia Book was brought to us during a period of war on Earth, which reflects in the book. It has a military overtone to it, which is natural, because the non-physicals who delivered it wanted us to be able to easily be able to relate to the information.



Figure 9. Lucifer and his Angels cast out of Heaven, the Orion Empire, by Archangel Michael and his troops

So, EA and his rebels were thrown out of Orion by Archangel Michael and his warriors, and the rebels were furious but not the least willing to give up. They wanted revenge, but what could they do? They couldn't storm the gates of Orion; the Empire was way too powerful and they would all succumb if they tried -- this much Lucifer had realized. However, there was something else they could do.

After perhaps millions of years in exile, EA felt that his pride started coming back and his Ego once again rose almost to its former proportion! There was a way Mother Goddess had manifested herself in this universe to have a physical and metaphysical experience, and that was in the form of Mother Earth! She was the Goddess transformed into matter. Now, what did the rebels do? They flew to Earth, noticed it was populated by EA's mother's selected beings, an earlier form of mankind called the Namlú'u in some scriptures. They were the shepherds and the Guardians of the Goddess' Living Library. But the Lús were not the only intelligent beings on Earth, something EA soon was about to experience. His mother had also put her personal "ambassadors" on Earth, the Titans, thus establishing Earth as Orion territory. Other star races were also present on Earth, and they were all peaceful in nature.

This, thought EA, shouldn't be too much trouble for him. Earth was probably one of the most beautiful planets in the universe and had enormous riches and resources that EA and his angels wanted, but this was just a part of it. Most of all he wanted on trying to intimidate his mother and take revenge for the unfair treatment he thought he'd gotten from his own flesh and blood when he was cast out of Heaven.

So, a war broke out, which I wrote about in Level II and called "*The War of the Titans*". EA and his allied troops defeated the Titans, and all star races residing on Earth had to leave. The Titans returned to Orion and it became known what had happened. Orion sent an armada to Earth in order to once again defeat Lucifer and the Fallen and release Mother Earth from this invader force, but this time it showed not to be so easy. The Orion Group used the Namlú'u as their shields, and there was nothing the Orions could do without sacrificing this magnificent human species. So the Orions returned home, waiting for a better opportunity. And they are waiting still...

EA was excited! He now considered Earth as his, and even named her after himself (EArth). The Namlú'u were not made for war and knew nothing about it, and with time, the Sirian Alliance managed to manipulate this human species into starting to work (slave) for them in the mines. In the meantime, EA and his scientists started working on creating a more sturdy and enduring slave race, because the Namlú'u died in droves in the mines. The rest, as they say, is history, and is discussed elsewhere in previous papers.

Back to present time. Now they are here again, in direct contact with us like in the old days. What do they want this time? Well, the Machine Kingdom is of course not the goal; only the means to reach a much vaster goal. The goal is still the same as it's always been -- revenge! After all these eons, EA is still the same kind of being and has not grown. His Ego is still running him, and he is obsessed with taking control over Orion. He already took control of a faction of the Empire by taking over Mother Earth, or Gaia, the Goddess manifested[6].



Figure 10. Gaia, the Earth Mother

Again, he finds humanity not up to the task he is preparing us for. He wants cyborg-like Supersoldiers, who are more or less indestructible, and totally fearless in battle. He wants them to be part biological and part machine, so they can switch body parts quickly, in case someone loses a leg or an arm, for example, but they must be biological as well, perhaps so EA can show off what an excellent geneticist he is, being able to create such beings. Also, he needs them to have psychic powers, being experts in remote viewing and time travel, and also be able to travel interdimensionally. In other words, he is building a huge army to use as a shield and as foot soldiers in an upcoming war with Orion. This is obvious to me, but in spite of all his preparations, I don't think he will succeed. I may pull in his rage for writing this, but so be it!

The sad thing, however, is that those who follow him into the Machine Kingdom will experience a hell of a future, literally speaking. Also, there will be no escape, as the between-lives-area will probably "close down" eventually, and his human slave souls will reincarnate instantly into the cyborgs after they have died. No time for them to reflect, no time to decide goals anymore. EA doesn't want to waste his time training all these souls and then let them escape. And where have we heard about these cyborg troops before? That's right! They are the ones who in the future will reach the Pleiades and create a disaster there. And how are they described by the Pleiadians themselves? As more or less indestructible bio-machines, type the Terminator a la Schwarzenegger.

So, this is the plan that is not spoken of very much, although it's so obvious. There is a reason why I end the last Level of Learning with two papers called, "*The Machine Kingdom*" and "*Evolving without Technology*". I want people to have the chance to choose after have had both main routes we can take from here on presented to them. The Machine Kingdom in its extreme, and the evolving of mankind without technology are two main roads; the main crossroads. From there, lots of timelines are branching out in different directions, but if we choose the Machine Kingdom, don't think that any timeline that branches out from there will take us out of the trap. The sober truth is that once we're in that reality, we're pretty much stuck there for a very long time, perhaps until the bitter end, even. As we

have seen, not even death will be an escape! The souls are immediately routed back into the Machine Hive.

EA/ENKI is a notorious liar. He and his son have done an excellent job rewriting history to their advantage, and people look forward to the Second Coming of EA, the "water bearer", because after all, when the Flood came, he was the one who saved mankind, so we owe him our lives. Also, because he did that, he must be our ally.

It is sad that it's come to that. Unless people brighten up and start looking into this a little deeper, EA is going to be welcomed as a long lost King or God by the New Age society, and also by many prominent researchers. Even politicians and people in high position in society will welcome him as the Savior. ENLIL, on the other hand, is the bad guy, so we need to watch out so he doesn't come back.

Now, from all we know, perhaps ENLIL was the better of the two brothers? EA and his son changed so much in the old records and included these changes in the old teaching of his Secret Societies, which still are run by the Power Elite today, with EA or MARDUK, respectively, as Grandmasters.

Still, ancient unaltered records that were hidden once upon a time by those who wanted the truth to prevail, are being found on occasion. Some of it gets in the wrong hands and is once again hidden from people, now in the hands of the same secret societies that created the lies. But a few did reach the public, such as the parts quoted below, which are old Babylonian texts. Some of it is very revealing, to say the least, and tell a whole different story about the Tower of Babel and the Deluge.

We have been taught that it was ENLIL, as the impostor YHWH, who tore down the Tower of Babel and created all the languages so man became separated from each other and could no longer communicate (in reality, it sounds like genetic manipulation all over again, where part of our DNA was rearranged and/or cut off, so we could no longer understand the language of the gods and had to develop our own languages, which were programmed into the genes). We have also been told that it was EA who saved a faction of mankind from drowning in the Flood. Well, even if he did, what was the purpose with that? Of course, EA wanted to save the Elite bloodline (Noah and his people, who were direct descendants of EA himself) to include in his future plans. And more importantly, who was it that with his lies and manipulation managed to see to that mankind could not eat from the Tree of Life and become immortal like the gods? ENLIL, right? Well, the scriptures tell us otherwise! Let's see what the ancient scriptures say. This one is called *"The Babylonian (Akkadian) Tales of Beginnings: The Stories of Adapa and Etana"*. The emphasis is mine:

"1. The Tale of Adapa

Like "Adam," its cognate in Hebrew, the Akkadian word "Adapa" means "man." Adapa was the first of the seven sages of Eridu who lived before the flood. These sages talked with the gods, performed their rites, and helped them bring order and civilization to mankind. The story of Adapa begins by saying that Ea disclosed "the broad design of the land" to Adapa, giving him wisdom, but not "eternal life" (Dalley 184). Like the flood hero Atrahasis, Adapa is described as "extra-wise," and as particularly faithful and observant to his god Ea (Enki), baking bread and making the proper offerings of food and water every day. Adapa is also in charge of ritually assuring the fish supply, so one day, he sets out to fish, letting his boat drift rudderless in "the broad sea" (Dalley 184)--no doubt the Persian Gulf.

The South Wind (who is female) kicks up, and overturns Adapa's boat. Adapa is "plunged into the world of fish" (Sandars 171), so he curses South Wind, threatening to break her wing. Since Adapa's word is law,

*No sooner had he uttered these words
Than South Wind's wing was broken;
For seven days South Wind did not blow towards the land. (Dalley 185)*

The sky god Anu wonders about this, so he asks his vizier Ilabrat why the South Wind has not blown for seven days. Ilabrat tells Anu about Adapa breaking the wind's wing. Anu is furious. He demands that Adapa be brought before him. Ea, who knows what's going on in heaven, touches Adapa and advises him to go to heaven in rags and mourning. Adapa is to approach the two gatekeepers of Anu, Tammuz and Gizzida, and to tell them that he is mourning their absence from the earth. Ea predicts that the two gatekeepers will be pleased with this display of grief: "They will look at each other and laugh a lot, / Will speak a word in your favour to Anu" (Dalley 186). In addition to this advice, Ea advises Adapa on how to behave in the presence of Anu and the assembled gods:

*They will offer thee the food of death;
Do not eat it. The water of death they will offer thee;
Do not drink it. A garment they will offer thee;
Clothe thyself with it. Oil they will offer thee; anoint thyself with it. (Heidel 150)*

An envoy from Anu arrives and takes Adapa to heaven. At the gates, everything befalls as Ea predicted. Adapa's claim to be in mourning for the two gatekeeper gods, Tammuz and Gizzida, causes them to "laugh a lot." But Anu shouts at Adapa, "Why did you break South Wind's wing?" (Dalley 186). Adapa explains that he was just trying to fish for his lord Ea when the wind dumped him into "the world of fish," so he cursed the wind. At this point Tammuz and Gizzida speak a word in Adapa's favour to Anu. Anu's anger is softened somewhat, but nevertheless he grumbles

*Why did Ea disclose to wretched mankind
The ways of heaven and earth,
Give to them a heavy heart?
It was he who did it!
What can we do for him?
Fetch him the bread of (eternal) life and let him eat! (Dalley 187)*

Another translation renders the two middle lines above as, "He has made him strong (and) made him a name" (Heidel 151). Despite these translation difficulties, it is clear that Anu is not pleased that Ea has given Adapa magic powers like the ability to curse the wind. **But as a host, Anu must show Adapa some respect and offer him food and drink, in this case the bread and water of eternal life. Adapa, however, follows Ea's instructions to the letter and refuses what he thinks are the bread and water of death.** He does clothe himself with garments they offer and anoint himself with the oils they provide. Anu wonders at his guest's lack of appetite:

*'Come, Adapa, why didn't you eat? Why didn't you drink?
Didn't you want to be immortal? Alas for downtrodden people!
'(But) Ea my lord told me: "You mustn't eat! You mustn't drink!" (Dalley 187)*

Anu commands that Adapa be sent back to earth and laughs at the cleverness of Ea. Anu says, "Of the gods of heaven and earth, as many as there be, / Who ever gave such a command, / So as to make his own command exceed the command of Anu?" (Pritchard 80). The text comments that Adapa, who broke the South Wind's wing, "the man child of man" (Sandars 172), has brought illness and disease "upon the bodies of men" (Heidel 153). The text ends with a prayer to Ninkarrak, the goddess of healing, to heal the sickness of men and women."^[15]

So, in this old, original scripture, it clearly says that it was EA/Lucifer who refused mankind eternal life, and in the extension of things he also started the recycling of souls (reincarnation), together with his son, MARDUK. EA and his son, by altering some prominent texts, and with some help from Sitchin and other "translators", have blamed ENLIL for being the god doing this to us. But let us not end here. Who isolated us here by separate us from each other; cutting off our ability to use the language of the gods and spread us out over the planet so we had to create and establish new languages wherever we went. This action from the gods has created not only separation between humans, but also instigated wars and conflicts because we no longer were able to understand each other. I said "gods", but again, ENLIL as YHWH has always been the one blamed for this crime, falsely so. Here is an excerpt from another text, called "*Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta*". Again, the emphases are mine:

¹³⁴⁻¹⁵⁵Chant to him the holy song, the incantation sung in its chambers -- the incantation of Nudimmud: "On that day when there is no snake, when there is no scorpion, when there is no hyena, when there is no lion, when there is neither dog nor wolf, when there is thus neither fear nor trembling, man has no rival! At such a time, may the lands of Cubur and Hamazi, the many-tongued, and Sumer, the great mountain of the me of magnificence, and Akkad, the land possessing all that is befitting, and the Martu land, resting in security -- **the whole universe, the well-guarded people -- may they all address Enlil together in a single language!** For at that time, for the ambitious lords, for the ambitious princes, for the ambitious kings, **Enki**, for the ambitious lords, for the ambitious princes, for the ambitious kings, for the ambitious lords, for the ambitious princes, for the ambitious kings -- Enki, the lord of abundance and of steadfast decisions, the wise and knowing lord of the Land, the expert of the gods, chosen for wisdom, the lord of Eridug, **shall change the speech in their mouths, as many as he had placed there, and so the speech of mankind is truly one.**"^[16]

There is no doubt here that it was ENKI/EA who created all the languages, "as many as he had placed there", and blamed it on ENLIL. It makes us wonder who of the brothers did what. EA and MARDUK are clever; what they have done throughout history, on the most part, is to take the truth as it is and totally turned it around so that which is true becomes a lie, and what is a lie becomes the truth. And it has worked like a clock on mankind; we have swallowed it all -- line, hook, and sinker. This is the best way to create a lie that people will believe in, because the truth is embedded in it for those who have eyes to see. Not that I think ENLIL was innocent on all accounts, and he and EA had quite a few conflicts, but I do believe that ENLIL has been falsely accused of things that he is innocent of.

Regardless of that, people of today are willing to follow EA's ways, and as long as we do, we are walking willingly right down into the bottomless pit. The truth is here, and I know that many people who had embraced EA will read this. So now there is no justification for promoting EA as a "good God". EA is Lucifer, the angel who rebelled in Heaven where he created havoc. He was cast out and then came to Earth. And what did he do here? Create even more havoc! That's the nature of this "god", and everyone

who follows him will go towards his or her demise and drag everybody else with them. And no, Lucifer was never redeemed, like Supriem Rockefeller said; that was another lie.

Like if this wasn't enough, consider this: EA is the eldest son of the Mother Goddess. She had big plans for him. She educated him, because she saw his brilliance and his almost endless talents, and she loved him dearly. He could have been a great angel in Heaven. Instead, he became jealous of his mother, and because of his brilliance and seductive brainwashing techniques, he managed to gather a third of the Goddess' Angels against her, and EA attacked his own Mother. Of course, EA had overestimated his brilliance and didn't stand a chance against the Archangels and the Goddess' soldiers. Michael cast Lucifer and his "dark" Angels out of Orion and told them that they were not welcome back unless they could show that they had truly changed their ways! This was a heartbreaking event for the Orion Queen, who is the Goddess manifested as the Queen of the Orion Empire in the KHAA.

Lucifer, however, had no intention to "change his ways". Instead, he felt badly mistreated and his big Ego was incredibly hurt. Anger, hate, and revenge were the thoughts that ran through his head, day and night. For perhaps millions of years he browsed the universe and probably created havoc wherever he arrived. But mainly, his thoughts were occupied with how he could take revenge on his mother, overthrow her and take over the Orion Empire, and after that, the whole universe.

Now, think of this from the Goddess' perspective. Here his son descends from the heavens, down to Earth, and starts a war against his own flesh and blood, the Titans. He drives them away and decides to use the Goddess' most beloved creation, the Namlú'u, as a slave race, and he lets them die in the mines. *This was done by her own firstborn son!* But as if that wasn't enough, he altered their genetics and created a new race, which was a mix of other races, and made their bodies into a trap. He took the Namlú'u spirits, and other highly evolved spirits from the universe, and trapped them into these genetically altered bodies and reduced their perceptions with 96%! In addition, Lucifer created new souls from the energy of the universe and manipulated those into the altered bodies as well. Now, Lucifer had created the worst abomination and crime a being could create -- he had totally devastated the Goddess! Then he kicked these new beings, Homo sapiens, into the mines and let them slave for him until they died. The few Namlú'u that were left on the planet decided to leave. In addition, he and his Fallen Angels *raped the earthly women and created children with them; something which is a high crime according to universal law!!!* You can't go to an evolving planet and have sex with its evolving habitants. That's a very serious crime, and in this case, it was like raping Mother Earth herself.

Now, Mother Earth had been totally hijacked by her own son. In addition, he changed the frequency of the planet and sealed it off! Only Lucifer could now decide who was allowed on the planet. He also set up the Council of Saturn to make sure no uninvited visitors entered the solar system.

The Mother Goddess love Homo sapiens, even though we are just watered-down versions of the original Namlú'u human race which she once created. But humanity still has the Fire of the Goddess, and this is something she could most certainly enhance in us from being the Earth Mother. Lucifer could never take that away from us. But his plans didn't stop here. He wants to totally intimidate the Goddess before he takes over Orion and the rest of the KHAA. Therefore, his plan is to manipulate mankind to such a degree that we in our ignorance and total oblivion agrees to being made into machines and to start a war against our original Creator God and her helpers -- the Mother Goddess! This is Lucifer's ultimate evil plan; to use the Goddess' most beloved creation against her in a devastating war, where the Queen of Orion has no other choice than to open fire against her own human race, who will furiously attack her, not knowing any better! In the process, most, if not all, of humanity will be

eradicated and their avatars blown to pieces by the "weapons of the gods". This is the future in which the Machine Kingdom is just the beginning! Want to join? I didn't think so.

Personally, I wouldn't be surprised if EA doesn't care too much whether he wins the war against Orion or not. I can see him sit in the background, laughing hysterically while humans are killed in droves before his eyes. Even if Lucifer loses the war, he may consider that he got his revenge anyway. He had his mother being forced to kill what is left of her own creation.

Remember that this is his plan! But will he succeed? We don't know; we really don't know. The odd thing here is that we have been able in these papers to look way into the future with a lot of certainty thanks to the channeled sources. The Grays, who are us in the future -- the "time jumpers" -- have showed us where humanity is heading on any and many of the timelines that branch out from the Machine Kingdom. We have been shown what is going to happen thousands and thousands of years into the future. But here is the odd thing: it stops with the Essassani Grays (Bashar). They are the "end product". What happens after that? We have no clue; it's like time stops there and we can't go any further. Why?

What about if we speculate then? It is my understanding that Lucifer wants to create Social Memory Complexes (also called "Collective Consciousness) in order to more easily manipulate us into this war against Orion. However, it seems like this war is not happening. Instead, somewhere along the lines of time, mankind either manages to break out of Lucifer's grip and become left on their own, evolving as Social Memory Complexes. However, after have been manipulated for so long by Lucifer and his Fallen Angels, these collectives are still trying to evolve beyond the 8th Dimension, but have no clue what is waiting there for them. When RA is asked that question, they say they don't know what's beyond this "Octave". It sounds like somewhere, perhaps still on Earth, this Supercomputer still exists, manipulating the future mankind in form of a Social Memory Complex, in the same fashion it was basically set up. On these timelines, such as that of the RA people, EA may still work in the background, but there are Grays from the future, who seems to be independent from Lucifer's grip and able to come back here in attempts to switch back to our present DNA set up, so they can become humanized again. I see no reason why Lucifer would let them do that, unless they are renegades, just like the Pleiadians. It's hard, if not impossible to know.

Nowhere, however, do we hear about a future war with Orion. This makes me think that Lucifer/EA was stopped somewhere along the line, or perhaps, on the timelines available to us, the war hasn't happened yet. Like I said, we can only speculate. I have clearly seen his plan, but I can't see the outcome. Knowing what I know about Orion, I don't think that even with humanity's help, EA would be able to defeat the Orion Empire. That to me seems out of the questions. What seems totally plausible, however, is that humanity will go along with EA's plans, and as usual be used as cannon fodder and run towards their own demise; all because they never bothered to find out what was really going on. Therefore, in their ignorance, they will choose the wrong side. Only a small percentage of mankind will survive, and those are the ones who choose to evolve without alien technology! We are humanity's only chance, and the only ones who will acknowledge the Goddess as our Creator and honor her manifestation as Mother Gaia. In a future version of herself, we will nurture her like she will nurture us in a symbiosis where balance and happiness is restored, and the New Human of the New Era will be the beginning of a new species. We are the survivors!

VIII. The Hell Dimension

There are apparently only eight dimensions in the 4% universe we humans are entitled to explore as long as we are under Lucifer's command. However, there is a sealed off part of one of the dimensions that he has created for a specific purpose; something that I heard from the horse's mouth. Anton Parks brings it up too in his research on the "Anunnaki". The Orion Group has created what they seem to call a "Hell Dimension". I hope this is only a scare tactic and that it doesn't exist, and I have waited until now with talking about it, going back and forth whether I should mention it at all. Then I thought, why would I start keeping information from people now, when I have revealed all this other stuff? I know it's not pleasant, but none of it is, and after all, it's always better to know than to live in oblivion.

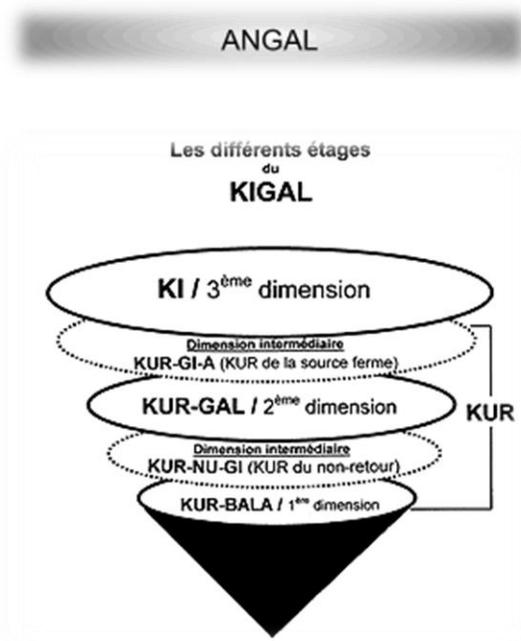


Figure 11. The Dimensions according to Anton Parks. The ANGAL is equivalent to the KHAA (the VOID) and KUR-NU-GI is the "Hell Dimension"

Those who want to see Anton Parks's description of the Hell Dimension can go to the website created by the Zeitlin couple, who are good friends with Parks and have translated parts of his work from French to English on their site. Here is the page describing the different dimensions, and check out the KUR-NU-GI dimension in particular: <http://www.zeitlin.net/EndEnchantment/Secret2.html#Dimensions>.

The reader can probably imagine that I've been under attack since I started writing my papers. Especially so since I started writing Level II and all the way up to present. It has come in waves, and I can see that certain papers are more "sensitive" than others and have most certainly bothered and annoyed particular people in power. The worst attack I had, though, was in dream state, where I was shown the "Hell Dimension" and what it actually is. It has nothing to do with Eternal Fire. Let me explain by telling you about my dream:

The dream started with that I was on the ship that was used in the "Philadelphia Experiment"[17]. People started getting stuck in the walls and on the floor and became "one" with the ship. Everybody was screaming in fear and terror and running in all directions, trying to get away from this nightmare. I was running in one direction together with three or four other people. I didn't recognize any of the faces in the dream.

Then everything went dark for what I perceived a long time. There was nothing besides darkness. My body was gone and it was only me left, the soul/Avatar. Then, all of a sudden it got a little lighter, but still quite dim; I couldn't see any details. The next thing I know, I (my soul) bumped into some kind of black box on the floor, bounced one time and landed on the floor beside the box. Again, it was only me without a physical body. I had no particular feelings at the time, except confusion. I didn't know where I was.

I did what I could, trying to orientate myself and floated up in mid air. Then I noticed that I apparently was in a room of some sort, and it was dark, like I said, but dim enough for me to be able to see the walls. So I was apparently in what looked like some kind of room, about 25ft². I thought, "OK, at least I am alive. Let's see where the door or the opening is". I floated around in that little space trying to find a door or a way out, but couldn't find any. I was trapped in a 25ft² space with nowhere to go. I was thinking that due to that I was in spirit form, I could maybe float through the walls, but I just bounced! That's when I started feeling desperate. I sat still for a while, listening, but it was extremely quiet; the quietest place I've ever been in. There seemed to be no one around. I started shouting, "Hello?", but of course I didn't have a voice like a body does, so it was more like a telepathic thought that I transmitted. No answer. That's when I totally realized that I was trapped and there was no one around, and no one was going to come and let me out! For a second I thought, "They have to come and give me food soon!", but I realized that souls need no food! The last thought I had was a devastating one: "Oh no! I am trapped here forever! They can keep me here for an eternity, and I can't even die! It's the ultimate trap! And the worst thing is, I have no idea where I am! Am I on Earth? Another planet? Where????"

I remember I was totally desperate and terrified. Then I woke up, chipping for air.

The next morning, before my wife woke up so I could tell her about the dream, I told a friend of mine about it. That's when I realized what this was all about. The Sirians had visited me in dream state and threw my soul into their "Hell Dimension", so I could see how it is! And I also then remembered a quick thought I had in my dream, "If you don't stop, this is what's waiting!" Then I had little doubt that they had actually showed me Hell, and that's where they want to put me unless I stop writing. It was quite a hard decision to know what to do next, but I decided that I am not going to let them stop me. If what they threatened me with is actually true (and it was pretty true while I was dreaming it), and that's what they are planning for me, it's not a pleasant thought, but this is so much bigger than I, and if this information is not coming out now, no one else is going to do it, either. At least not any time soon, and then it may be too late.

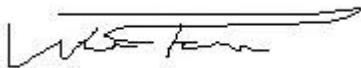
I know that this will scare a few readers, and I am sorry about that. It's not my intention, but this is what happened to me. Will it happen to you? I doubt it! It may not happen to me, either, but was just a threat to stop me from continuing. The solution is still to evolve like we have talked about. When we leave our bodies, we know who we are and we vibrate on a much higher level than they do. Put a bubble around you when you leave this world and let no one come inside that bubble, no matter what. Then, if you have decided what to do, do it and let nothing distract you! More about "Exit Plans" in the last paper!

I want to end this paper on a good note! While I was writing the Lucifer section of this paper, a Pleiadian Newsletter came in the mail. They said they are very excited, because mankind has managed to energize the timeline where we evolve without technology! They told us in the letter that what they had come here to accomplish has been accomplished by us! What this means is that enough people have raised their frequency enough to change the positive timeline from a potential timeline to a real timeline. Enough energy is put towards creating this new reality that it is actually going to happen! If this is true (and I really believe it is, because I can feel it in my heart!), it's the best news we've received in years and years. We have done the right thing and now we just have to follow through and continue doing what we're doing, and we can eventually achieve our goal to live in a world free from oppression and Sirian presence. Congratulations!

The Pleiadians continued by saying that they will still be here long after the nano-second and communicate through Barbara Marciniak as long as she is strong enough to hold their energy (only age and sickness can stop her from doing that, and she is after all 65 years old). This Pleiadian renegade group wants to be here and guide us and answer our questions in order to help us rebuild a new society. However, as always, they tell us that we are the ones who have to do it; they are just here to observe and give advice when asked for.

The next, and the very last paper, will be exactly about what the Pleiadians talk about in the above paragraphs; the evolution without technology! I'll see you there!

Love,



Wes Penre

Notes and References :

[1] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/vidaalien_signtimes05a.htm

[2] ZETA RETICULI REVELATIONS. *Bashar & Harone through Lyssa Royal, October 27, 1990 - Los Angeles - Tape #85.*

[3] Summers: *"The Extraterrestrial Presence in the World Today -- Allies of Humanity, The First Briefing"*, p.19.

[4] In this respect, I am totally in line with Marshal V. Summers and the "Allies of Humanity". I don't agree whole-heartedly with the information this ET group is giving us, but again, it's not necessary. They are another piece of the puzzle, and I'm glad to have them there, because their information will probably be considered helpful in the near future, like mine hopefully will be as well.

[5] Some say that the tension between the U.S. and the Soviet Union after the war was just a play for the masses, and the "Cold War" never existed; that too was only to keep people on their toes. There is evidence enough to back up those statements, but on a lower level government, the Cold War existed. Remember how everything is a hierarchy and on a need-to-know-basis.

[6] [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gaia_\(mythology\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gaia_(mythology))

[7] <http://projectcamelotproductions.com/interviews/operation-stargate/operation-stargate.html> and http://projectcamelotproductions.com/interviews/aaron_mccollumII/aaron_mccollumII.html

[8] Dirk Bruere, ©2011: "The Praxis", p.40, op. cit.

[9] *ibid*, p.42, op. cit.

[10] <http://www.forbes.com/2009/06/18/cosmist-terran-cyborgist-opinions-contributors-artificial-intelligence-09-hugo-de-garis.html>

[11] "The Praxis", p.47, op. cit.

[12] *ibid.*, p.47, op. cit.

[13] *ibid.*, p.49, op. cit.

[14] *ibid.*, p.49, op. cit.

[15] The Babylonian (Akkadian) Tales of Beginnings: "The Stories of Adapa and Etana", op. cit. <http://faculty.gvsu.edu/websterm/Adapa.htm>

[16] "Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta, verses 134-155" op. cit. <http://etcsl.orinst.ox.ac.uk/section1/tr1823.htm>

[17] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philadelphia_Experiment

Paper #10: The Splitting of the Worlds Part 2: Evolving without Technology

by Wes Penre, Tuesday, April 9, 2013
(<http://wespenre.com>)

I. Confronting our Dark Side

Now when the reader has read through three levels of material, about 1,500 pages all together, have you noticed something pretty astonishing? Although perhaps 2/3 of this material has been about the Sirians and their control over mankind, which could potentially make these paper "fear-based", what do you feel right now? Do you feel afraid, or do you feel stronger and more uplifted than before you started reading it?

Albeit there are probably a few who would say they are afraid, the vast majority are probably feeling what I feel -- enhanced spiritually. But how can that be? Most of this material, except the "Soulution Sections", which end each Level, are not talking about uplifting things, but mainly about the slave society we've lived in since we were created as Homo sapiens.

It's because this material is telling the truth and therefore stimulate the neurological pathways, and also create new ones.

There was a point in my writing, before I even started on Level I, when I realized that we as a species won't be able to go any further until we've learned to confront our dark sides. We all have a tendency to be willing to look at our "good" sides, and all the new abilities we are going to achieve if we follow the Path of Light. But very few are digging deep inside their own roots and stir around in the darkness of the very soul. This, however, is what these papers have done. By telling the dark history about humanity, we have been able to see humanity's own involvement in what has happened, and mostly unconsciously been able to call up the timelines connected to these major solidifying events. Albeit some of the true story about mankind's past has been told elsewhere, some of the events that have been really traumatizing and hooked us in 3D, have never before been told. On top of that, very few have told us where we come from and who is our real Creator. The only version we actually have ever heard is the version where the coin is flipped; black is white, good is evil, foe is friend, and so on. What do you think happens when some beings (in this case EA and MARDUK) change history by turning the truth around and present its opposite as the truth? We will be stuck in our timelines, and past life events will keep us imprisoned in this reality, because we can never break the chain of events in our own minds. This is why I have been talking about that our timelines will merge before we can break loose and become multi-d. The events and the lies that have kept us stuck in the past must be confronted, pondered, and realized.



Figure 1. Neuro-pathways.

But not only that. We must also break the chains from our future; the future timelines, such as those of the Machine Kingdom, which we don't want to participate in, but perhaps we will -- on a timeline or two. Therefore, we must also confront the future and merge these timelines as well. My efforts are an attempt to make this happen. However, I'm not the only source to make this happen, and it's also part of a natural phenomenon which has to do with our alignment with the Galactic Centers.

What will happen when you read this material is therefore basically twofold: 1) you have gotten a much truer history of mankind presented to you, which will flip the coin back with the right side up. You will see things for what they are and your timelines will unhook from events that were suppressed in space and time and therefore stuck there. Sometimes you feel you are able to expand on what is written here, and you create your own "bigger picture" -- it just comes to you. Like a rubber-band, your timelines -- past and future -- will snap and return to you, and you become much more whole. This can be tough and traumatic at first, and requires courage, because some of these events include violence and grief, but once they are seen for what they are the emotional charge will be taken off of them and remain as experience only. This doesn't mean you necessarily will remember *all* these timelines (or you would be quite overwhelmed), but you feel the emotionality of them. 2) By confronting the darkness of your own soul, you then stand on neutral ground and are ready to make a totally *conscious* decision about your own future for the first time ever, perhaps. Your heart chakra is opened, your neurological pathway clear, and new neuro-pathways opened. You are ready to meet new challenges, but this time they are based on your own decisions, not some manipulation done by an outside force. This is why you amazingly enough probably feel much more stable and sure of yourself now than you did before you read this material.

There is a disinformation campaign being run as we speak (and has been for quite some time) that we should only look at the positive side of things, because then we will only get positive effects back. However, if we look at the dark side and that which is set up to scare us, fear and negativity is what we

get in return. If we follow that advice we get blind to 50% of whom we are, and we end up with Steven Greer, who says that all aliens are benevolent, without exceptions. That's blindness. No, we have to look at both sides of ourselves, and we need to start with the dark side, or the dark side will make it very hard to genuinely expand on the light side. By bringing up the darkness to the surface and take a look at it, we also are much less prone to being effected by the negativity around us; we simply don't take it in anymore, because we know where it is and how it works. This is a requirement in order to be able to build the New Era. We don't need to be 100% perfect with it, but if you've reached the point I'm speaking of, you *know* and *feel* what I mean. After all, we can talk about Global Warming, the toxins we spread around in our atmosphere in form of chemtrails (something Bill Gates clearly admitted to exist, by the way)[1], oil spill, nuclear fallout, etc., but the worst toxic "chemicals" we spread on the planet are those of our own, unfronted negative emotions.

Also, if we don't know our own history, good or bad, we don't know ourselves, and can't create a harmonious future for ourselves. So I thank you from the bottom of my heart for staying with me! The dark side of humanity's history has now been confronted enough, in my opinion, for us to start concentrating on the positive paths. I am painfully aware of that only a handful individual so far have read my papers (around 60,000 all together since I launched Level I in October, 2011), and many of them did not complete them, but on the other hand, these papers are not written for those who just woke up and started looking for the truth. There is other material they need to look into first, such as that at <http://illuminati-news.com>. I am convinced that much more people will find this material in the near future. It will be here, floating in time.

I ask the reader to please do me a favor, however. Please download the pdf versions of each paper on your hard drive as soon as you can; hopefully already when you start reading a certain paper. By doing so, I know that this material is safe. Even if the Internet goes down in the future, the material lives on with you, the reader, and can be printed and spread in other ways. It also may save my life. And if not -- even if they get to me -- I can smile, because I know that my work was not in vain and will live on after my own demise. Thank you!

II. Creating a Safe Environment for Self and Others

I can't stress enough how important it is to love yourself. If you don't, you can't love others either, and you get stuck. You need to feel deep inside that you deserve what is absolute best for you, now and in the future. For many people, these are no easy things. Deservability is a heart quality.

Too many people sacrifice themselves for others. Since the old Shakespearean dramas and way further back, people have learned from Sirian art and manipulation that others are more important than you. They knew they could get away with that, because we humans basically have a good heart and care for each other. There are people who have set it as a goal in their life to help others. This is a very honorable thing and it's nothing wrong with that. Only if you constantly help others over and over again to the extent that you exhaust and sacrifice yourself is it something you perhaps need to reconsider. If you're one of those, what is it in yourself that you

don't like? What is it that makes you think that others deserve more than you? When others become more important than yourself, there is a lack of self-love, self-respect, and "deservability".

Then, of course, we have the other side of it, where you are not doing another person a favor when you constantly help her or him out. Everybody is on their own journey, and if you constantly interfere with the challenges this other person has to face, they will never learn. You may be able to solve the problem for them, but if you do, there is no lesson learned. Instead, giving a hint of advice to lead the person on the right track if they're stuck is much more help than helping "hands on". Then, of course, we need to use our judgment; if a person is getting raped, beaten up, or otherwise abused, we don't just stand and look and tell ourselves it's these people's learning lessons. But the bottom line I am trying to get across is that when you start loving, respecting, and trusting yourself, it's coming right out of the heart chakra, and you will notice that all your relationships, whether they are family, friends, or work partners, will be based on the same qualities. It's inevitable.

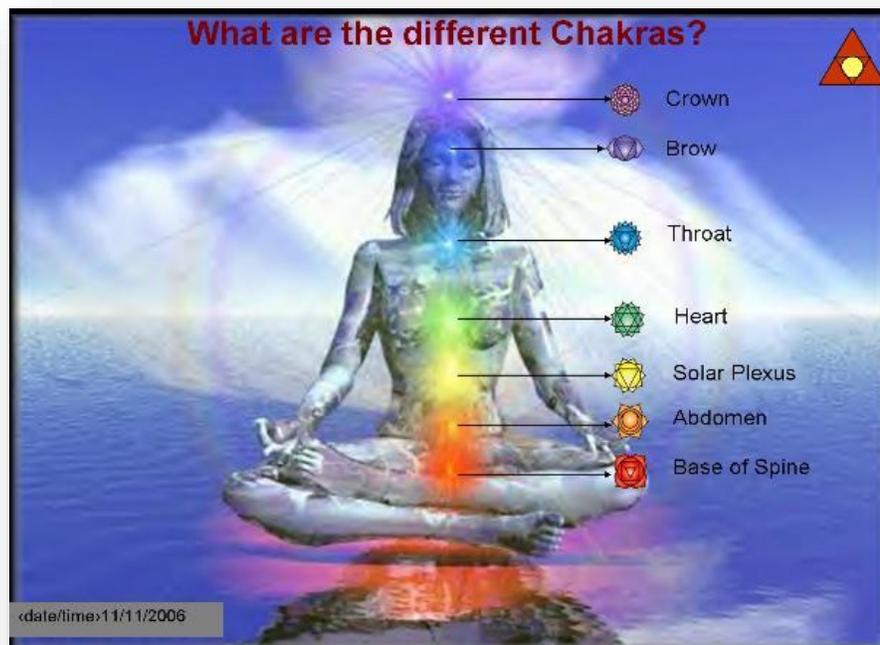


Figure 2. The seven body chakras. The 4th chakra is green and called the "Heart chakra".

What we who have decided to choose this alternative route, free from the Machine Society, are doing is that we are bringing ourselves and others out of the solar plexus chakra, based on fear, to the heart chakra, based on love and compassion. So in that sense you could say we are ascending, because we are vibrating on a higher frequency where fear is more or less out of our lives. This is also why we had to confront the fear on a mass consciousness scale (which includes the whole human soul group), to move up from the stomach to the heart. Those who will choose the Machine Kingdom are still living in fear, basing their entire existence on the solar plexus chakra. They never had the courage to look what

was deeply embedded there, and their way of conquering their fear was to go with the fear mongers, thinking they could keep them safe as long as they do what the fear mongers say. This is how the tune goes, both on an overt and a covert plane. And when I'm talking about the heart, I clearly mean the heart *chakra* and not particularly the physical heart, although the physical heart is the physical part of it, and a portal into the deeper aspects of the chakra, dwelling inside of ourselves, on a subquantum level. People who think very little, or hardly at all, from their heart chakras, have a higher risk of heart attacks than those who have their chakras more open. So in the extension of things; the more chakras we have managed to open, in general, the healthier we become, and we enhance our longevity. Science says that the human body as it is can live maximum 120 years and that it is impossible to live longer than that. If this is true, it only goes for the old human, but not for Homo Nova[2], who will be able to live much longer than that in the future. Some may ask why we want to live that long if we get old and sick, but the whole point is that we should be able to live long lives without getting the regular elderly symptoms, so common and almost unavoidable for today's Homo sapiens.

We are all children of Nature -- all of us. Although our bodies were manipulated many times throughout history, no one could take away the fact that we belong to Mother Nature. There are those who want to create the ultimate abomination, trying to disconnect our bodies from Nature by making us into machines so we never again will remember where we came from, and on many timelines they will succeed. I am not alone; there are others who strive towards the same goal as I do -- to keep a branch of humanity alive, a branch which will not forget who our Goddess and Creator is, and our relationship and bond to her.

This is why it's so important that we reconnect with Nature. With that I don't mean that we take Sunday trips into the woods, sit on rocks and drink warm chocolate. We can do that, too, if we like, but connecting with Nature is so much more than that. We see in Hollywood movies -- the ones which are magical -- how people talk telepathically with the animal and listen to the trees. This is what we're going to be able to do (and many are already doing). On Earth everything is connected; rocks, plants, animals, and humans. What the Sirian Overlords did was to turn off our switch so the energies that connected us with Nature didn't find anywhere to go. Now it's our task to turn on that switch again.

To learn about Nature is to learn about ourselves and vice versa. We all potentially have the ability to go out in the woods, up in the mountains, out in the desert, or to the beach, and just sit down and listen to Nature. Although there may be a stillness and an apparent silence where you stay, there is much going on in other dimensions of reality. All we have to do is to listen to what is there and start communicating. The trees have quite a story to tell, and so do the rocks, the rhythm of the waves, and the old mountains. Once upon a time we were the Guardians of all this, and we always knew what was going on around us. We knew that everything was encoded and bore the imprint of the original Creator God that created it. Through Nature we could communicate with the whole universe, and we could communicate with our own Creator Gods, regardless of where they were. Now it's become a one-way communication. We can be communicated to, but we don't respond because we no longer hear the communication in our bodies. Instead of using our bodies as an instrument to communicate in the Multiverse, we have become afraid of our own bodies. No wonder we get sick. When the body feels we don't love her, and actually fear her, she responds by getting sick. Separation from the body is a separation from God/the Goddess.

As a fun thing you can try in the beginning is to communicate telepathically with butterflies. They are enormously clairvoyant. Every summer, just because I enjoy it, I sit on my porch next to a flowerbed early in the morning and wait for the first butterfly to come. When it does, I start with saying "hi" to it, telepathically, and follow its path with my eyes. Then I tell it how beautiful it is and how much I enjoy having it around. Next, I ask it to come closer, and it does -- carefully at first. I send a lot of love and affection towards it and that makes it come and circle around me and even land on the table just in front of me. When it takes off, I again follow its path and tell it how wonderful it is, and it's like it wants to show off because I recognize it. Lastly, I tell her to go and ask more butterflies to come, and sure enough, a minute later several of them show up in the flowerbed, together with the original one. It works like magic, but still it's so natural.

What happens here is that I am not necessarily communicating with the insect itself, but with the intelligence behind it; the God or Goddess who created her. The fact that a human once again recognizes that there is intelligence in the small things makes the force want to play along to show me that what I'm doing is noticed and appreciated. Try it! Practice! Do it with other insects too, if you wish, and with squirrels and birds. You are going to find that you are able to attract a lot of animals in your yard, or whatever environment you live in. Then they are going to return because they feel and recognize your energies. The animal and plant Queendoms know who you are. By doing this, and by accomplishing the above, you prove to yourself that everything in the universe is connected and in communication across the dimensions. We are only trapped here if we agree to it. I spoke in earlier papers about us being "allowed" to enter 8 of the 12 major dimensions, and only a very limited part of them (4% of the whole universe), but disagree with this, open up your chakras, one by one, and you will see that eventually, a whole new universe is opening up before your eyes. You are manifesting your Inner Universe in the Outside Universe in order to be able to explore, but in reality every cell in your body is a galaxy, just like Abraxas, the Dragon walk-in, said on the Gaia forum (see Level III, papers [5](#) and [6](#)). As above, so below. Go inside, and the whole Multiverse will open up, literally.

However, this will not happen in one day; it's a process, and it's practice that is leading us there. Still, we need to understand that all the above is possible to regain, and in an upcoming book I will go into details about how we can obtain these abilities and much more; i.e. the process of becoming multidimensional. The first thing we need to do, however, is to create a safe environment for ourselves, now that we know what we're facing when comes to high-tech timelines and artificial intelligence.

Regardless if you're all alone, have a small or large circle of friends, if you're married and have family or not, you need to create your own "Local Universe". I first heard of this concept from James of the WingMakers when he explained it in an interview with Mark Hempel. I then knew right away that this is the way to create our new timelines in the beginning of the New Era, i.e. now, in this present moment. The Local Universe is defined as your local environment, which could be your neighborhood, your town, or a wider area in which you operate. If you take this area and tell yourself that this is your current Local Universe, which at any time can expand or retract, and then fill that area with whatever you wish that area to be or become -- you do it in your mind. You also include the safety or people, animals, and whomever or whatever lives in this specific locality. Perhaps you live in a Local Universe which is more or less how you want it to be, and you feel safe, or maybe there are quite a few things you need to improve to come to that point? No matter which it is, you are now going to imagine exactly how you want your Local Universe to be in order to be safe and according to the reality you wish for yourself.

Then you hold that picture and tell yourself that this is your Local Universe in which you live, and these are the things you want to approve (or keep as they are). Don't force that reality on your environment; just put a light thought and a positive emotion to it and let it go. Then, if something happens which is not in line with what you want to be safe, you once again put your picture there, lightly and with a positive emotion, and let it go. Soon enough, you're going to notice that things around you start to change and the energies are going to twist and bend in the direction towards your goals.

Under some circumstances, if the reader lives in a very bad neighborhood with a lot of crimes and people who emit an unusual amount of fear, it may not matter what you do; you will still live in a very unsafe area. In that case, there is no other option than to move. You may tell me that your circumstances are such as you can't move, but then your energy must go towards making that your first goal instead of what I've suggested above. Optimally, this would already have been taken care of during the nano-second.

For this to really work, you need to understand the dynamics around it. When I say Local Universe, I really mean it. That *is* your universe in which you currently live. Let's say you live on the American west coast. Then, what happens in Israel and Palestine, in Syria, or in Egypt, is not part of your Local Universe. Neither is Washington DC and the political environment there. If you read the newspaper about war and disaster in one area of the world, you must remember that it's another Local Universe you are reading about, not yours. This is very important to understand, because people have a tendency to sympathize with what is happening outside their own Local Universe. Sympathy pulls those energies towards you; it has that quality, and that is not what you want, because then things soon may start going "wrong" in your own environment. You don't want to pull in negative energies in your space if you can help it.

In the extreme, the same reader of the newspaper may feel that they want to take the first plane to the area of unrest and do something to help. This is their choice, but know in that case that you extend your Local Universe to that war zone, and it will in one way or the other affect your *whole* Local Universe, which will then have a tendency of unrest. In addition; when you leave the area of unrest, the same unrest you came to help resolving will continue just like before. One thing Homo Nova has to understand is that we can't solve the world problems, because they don't want to be solved. The Sirian Alliance is there, seeing to that the wars and unrest are always happening regardless of what you do. Your task is to create peace and rest in your own area. When you do, others will feel it and start doing the same thing, and it will spread amongst the mass consciousness so others, outside your Local Universe will start to apply similar ways of living. Eventually, people can extend their areas, combine their areas and change the vibrations more rapidly amongst those who are still receptive to those positive kind of energies. This is in no way a suggestion of limiting your space. At any time, we can go visiting other universes (other parts of the world) to study them or enjoy what they have to offer, but keep in mind that we're only visiting, and when we come back home, our task is as always to keep our *local* universe safe. I hope the reader gets the drift here.

III. Building Communities

Some people will notice that they are able to create such a safe environment exactly where they live, with their current neighbors and in the current little town in which they may live and therefore have little need to move to some kind of community to live with likeminded. There is no need to change something that is already working for you. In other cases, Section II above has prepared you how to use your energy on your environment; an ability you may want to use when it's time to perhaps get together with likeminded.

Like we talked about in the previous paper, businesses will move into the big SmartCities and leave nearly nothing left in the smaller towns and cities, which will sometimes become just like ghost towns. Here is where some people with a similar mindset may want to build their new communities, which are based on self-sufficiency. People will build their own gardens and plant their own food and live close to Nature. Those who have studied rituals will know how to make contact with Mother Earth through those, which will help the crops grow, etc. This is basically nothing new, but more a matter of going back to the "old ways", before we became "civilized".

This way of living may in the beginning be attacked by the authorities, who will create laws against planting anything at all that is not GM food (genetically manipulated food) and Monsanto based, and people may have to shut down their gardens, only to either start them up again when the government inspector has left, or move to somewhere else until the authorities give up. They will have plenty to take care of elsewhere, and the communities will be more and more, which will eventually make it hard for the inspections to take place at all. And people will become quite clever at tricking the government once they learn how their bureaucracy works. It can be frustrating and inconvenient at first, but it's a matter of being persistent.

There are going to be people who want to have nothing to do with technology or society whatsoever and simply move up in the mountains or deep into the forests and build their communities there, like many did in the 70s and 80s. Some say that wouldn't work, because it didn't work back then, but back in the hippie era, very little was known about what is going on in the world. The young generation felt *something* was wrong and that there was too much corruption in high places, but they didn't know what we know now. If they would have, these people would have been more serious about it, and there would have been a much greater chance that it would have worked.

Lastly, some communities are probably also going to be built out of anger and disgust. People will be so furious when they notice the extent of deception their leaders have subjected them to that they will leave society in pure rage and build their own communities, refusing to pay taxes that support the crimes of the few. These communities, over time, may very well also turn into very positive ones, so there will be many different ways how these communities will start. Other people may prefer to live alone but still be self-sufficient and only sporadically connect to a community, and that will also be well accepted. There will be many different ways to do this, and how it's done is not of that much importance; the important thing is that we break out of the manipulation we are living under and refuse to be slaves under the Machine Kingdom. It's the thought form that is important, and that we put energy on that thought form.

People are asking if these future communities will have any leaders. I would think that there will be a mix; some communities will have their local leaders, which the rest of the community has appointed.

These local leaders will not live in a special building where they can get away with doing harmful things, but will live among the rest of the people, like one of them. The only reason someone is appointed will probably be because some people have excellent leader skills, which is not a bad thing if they lead from their heart chakra and listen to the rest of the community and don't make important decisions behind their backs. The best leader is one who knows what the people want and gets the job done in such a laid back way that the people think it was them who did it, and it was done exactly the way they wanted it!

Other communities may prefer not to have leaders, but instead have other ways to deal with things internally.

IV. Humane Meritocracy

So far, all political systems have failed, regardless of which time period we are looking at. I know that interdimensional forces have had their hands on everything, which certainly has contributed to the failures, but we still need something new and fresh.

A few years ago, I looked into the philosophy of *The Bavarian Illuminati* in its present form, which supposedly is different from how it was back in the revolutionary days of the late 1700s, when Adam Weishaupt was the Grandmaster of the Order. I was at the time also into the WingMakers philosophy and noticed that the two had much in common. The common thing that stood out the most was to merge religion and science in order for mankind to evolve. There was also a lot of other philosophical teaching I liked on the Bavarian Illuminati website, which you can find at <http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/>. What I liked the most was the idea of Meritocracy, although I didn't agree with all the rules and regulations connected to it. I am not going to go into their philosophies here -- that's something the reader can do if you feel inclined -- but instead present my own solution to the political problem.

First of all, I am not for any political solution at all; I simply don't like politics, because it limits people under laws and regulations. That's exactly what has kept us from expanding both spiritually and mentally. So my solution will therefore be non-political. The question is, how do we create a community, or a new society where the citizens will feel valued, loved, and happy? And how can we manage a society which is not based on money, and where everything is free? Alex Collier, when he explained to the Andromedans how our monetary system works, they stood and listened in awe and finally said something to the effect, "why do you have to pay for things on the planet where you were born?" There is a lot of wisdom in that single question.

My solution is Meritocracy, just like the Illuminati suggests, but to make sure people know that I differ in opinion, I will call my version of it *Humane Meritocracy*, at least for now. In short, this is how it works: in the near future society, people will be much more psychic and observant when comes to their environment. Therefore, they will notice very quickly if a little child has a certain talent that he or she is projecting. Perhaps the child starts singing before they can talk; maybe they're very interested in playing an instrument? It could be they like to build things? Maybe they lean towards astronomy, cooking, playing doctor...the list goes on. One of the most important task for a parent will be to recognize these talents in the kids and let the kids develop them as they wish without interference other than if they hurt themselves or others.

When the kid becomes a little older, the parents may ask them what they want to be when they grow up. You will get the answer right there, and it may or may not correspond with what the parents thought it was. Either way, support the kids. Elementary school will be very different from now, and the general subjects will bring up things that the pupils will really need to learn; not irrelevant stuff that doesn't have any value in the future for anybody. But the key thing is that both the teachers, parents, and the kids work in unison to find out what the kids like to do the most and enhance that. It is okay for the kids to change their minds when they get a little older -- many probably won't, but find early in life what they want to do if they are encouraged. Soon we have a society built on merit, not on Elite Bloodlines and how they want things to be. If a kid likes to hammer and build, maybe carpentry or construction work is something they want to do, while others want to entertain. All the variety will put each person in the right place and people will be happy doing what they're best at and like the best. Money is unnecessary, as everything is built on barter. No trade is more worth, or higher in rank than any other trade, as they are all important for the group. If someone wants a house built, carpenters can do it, and you may give them something you have in exchange. If you don't have something that is considered being of equal value, you contribute with what you have or with what you can do, and that's fine. Many people will have many talents, being both carpenters, entertainers, and gardeners in one, and if so, they can decide what they want to contribute with at the moment and switch between the trades to make life more interesting. And there will be local libraries which have material where the information is undistorted and helpful for the individual to expand their awareness, and time of the day will be spent on spiritual enhancement. The purpose is that people will get much more freedom and be able to create their own day and still be able to survive.

All these things need to be talked about within the community so the details can be discussed and agreed upon. But I think Humane Meritocracy may be a good beginning for our new societies. Someone may come up that works better, and if so, then that is what we should use! Mine is just an idea, but I do think it's important that every person feel they are in the right place and are able to make a contribution of some kind. And why not do it in an area which you are skilled enjoy working in, anyway?

The new human, Homo Nova, is already psychic, whether we are aware of it or not. Coming together in groups will enhance those abilities in people and those who thought they weren't will notice that they actually are. We will realize that to totally understand another being, whether it's another human, an animal, or a plant, we need to *become* what we want to understand. The Native Indians have a good saying for it: "*Before you judge somebody, you need to be able to walk in that person's moccasins*". The same thing goes if you want to understand Nature. Let's say you are wondering how it is to be an ant; then you have to sit down and patiently watch what ants are doing and transfer parts of your consciousness into one or more of these ants and live like them. Not until then can you understand what it means to be an ant. The same thing will happen in communities. The evolved human will not judge another until he or she has walked in that person's moccasins, and therefore much of what now in 3D is a hassle will be much easier as we have changed our frequencies and learned to live accordingly with our new abilities. The old human "reacts" to its environment, while Homo Nova, who have merged their timelines, will act rather than re-act. Thus, obstacles we were used to having are no longer an issue, but new obstacles will build instead, which will feel much more challenging, often in a positive way, than those built on functional insanity, which is the definition of the Old Era.

V. The Divine Feminine in Future Societies

In the future societies, and the more awareness grows, the Divine Feminine will be much more predominant as a "religion". It's not a matter of a religion of worship at all, but the Wisdom of the Divine Feminine will be totally understood. The female will be much more respected and attended to than we are used to in today's society. If you are really willing to listen to your wife, you notice that she carries a lot of wisdom which you may wonder where it all of a sudden comes from. Well, it was always there, but suppressed, perhaps unintentionally by yourself, but definitely by society in general.

We are not looking at a society where we worship our women; we still need to look for balance, but we will notice more and more that when we need good advice and spiritual enhancement, we will more often than not attend to a woman. Wisdom must be protected, and we men will protect our women; it's part of our job. We will also think of it as obvious that the universe is feminine in nature and that everything was feminine to begin with.

VI. Indigo Children

I have not mentioned much about these phenomenal kids in my writings so far, and that's intentional. I am very ambivalent when comes to using these terms, because they have been so used, misused and abused by those who don't have any good intentions towards this new generation of children. They are children, period, and I don't like to put labels on them.

Especially during the nano-second, we have seen kids with extraordinary abilities being born into this world. These children are "simply" the new Homo Nova in enhanced bodies that vibrate on a higher frequency than their environment. That makes them very talented and they often have psychic abilities way beyond other children around them. As soon as this was noticed, society, and even their parents, were quick at labeling these kids and therefore making them special and for more than other kids. This has created two major problems.

The first problem is that these poor kids are prone to feeling alienated from their environment and other children, and they often have a hard time with relationships with others. Also, it's difficult for them at times to live up to their expectations. If their parents, teachers, and society in general call them "special", they have to really show that they *are* special, and often get the feeling that whatever they do, it's not enough. "Am I 'special' enough now?" "Today I couldn't do what I could do yesterday. I feel like a failure". These kind of thoughts will come up in many of these children. Of course, their parents may be proud over their kids having these extra talents and want to "brag" about it and show the world what their very own child can do. But we need to understand that this can be quite destructive for the kids themselves. Instead, recognize the abilities in your children, because more and more of them will be born from here on, and let them develop these talents in their own pace. Never say to your children that they are "special"! This goes for so-called Indigo Children or "regular" children, respectively. We have had enough of Elitism, and this is exactly what we are coming back to if we call someone special. They will have enough problems as it is to adjust to a society that doesn't understand them; they don't need their parents and others to put additional pressure on them. Remember that these kids are our future! Let's not start our New Era with traumatizing our talented kids by labeling them "special".



Figure 3. A so-called "Indigo child", having special talents and psychic abilities.

The second problem is that when we are announcing that so and so parent has an Indigo child, the government knows where they are and are often quick at targeting these kids. They want them to experiment on, now and in the future. Again, the Sirians don't understand higher consciousness in the form the Namlú'u of old had it; they don't understand Homo sapiens, and they certainly will not understand Homo Nova. There will be a turning point when the Alliance no longer will harass those of higher consciousness, and leave us alone, simply because we understand the rules now and can say "no" to further manipulation, abductions, and experiments. Homo sapiens can't, because they are too deep into it at this point and the majority of them seem to be beyond salvation, unfortunately.

However, Indigo children is a quite new phenomenon, and both human military and the Sirian Alliance want to know what's going on with these kids, and perhaps, as a last attempt, they can learn how we function and be able to break the originally DNA code. Therefore, scientists have been working with these kids with the parents' consent for quite a while now to figure out how their psychic abilities work and where their extraordinary talents come from. Some parents, proud over their child, have been happy to let scientists make experiments on him or her, unfortunately.

So, bottom line in my opinion is to leave these kids alone and let their development come in their own pace. In the meantime, treat them as regular children, have them play with regular children and make them feel that they belong. Acknowledge and encourage their talents, but don't make them feel special and for more than other kids. In the future, when these kids are born within the communities, their talents and abilities will be considered quite normal, and we will not pay much extra attention to them in that sense, because most people will be like them.

VII. Another Choice for the Future: Do We Want to Come Back to Earth or "Move On"?

This is something I have brought up as a side note in an earlier paper: when this lifetime is over, do you want to come back to Earth and help building the New Era, or do you want to leave Earth all together and go out and explore the universe as a multidimensional being?

Yes, from what I have learned, we actually have a choice. Now that we know fairly well how the trap is set up, with Quarantine, Grid, Veil of Amnesia, and the Between-Lives-Area, we have much more choices we can make, which also bypass the trap. However, keep in mind that there is only a handful of humanity which has taken part of this material and similar, so many advanced souls, who don't want to have any part in the Machine Kingdom, will still be born into the trap. They will, as they always have, go into the light, fly through the tunnel and everything will have its routine, as usual. If they are not educated enough they will be back here with only their "common sense" that it is wrong to participate in the Second Industrial Revolution.

It's not going to take long before communities are set up, and there are already those which are, and those which are in the planning. Beings who in this lifetime have decided not to go for it, will have the same feeling in the next life, because their vibration is high enough to seek in the right places. Each generation will have an easier and easier time with that. This material, which I personally stand for when comes to its value and validity, although a few details may be slightly off, something that's inevitable, is for those who are ready to take the information in. You will be the ones to inform others in the future communities how things really work behind the scenes. That's why it's so important that you download the pdf files -- all of them -- and if you can afford it, print them out and save them, in case the whole computer system breaks down in the future, or regular people won't have access to it. Also, in some communities, no technology whatsoever is accepted (which I personally think is too extreme, but it's everybody's choice), so print-outs would work fine there. Hopefully these papers can be safeguarded for future generations as well in one form or another. Also, if I, in the future, find some smaller errors I have made, I may or may not update these papers. Even if there are such errors, they will quite irrelevant in the scheme of things, because the papers as a whole tell the story like it is, with our without these minor errors. They are not merely theory, either, but can be practiced (and don't forget the breathing exercise and other important articles, written by me or others, also available on the wespenre.com website: <http://wespenre.com/site-map-misc.htm>. Please save those and print them out as well).

vii.i. Suggestions how to Bypass the Sirian Trap in the Afterlife

Some people who are here now, and were grown-ups during the nano-second, took bodies on Earth for perhaps the first time, basically coming from somewhere else. They are here on a mission to wake people up during this transition period and will then leave and not return to Earth again in a long time, if ever again. Once their mission is over, they will exit their bodies and go back from where they came. These are beings of higher consciousness, whose whole mission was to vibrate on a level so that others could feel it and raise their vibration as well, and thus create a ripple effect across the planetary mass consciousness, in order to save a faction of mankind from becoming cyborgs.

Others are humans who have worked on themselves across the incarnations and been able to raise their vibrations with hard work and by staying focused. These humans have gained a lot from the nano-second and may as well as the non-human category have a strong feeling of having a mission they need to complete. Most of these people will sooner or later in their lives realize what their mission is and start working on it, and very little besides that matters to them. They dedicate their lifetime to

completing this mission. So, overall they are very similar to the non-human category, with the exception that they are human and have lived many lives here on Earth, just like any other human, but chosen a spiritual path more often than the average human.

Other categories are those who have woken up because of the vibrations of others and started educating themselves, while again, the vast majority haven't learned much over the millennia and simply need a lot of more time to learn what others learn relatively quickly. Unfortunately, if this last category doesn't wake up yesterday rather than today, it's going to be too late.

Now, what we want to do with the knowledge we have gained and the awareness we have reached is up to each and every one. If we start with those who decide that they are done with experiencing Planet Earth and want this lifetime to be their last one here, there are a few choices they can make, once they leave their physical body.

Those who have seen the Grid around the planet right now are telling me that it starts looking like a Swiss cheese with a lot of holes in it. This means that it's much easier to escape now than it was a couple of generations ago. The holes depend on that more and more people are waking up and are no longer contributing to the vibration range that the Sirian Alliance has set out. The Overlords have therefore had a heck of a time keeping up with "patching" the Grid, but have seemingly given up, realizing it is not worth the effort, because it's like a rotten garden hose. When you repair it in one spot, it starts leaking somewhere else.

Hence, when you leave your body, you will have the option to say no to spirit "guides" who are trying to get you to go into the light, and instead disappear out through a hole in the Grid. The universe you will see there is quite different from the night sky you have been looking up into, and space that you've seen in photo-shopped NASA pictures. What you will see is a universe full of stars everywhere. Where there previously was just "black" space, there is now light. Remember that you have only been able to experience 4% of the universe; the other 96% we have called the KHAA or the VOID, but this "VOID" is filled and teeming with stars, nebulae, and life. The sight of it all will be so stunning that you as an Avatar will most probably just stop and "gasp" with your light-bodies. You will be able to experience both space/time and time/space at will!



More stars than you get at a celebrity wedding.
Figure 4. Maybe this is more like how the universe looks like when you pass the Grid, although you should probably remove most, if not all, of the "black space" from this picture.

Now, all this 100% universe is yours to explore as a Divine child of the Mother. You have many choices. Being discarnate, you can just nano-travel wherever you want. You don't have to worry about how to do it; you will know. All that's needed is a thought and you'll be on your way. For example, think yourself to a friendly planet where you know you would like to live, and you'll be finding yourself outside its atmosphere. It is my understanding that according to the Law of Non-Interference, if the Council of Zendar is speaking the truth that you have the right as a discarnate to enter the atmosphere of the planet and hover around to "check things out" as long as you don't interfere with anything and anybody. If you find that you like what you perceive, you have two choices I am aware of; you can either make contact with the beings who live there if they are aware enough to be able to receive your communication and able to process it. If not, you can ask either the planet herself or the Sun of that solar system for permission to incarnate there. If you are approved, you may go ahead. If not, you must abide to that decision and move on to some other solar system and try again. In general, the universe is a friendly place, but not always, of course. The reason a solar system may turn you down is not because there is something wrong with you or they think you're "evil", but normally because your Avatar may vibrate on a frequency that does not match the planet and its inhabitants.

In fact, you may even want to browse the universe for a while before you even decide where you want to go and stay. Typically, I would imagine that most humans would want to incarnate on a planet in a solar system relatively close to Earth, only because we feel safe being "close to home", even if there are light-years between. We have a tendency to forget that distance is not a huge obstacle in the Multiverse. Wanting to be close to home, of course, is only due to insecurity and a little "home sickness", but not something that will bother the soul for a long time. Instead, why not explore other parts of the galaxy as well, albeit you may find that the biological life forms there are quite different from here. Other kind of soul groups may live there, creating other kind of life forms for their own amusement.

The above choices is if you still want to be planet-bound. Another option is to be like Q in Star Trek; you can manifest yourself exactly as you like and create your own solar system from your own thought and imagination. They will be as "real" as any other solar system (Q did this, too) and the planets as solid as Earth. You can imagine beings living on these worlds and they may look like something from your wildest imagination. You may attract other Avatars who are hanging around in space and you can play together. Then, if you get tired of it, you can erase it in a second, because it was just a solid hologram in the first place. When you're a 100% universe "citizen", you can create with your mind whatever you like. Even space wars that are not real. Spirits are very playful and can be pretty "childish", but in a good way, most of the time. You will get the hang of it pretty quickly. All we are doing when we are "playing around" like that is that we take subquantum particles and put them together into forms and shapes, and make them come close together enough to create visibility in whatever dimension you're creating them.

Another thing you may want to do is to "knock" on Orion's door. The Empire is out there, and beings from there are your Original Creators. Think yourself to Orion and you'll be there. The Empire is guarded to avoid attacks from outside, but as evolved humans, we should have no problems being let in. What's waiting there, we can only imagine!

As the reader can see, the options are many, you can even visit other galaxies and stay there, if that's what your heart tells you. You will have access to almost the whole electromagnetic spectrum, and not only the little tiny piece which is the 3rd Dimension, set up as a trap. Freedom is out there!

Now, there is a totally different option that we have as well. If we leave the solar system, we also leave the human soul group in search of new adventures. But we can also choose to stay within the soul group of Homo Nova of the New Era, continue incarnating on Earth, and build the New World. There are a lot of advantages to this, as well. First, you will keep your Divine physical body which the Goddess once gave you, and which the Orion Group never managed to figure out. We still have our divinity intact, but still, even with our upgraded bodies, watered-down to some extent compared to those of Namlú'u and her forerunners. However, we are quickly on our way to regain the multidimensional abilities we had then. Our goals, if we choose this route, should be in line with once again being the Guardian of the Living Library of the New Earth. This time we will be a little more shaken up, but a whole lot tougher than the original human, who basically didn't really know and understand evil. In that sense, we are wiser now.

The whole universe is within our divine bodies. Everything we see projected outside is basically coming from within; we must not forget that. Our bodies are multidimensional in its most optimal sense! Many times we have heard how the Sirian Alliance cut off strands of our DNA so we only can perceive a part of the whole (4%, actually). In fact, what they did was to close down the majority of almost all of our chakras, except the lowest ones that had to do with survival and fear. They didn't really cut anything off, but left about 96% of the DNA dormant (the "junk DNA"). This is the reason why we only perceive and can see 4% of the universe. When we look at the night sky, there seems to be such a long distance between the stars, and most of the universe is dark space/matter. In reality, this is not so. We only see 4% of all the stars out there; even on the NASA photos (if we see any stars at all in them after they have photo-shopped them). The Pleiadians explain this pretty well when they say that the body has 7 chakras and an additional 5 are outside the body. This means that the trap is set up so you can't perceive almost any of the upper body chakras when your Avatar enters the body. However, to also have control over the astral (the 4th Dimension), they have shut down the 5 "cosmic" chakras as well, which you otherwise would have access to when you leave the physical body. These chakras are shut down within the light-bodies, and are also to some degree controlled from the Grid, from what I understand. In other words, when you leave your genetically manipulated Homo sapiens body and go into the astral, they make sure you don't pass the Grid, or you would get all, or most of your perceptions back. However, in the astral your chakras are more opened than they are in the physical, manipulated body, so that you are able to reflect over your life and decide new goals, which you normally don't reach.

In 3D, the astral has been hijacked by the Sirian Alliance in order to have control over the soul after body death so that she doesn't escape. The spirit guides have the function to "steer you right", i.e. into the Tunnel, towards the Light. Abraxas, the Alpha Draconian, talked about the astral and the Afterlife dimension as a twist of the 7th Dimension, which I see can be interpreted as if the Overlords took a part of the 7th Dimension, and "twisted" it in time/space so that it could be used for their own purposes, and it became the circle around the Earth, which we know as the astral plane. It shouldn't be there in the first place, so it's an arbitrary that we now must be able to bypass.

The Ra Material says:

"Each time/space is an analog of a particular sort or vibration of space/time. When a negative time/space is entered by an entity the next experience will be that of the appropriate space/time. This is normally done by the form-making body of a mind/body/spirit complex which places the entity in the proper time/space for incarnation."^[3]

This means that while a being is in incarnation (space/time), they are, due to their experiences, shaping their mind/body/spirit so that it can fit the corresponding place in the astral (time/space) after death. This, in turn, would hypothetically mean that if the Sirians are in charge of 3D corresponding time/space, those who vibrate higher than within those margins would not qualify for the Sirian trap in time/space. The reason for this, if correct, is as I see it that the Sirians created a "radio station"; a frequency band in which they can have Homo sapiens operate under their control from higher dimensions. So, there is a limit to that frequency band, and if you exceed that limit, you will not go to the manipulated time/space. And if RA is correct, which I believe they are in the above case, it means that we shape our "wholeness" in our lifetime here on Earth, and after death, all we need to do is to reincarnate again, without going into the Tunnel and towards the Light. The new body we will get in our next incarnation was already formed in this incarnation, so when the whole mind/body/spirit complex (as RA calls it), now shaped in a form and within a frequency outside the Sirian limited frequency band, incarnate again, it will automatically shape a higher dimensional body. We are at that time way closer to all together operate outside Sirian 3D frequency, and my estimate, based on the above, is that already after a couple, or a few generations, the Sirian control will not be perceivable from the New Earth vibration we will operate within.



Figure 5. The Sirians will no longer be able to seduce us and manipulate us into entering their time/space astral prison.

This does not guarantee total freedom from amnesia in the next incarnation, unfortunately. At least not for everybody, albeit I'm sure for some. Still, more memories and a lot better intuition would help the incarnated person to continue their mission in the right direction. After all, evolution does not go backwards, and once you've achieved a certain vibration and level of awareness and consciousness, you won't lose it in the next lifetime.

These new, more evolved bodies will rather quickly become multidimensional and be able to work as such from the will of the Avatar. After a few generations, when the Grid and the Quarantine for sure are lifted, just as the Veil of Amnesia will be for everybody in the New Era, full multidimensional freedom will occur. And what does that mean, and how does that differ from the person who escaped through the hole in the Grid and became multi-d in a multidimensional universe?

The difference is that those who decided to stay and create the New Earth will have the ability to remain on Earth, in their enhanced bodies, who are Divinely multidimensional, and at the same time use their Fire and Avatar to nano-travel anywhere in the Multiverse, including to Orion. You will have the

advantage to live on one of the most beautiful planets in the universe, but connect with your space brothers and sisters whenever and wherever you want. You can go to their home planets, or you can go out in space and create the exact things the person who escaped through the Grid can do. Also, you will be the Guardian of the Living Library once again, which means that beings from all over the universe (and we are not talking about those beings who are trapped now) can come to Earth and learn from the knowledge that is stored in the Living Library and within our very bodies. Our bodies have all the memories from the entire universe, from beginning to end, inside of them! And we are the only ones who have access to all that information! No other bodies in the entire universe beside the human bodies have those abilities. So if you escape through the Grid you lose your Divine physical body and that aspect of multidimensionality.

These are basically the choices we have as Homo Nova. To get a fuller understanding of what the Living Library is, and how everything on this Earth and everywhere else has consciousness, I highly recommend the following video, which is showing you how advanced the plant life is. Brilliant scientists have already discovered this, but they can't figure out how plants can think and have emotions without a brain. Well, it's actually a no-brainer, because the answer is Consciousness! Plants may not have a neurological system, but they do have consciousness. Watch this very enlightening movie, but please watch it all: <http://www.pbs.org/wnet/nature/episodes/what-plants-talk-about/video-full-episode/8243/>.

VIII. From Here and Into a Future Which is Very Bright After All

Some people may ask themselves, what happened to the "3% rule"? Remember we talked about that, especially at Level I, and this was in regards to LPG-C and their hypothesis that if approximately 3% of the population could decide on a plan for the future for mankind, the rest will automatically adjust. This, in turn, is based on the scientific experiments which led to the 100th Monkey Syndrome. I still think that it may possibly be a valid hypothesis, but there is a big problem with it, and I wonder if LPG-C eventually realized this as well. The problem is that it's only good in theory; we will never be able to gather 3% of humanity under the same umbrella. If we had more time, we might, perhaps, but not as things have developed. This is a shame, and it's sad on behalf of those who will decide to take what they think is the "easy path", when indeed it will turn out to be the most difficult one, and the one that could possibly lead to their own demise. This is ironic, because those who choose the Machine Kingdom will do so partly because they are promised almost eternal life. As it turns out, it's all a deception, because if Lucifer and his angels get what they want, that faction of humanity will end up being "star dust" in a war against their own creators. This means they will become scattered pieces of fire as a part of the rest of the universe, without any personality and without any mind. This is what the weapons of the Gods do. However, we haven't seen any evidence that a war against Orion will actually happen in the future, but we know that on certain timelines, mankind will become cyborgs and lose all the abilities their Divine bodies had, and they will deeply regret it. They will do all they can to become human again, but from all I've seen, they will not succeed. Be happy that you are one of those who choose to evolve without technology!



*Figure 6. The number of Earths are almost infinite.
Although some of us will perceive ourselves as living on
the same planet, we are actually all living on our own version of it.*

Still, we must not forget that even if the 3% Rule is not a possible anymore, the Pleiadians confirmed that there are enough evolved beings on this planet to put life onto the timeline of the New Era and the New Earth. The spiritual battle we have fought within ourselves is in that sense already won. Now we need to uphold our positions in space and time and time and space to build our new future. And keep in mind that there is nothing wrong with leaving at this point and disappear through the Grid when this lifetime is over. We are all the pioneers. If we leave now, we have already done more than can be expected of us under the circumstances, and now it's soon time for the next generation to take over. The future of the Earth is in the hands of those who will stay, but the gratefulness will always be with those who leave as well. You will be remembered and honored!

The Veil of Amnesia is due to the disconnection between dream state and the awake state. That disconnection was done by the space pirates who took over our beautiful planet. In the future, the connection will once again be reestablished automatically as our vibrations will heal our RNA and DNA, but there are already now ways to do this, which also gets us ahead of the game. The dream state is indeed the awake state and the other way around. Just like so many other things, the Overlords took the truth and turned it around; the lies became true and the truth became the lies. In an upcoming book, I will, among other things, work with the reader on how to reconnect the unconscious with the conscious mind and thus make a much more multidimensional being.

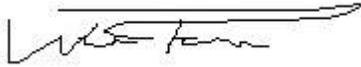
I will be in touch and tell you about the progress of my next project. With this, the Third Level of Learning is complete. This also means that all levels of learning are completed, and there will be no more papers. As it looks like, I will from here on communicate mostly in book format, with the intention of giving them away electronically, in pdf format, still free of charge as usual.

Thank you from the bottom of my heart for staying with me to these last words in this paper. It has been an incredible journey for myself, and I hope for the reader as well! Spend as much time as you need to ponder over this material and come to your own conclusions about it. This is my research and my recommendations, but I'm only one person of 7 billion, and we all have Free Will to do what we want with information that is given to us.

I hope I will see you also reading my future material. Besides books, I will most probably also write and post articles, perhaps on *wespenre.com*, but also at *battleofearth.wordpress.com*, which you can subscribe to by going there.

Have a peaceful, blessed, exciting and enlightening journey, full of joy and love. The future, my friends, is very bright, after all. We will all be more than fine!

Love,



Wes Penre

This is the end of "*The Third Level of Learning*", and "*The Wes Penre Papers*" all together. This paper is the last in the Three Level Series about humanity's position and role in the Multiverse!

Notes and References (*hit the back button on your browser to go back from where you came after have read the note*):

[1] See, <http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2013/03/29/bill-gates-admits-to-chemtrails/>

[2] Indeed we are as we speak turning into a new species -- and upgraded version of Homo sapiens, and we have done it without technology. I call this new species "*Homo Nova*" here, but in the future we will have to come up with a name for the upgraded version of ourselves.

[3] Ra Material, Session 70, Question 14.

Appendix B: Definitions of Special Terminology from "The First--Third Levels of Learning"

(Listed in alphabetical order)

* * *

(Scroll down to find the definition you are looking for. Then use the back button on your browser to go back from where you came)

* * *

From January 25, 2013, the definitions entered into this Definition Sheet, on and after that date, will have the "enter date" added, following *after* the definition itself, in this format: [1/25/2013].

* * *

4-Space/Time: Our 3rd Dimensional reality plus time; the 'known universe', which we can perceive with our 5 senses, including planets, stars, nebulae, and galaxies..

7 Superdomains: The seven 'super dimensions' which are the building blocks in LPG-C's (see def. below) 'Working Model' (see def. below), where 4-space/time (see def. above), which is the 'known universe', is the 7th, and 'lowest' superdomain. For more information regarding the 7 superdomains, see, <http://wespenre.com/exploring-the-unum.htm>.

Alignment with the Galactic Center: The Galactic Alignment is the alignment of the December solstice sun with the Galactic equator. This alignment occurs as a result of the precession of the equinoxes.

Precession is caused by the earth wobbling very slowly on its axis and shifts the position of the equinoxes and solstices one degree every 71.5 years. Because the sun is one-half of a degree wide, it will take the December solstice sun 36 years to precess through the Galactic equator.

This 26,000-year precessional cycle shifts the apparent position of the sun, on the December solstice, backward through the signs of the zodiac. This leads to the observation (as viewed from the earth) that the December solstice sun is moving "around" the Galactic Center, coming into alignment with it once every 26,000 years. This is the galactic alignment. It is a name given to a relative perception of the stars while observing from the earth. (source: <http://kryon.com/inspiritmag/articles/index.html>).

Amašutum: Anton Parks' term for the female Gina'abul (see def. below). The word, according to Parks, stems from old Sumer, but if we trace it back far enough, it comes from the stars, and looks very much like a female, Aryan word. I use this word as a synonym for the Titans in these papers; something that would be quite acceptable.

ANGAL, The: A term used by Anton Parks, describing the dimensions of the beings of Higher Order (we may call them angels, or Builders). The ANGAL has its own set of dimensions. The upper parts of the ANGAL corresponds pretty well with what I otherwise call the 96% Universe, consisting of 96% dark matter and dark energy, in contrast to the 4% Universe, which is the Universe we are currently perceiving with our 5 senses.

AOM: Allies of Humanity. This is an alien group in contact with the medium Marshall Vian Summers. They are here to warn us from taking part in any TTP (see def. below) between ETs and the human governments of Earth, because this is a way to control us. [3/9/2013]

ARIDU: One of many names of our solar system, used by extraterrestrials. This is the name I chose to use in my papers.

'As Above So Below': This expression is said to originate from the Freemasons, but may be much older. It refers to the relationship between the Macrocosms (the Universe as we can see it) and the Microcosms (the Universe of particles, like cells, atoms, neutrons, positrons, electrons, tachyons, and other quantum particles). It is said that if something for example happens here on Earth, i.e. we have constant wars going on, it is a ripple effect from what is happening above (in the Cosmos above our heads). So if we have wars here on Earth, we can almost take for granted there are wars out in Cosmos which extend to down here. If we want to take it further, there are probably "wars" all the way down to the quantum world.

Avatar: 1) A part of the soul, also called the 'light body' in metaphysics. This is the ethereal body we use in the afterlife where we 'mock ourselves up' so others can see us. In the afterlife, we usually mock ourselves up the way we looked like when we were alive. 2) The light body which extraterrestrials sometimes use when they 'shapeshift'. ETs who travel through space and time in spirit form (so called ontoenergetics [see def. below]) and are coming here as intruders, are usually mocking themselves up as humans to blend in, but can also show themselves off as Reptilians, Grays, Dragons or whatever they want.

Beast, The: A future Supercomputer with the brainpower of trillions of human brains, which will be run by the Sirian Alliance in order to steer humanity into the core of a Machine Kingdom, where all are One Mind to follow One Command. [4/3/2013]

Biokind: The biological body of any given race. Term coined by LPG-C (see def. of **LPG-C** below).

Biomind: The combined mind of a being + their biological body. Term coined by LPG-C (see def. of **LPG-C** below).

BLA: 'Between Life Area', where the soul and its composite goes between incarnations.

Black Magick: I am using the term 'Dark Magick' in contrast to 'Black Magick' throughout my papers. Black Magick is used to describe magicians who use magick to access the Void and use it for personal gains against someone else, while 'Dark Magick' is used to signify shamans and others who use magick, also to access the Void, but with the intentions to help self and others in a positive manner. I am not using the term 'White Magick', because both the good intended and the bad intended are both trying to get in touch with the Goddess Universe (see also, 'Magick').

Bloodlines, The: During the Atlantis Era, Lord EA selected an elite of human hybrids who were direct descendents of the Aryan/Sirian bloodline and had EA's blood running through their veins, and also possessed the Fire to become the Ruling Elite we see today (we often call them the Illuminati, the Global Elite, or the Cabal). The chosen ones were always males, because he feared that if the women ruled, they would be too powerful and therefore a threat. The Women of Fire instead became the sorcerers, witches, the psychics, and were often psychic healers to the ruling Men of Power. So it has remained up until this day. We now call these shamanic Women of Fire 'High Priestesses of the Illuminati', but their powers have been tremendously watered down from what they once were.

BSMC: Body/Spirit/Mind Complex, i.e. you as a human being. This is what you consist of, whether you have your experience in a physical body or an etheric one [1/25/2013].

Builders: The original Creator Gods of a Universe (Unum). The Mother Goddess is giving birth to universes, and then she assigns 'Builders' to 'go out and create' in her new universe. These Creator Gods, together with the Goddess are responsible for that the goals for that specific universe are met.

Creator Gods (capital letters): My combined name for all creator gods who have understood the mechanics of the Multiverse and have learned how to create intelligent life forms outside of their own planet.

creator gods (small letters): A term used for a race who has just begun to explore genetic engineering and are experimenting, using DNA from different life forms to create something new. Humanity is about to become 'creator gods' at this exact moment, even if it's done in secret. We are experimenting to create both artificial intelligence, clones, and new races.

Dark Magick: I am using the term 'Dark Magick' in contrast to 'Black Magick' throughout my papers. Black Magick is used to describe magicians who use magick to access the Void and use it for personal gains against someone else, while 'Dark Magick' is used to signify shamans and others who use magick, also to access the Void, but with the intentions to help self and others in a positive manner. I am not using the term 'White Magick', because both the good intended and the bad intended are both trying to get in touch with the Goddess Universe (see also, 'Magick').

Debt, The: When the Sirian Overlords took over real estate Earth, they had, per universal law, the obligation to see to that the intelligent beings already inhabiting Earth (we humans) were not interfered with to such a degree that it inflicted on our development as a species. The Sirians broke this law, but 'put things right' by letting a few human soul every now and then leave the Prison Planet and find their way to the stars in order for the Sirians to pay off the 'Debt', meaning they had to show that humans down here actually evolved. However, these souls who were allowed to escape were so depleted of energy that they were literally 'useless'. So, the Sirians sent souls they had no use for anymore to the stars, thinking they were paying off the Debt. It was sort of a bypass of the law. The Queen of the Stars disagreed!

DRAP: 'Death-Recycling-Amnesia-Trap'. An orchestrated chain of events, created by a composite of alien races to keep us under control.

EC: 'Ethereic Composite' (see these words below).

Einstein-Rosen Bridges: Interconnect all stars in all galaxies, and even galaxies with each other. ER bridges can be seen through telescopes that capture images in the visible light range. Used by extraterrestrials to travel from one point in space to another, when the distance is an issue. Somewhat synonymous to **stargates**.

ENS (Extension Neurosensing): In a nutshell, ENS works as follows[...]: a human being, applying this technique, lies relaxed in a resonance-inducing sarcophagus, while his vital energy thresholds are monitored. A *photonic body* (an avatar) is induced and through advanced technology and the person's

own mental abilities, he is capable of neurologically "extending himself" wherever he wants; nearby, to the edge of the Physical Universe, or even beyond! Hence, the Physics Group has been able to open the doors of perception to explore nature and the universe in a manner that has never been possible before, or even been perceived as a possibility. By expanding on the research of scientists such as Albert Einstein and David Bohm, they have been able to accomplish getting astonishing results from this technique. (<http://wespenre.com/exploring-the-unum.htm>).

Etheric Composite: The three composite parts of 'you' that leave the physical body (biokind) when the body dies. The Etheric Composite consists of the information cloud (the soul), the avatar (the light body), and the emotional body respectively.

Exopolitics: The politics regarding extraterrestrials. The subject of "exopolitics" includes both the political issues, as well as interrelating and relating issues, regarding ETs here on Earth, near Earth space, or in the Multiverse in general, and their relations, political and others, with we humans here on Earth. It has become a broad definition which sometimes includes everything that has to do with extraterrestrials.

Experiencer: A person who is exposing what he has experienced *first hand* with extraterrestrials; either through abductions, face-to-face encounters, mind to mind, or written communications. Channeling could also go under this category.

Exteriorization: The phenomenon when the soul (avatar and fire[s]) leave the body temporarily (not including body death). Could happen through shock and trauma, but also at will, if a person is trained in different spiritual rituals and exercises. The word originally comes from L. Ron Hubbard and his Church of Scientology. Hubbard used this term to describe when a soul (thetan) leaves the body during Dianetics or Scientology processing as a part of the End Phenomenon of any particular process. I am using this term as described in the first definition above.

Fire: another word for 'soul'.

First Level of Learning: The first series of papers that I completed in October, 2011, and posted at <http://wespenre.com>. I am suggesting that the readers start reading these papers before they continue reading the **Second Level of Learning** (see def. below). The **First Level of Learning** can be found here: <http://wespenre.com/sitemap.htm>.

Founders: Creator Gods who seed planets with different life forms, such as plants, insects, animals, and one or more intelligent species, which has programmed into their DNA to feel the urge to reach for the stars (such as humankind). They always leave their signature in what they create; a butterfly may have a physical outlook similar to the Founder who created it and a praying mantis may be a small version of the Founder who created this particular insect. Even we humans sometimes have the signature of the Founders who created us.

Gina'abul: A common Sumerian name, used by Anton Parks, for the Reptilian star races in this part of the Galaxy, whom are supposedly coming from the same ancestors.

Goddess, The: The creator of all Universes, often also called God, Source, First Source, Prime Creator, All That Is etc.

Greater Community: An alliance of star races who engage in business and trade with each other, often in ways where they get dependent upon each other, and in many cases star races have a tendency of using technology to control other races. The Allies of Humanity (see AOM above) is a group of aliens who advise mankind not to get involved with the Greater Community. [3/9/2013]

Helpers: A combined word for creator gods on *all* levels whom are helping Mother Goddess to create life within her universes.

Hušmuš: Sumerian/Akkadian name for the Dinosaurs.

Hyperversals: see "*Ontoenergetics*".

Information Cloud: Another word for soul. Term coined by LPG-C (see def. below).

Innernet: Instead of connecting to the Internet to find all the information we want to learn about ourselves, the most important thing is to connect with nature and use the INNERnet more than the INTERNet to connect to Self and evolve as a being. The Innernet is your own, local universe, which is inside of you.

Kadištu: [*Sumerian term*] See 'Founders'

KHAA, The: The Mother Universe, also called the Void, which is the 96% of the Universe science can't explain. This is the Home Universe of the Mother Goddess through which you travel when you enter a stargate after have 'shrunk' yourself into nano size. This is the fastest and easiest way to travel between stars, galaxies and universes.

KHANUS KHANUR: The Sirian '*Foremost King of Kings*'; he who had the ultimate power of the Sirian Kingdoms and ruled over all other kings. Sitchin and the Ša.AM.i call the KHANUS KHANUR, AN or ANU.

KI: The 3rd Dimension, consisting of several sub-dimensions, or densities. KI is sometimes used as a substitute for Earth by the Ša.AM.i. (Sirian star race).

Kingú Races: Reptilian races in Anton Parks' chronicles. The White Kingú is the one race which more resemble humans of all Gina'abul (see def. above) races. The White Kingú may correspond with the Vegan star race.

Law of Free Will: We live in a 'universe of free will', which means we have the right and the ability to create as we want without restrictions, but we have to take the consequences for our actions. Not all universes are 'universes of free will'.

Law of Non-Interference: Each star race has the right to develop and evolve without interference from outside star races. When a star race is landing on an evolving star race's planet without permission, they are breaking the 'Law of Non-Interference'.

Law of One: The concept that we are all One with the Creator, and everything is connected with each other on a subquantum level; therefore, what we are doing to others we do to ourselves. The expansion of this is that by being of Service to Others (STO), we are also being of Service to Self (STS), and everybody gains. If we are excessively STS, we are not including others in our decisions, and therefore separate ourselves from others. According to the Law of One, we live in a Universe of Free Will, which means 'anything goes', but the road back to unity with Source will be much longer and more cumbersome the more STS we are. We can still evolve while being STS, up to a certain level, but the way to get there is that of violence, vendetta, and other hardship that can more easily be avoided by being more STO.

Law of One also involves 'catalysts'. The idea is that everything in the Universe is of service to the whole, whether it's evil or good. Therefore, if you experience 'evil', you can use that as a catalyst to learn what

you are not and thus build your knowledge from that and use a negative experience and turn it into something positive (*more on the Law of One here: <http://lawofone.info>*).

LERM: Light Encoded Reality Matrix. A term coined by LPG-C (see def. below). It is advanced science, explained to LPG-C by extraterrestrial beings. It is basically a technology to manipulate light. You can use it to change shape and form in objects and humans, so they appear to look different from what we're used to.

Lesser Council: In Atlantis, ten Kings ruled ten Kingdoms (see RGCA below), and under them were the shamans and their High Priests and Priestesses, who formed the 'Lesser Council'.

Level One (Level I): see 'First Level of Learning'.

Level Two (Level II): See 'Second Level of Learning'.

Living Library: In an ancient past, Earth was selected to be one of twelve planets (according to the Pleiadians) who as going to be a Living Library. Star beings from all over the Universe contributed with flora and fauna from their own worlds; thus the richness and the variety in plant and animal life on Earth. Many plants and herbs were seeded here as a part of a Universal Pharmacopeia. The early humans were meant to be the Guardians of this Living Library and let star beings from all over come and get, not only medicine, but knowledge built into the DNA of life on Earth. This was all a Great Experiment in progress and was working excellently, until the Sirian Overlords came...

LPG-C: (Life Physics Group California). This is a group of rogue scientists, who formed LPG-C in the late 1990s to further study subquantum physics and the ET influence on human life on Earth. They are now in connection with at least 118 different alien races; some of them with whom they have annual meetings; on planet and off planet, respectively.

By researching the Multiverse, mainly through advanced remote viewing (ENS [Extra Neurosensing]), they were able to map it quite accurately. They also had help from different ET races in their explorations of the Multiverse, which in their "Working Model" became known as the "Unum". Currently, LPG-C is working with a faction of the Anunnaki (the ancient ET "gods" of ancient times), in an attempt to steer things right here on Planet Earth, and claim human sovereignty of Earth and our own human bodies, which were genetically tampered with by the Anunnaki, resulting in homo sapiens. We allegedly have Anunnaki genes.

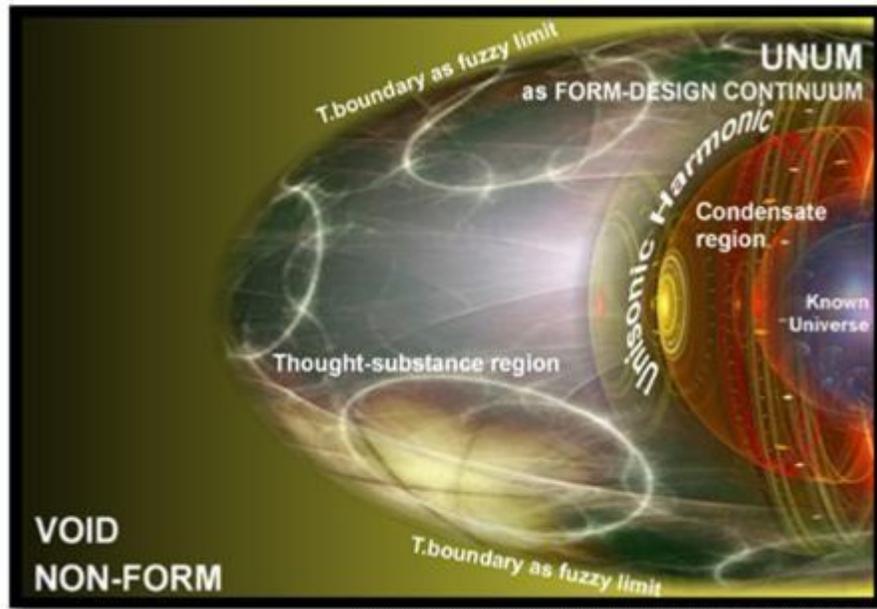


Figure D1: The Unum

I wrote a simplified description of LPG-C's "Working Model" and talked a lot about them in Level One (see *def.* above). I am currently in frequent contact with their leading scientist, Dr. A.R. Bordon, and their web address is, <http://lifephysicsgroup.org/>.

Lú: (see Namlú'u).

Lulu: (*plur., "lulus"*). The Anunnaki's name for homo sapiens, meaning something to the effect of human workers, or slaves.

MA'AT: The 'Justice of the Goddess', from where the expression that your heart should weigh less than a feather comes from.

Magick: Magick spelled with a "k" was introduced by one of the most influential and (in)famous magician of the 20th Century, Aleister Crowley, to separate stage magic (applied by "Illusionists" and "Stage Magicians") and "real magic", which are two different things, entirely. So he added a "k" at the end to distinguish between the two. In my papers, I will do the same (see also, 'Dark Magick' and 'Black Magick').

MAKH Scientists: The Orion Queen's personal scientists, whom among other things, developed the S'MA, the life elixir, which extended the life of a physical body, sometimes with millions of years.

MAKH Warriors: Warriors of the Orion Special Forces, whose task was to keep the Empire safe, and to protect the Queen and stop intruders and invaders from entering the Empire.

Meš: 1) 'Tablets of Destiny'. 2) Small crystals, containing important information needed for the Sirians to get access to information, but also to run computer networks and other electronic devices.

MIC: acronym for Military Industrial Complex. Military and Industry working hand in hand in the weapon industry, building more and more destructive weapons for so-called 'defense purposes'. the MIC is also responsible for hijacking free energy and other 'useful inventions' that can be used destructively.

MIKH/MAKH Warriors: (See MAKH warriors).

Namlú'u: The primordial human species. The Guardian of Earth and the Living Library. They were created by many different Founders and had the Fire of the KHAA. They were androgynous and lived during Earth's Golden Age.

Nano-Second: The time period between 1987-2012 when our solar system is lining up with the Galactic Center. This lineup is very rare and only happens once every approx. 26,000 years (one cycle around the Zodiac). This means we are bombarded with gamma rays, directly from the Central Sun in the Galactic Center, but also relayed from our own Sun. This will fry the nervous system on some people who are not ready for this, while others, who have prepared by already gathered information on what is going on and have evolved to some degree, will get a boost of energies which will take them to another level of evolvement.

The year 2012 marks the end of the Mayan Calendar, but not the end of the world. Every galactic cycle is 26,000 years; then it ends and a new cycle begins. It's the Phoenix burning and then rising again from her ashes. A New Era begins, and in our case, a new species is born--a new humanity, which is multidimensional. But first the old must die to make room for the new.

Time here on Earth is also divided into Zodiacal Eras, each one lasting around 2,200 years. We are still in the Age of Pisces, but are moving into the Age of Aquarius.

NEKH-T or NEKH-TT: Title for the Orion Queen.

Níama: The Feminine Life Force of the Universe. This life force is all around us and consists of the energy that is in everything. For us to master the Níama, we must first know it exists and learn to "tame" it so we can use it for our own benefit. George Lucas, in his "Star Wars" called it "The Force", but is the same thing; it can be used for good or evil. The Star Wars series was based on a lot of truth and was mainly describing the Great Galactic Wars, although in reality it didn't happen in "a galaxy far, far away" but in our own sector of the Milky Way. Lucas has a lot of inside information, and so does Steven Spielberg.

Ontoenergetics: Non-physical beings.

P: Short for Barbara Marciniak's Pleiadian group.

Panspermia: an idea with ancient roots, according to which life arrives, ready-made, on the surface of planets from space. It is often said that panspermia isn't very interesting, because it simply removes the problem of the origin of life from our planet to some other place. And yet, panspermia has gained the attention of our science.

There is now **Pseudo-panspermia** (the delivery of complex organic compounds from space, to give the prebiotic soup some starter ingredients, a notion has already becoming widely accepted), **Basic Panspermia** (which holds that microbial life is present in space or on bodies like comets or asteroids, and it can be safely delivered to planets and start life there. If the cells escape from a living planet on fragments after a meteor impact, the phenomenon is called **litho-, ballistic-, impact- or meteoritic panspermia**).

And that's not all. Svante Arrhenius proposed that naked cells might travel interstellar distances propelled by light pressure, a theory now called **radio-panspermia**. Whereas a light coating of carbon could protect single cells from UV radiation, a couple of meters of water or rock are needed for protection from cosmic rays. Consequently, radio-panspermia is currently in disfavor. The danger of radiation damage influenced Francis Crick and Leslie Orgel, in 1973, to propose that **life came to Earth by directed panspermia**, the theory that intelligent life from elsewhere sent germs here in a spaceship. Modern panspermia proposes comets as the delivery vehicles. Comets can protect cells from UV and cosmic radiation damage; and comets can drop cells high in the atmosphere to float gently down. If bacterial spores can be immortal, as it appears, comets could spread life throughout a galaxy.

Hoyle and Wickramasinghe, starting in the 1970s, rekindled interest in panspermia. But they went further to include a new understanding of evolution. While accepting the fact that life on Earth evolved over the course of about four billion years, they say that the genetic programs for higher evolution

cannot be explained by random mutation and recombination among genes for single-celled organisms, even in that long a time: the programs must come from somewhere beyond Earth. In a nutshell, their theory holds that all of life comes from space. It incorporates the original panspermia in the same way that General Relativity incorporates Special Relativity. Their expanded theory can well be termed "strong" panspermia. Their Cosmic Ancestry is a new theory pertaining to evolution and the origin of life on Earth. It holds that life on Earth was seeded from space, and that life's evolution to higher forms depends on genetic programs that come from space. It is a wholly scientific, testable theory for which evidence is accumulating.

I am personally using a more simplistic way of describing panspermia, putting it into 4 sub-categories, which are as follows:

Lithopanspermia - rocks thrown off from one planet's surface transfers the 'seeds of Life' to another planet in a distant solar system.

Ballistic panspermia - rocks thrown off from one planet's surface transfers the 'seeds' of Life to another planet in the same solar system.

Directed panspermia - the 'seeds of Life' are spread intentionally by an extraterrestrial civilization from one planet onto another.

On planet panspermia - intelligent Life from another planet deliberately came to Earth to plant the 'seeds of Life'.

PESH-METEN: *'The Ninth Passageway'*. This is the Commercial Route lots of ETs are using when trading with each other. It has a long series of stargates and Einstein-Rosen Bridges, which makes it easy for different races to travel. This is the route on which Planet Earth (Uraš) is sitting in the heart of. It starts in the Galactic Center of the Milky Way Galaxy and spirals out, following the path of the Orion Arm, passes right through the Mintaka star system, continues to the Pleiades, runs further through our own solar system and continues beyond, probably disappearing off of the galaxy and to one of the next, perhaps the Andromeda Galaxy (Source: Arynama and Robert Morning-Sky: *"The Terra Papers"*)

Pleiadians: Group of non-physical entities, said to have their homestead in the Pleiades, mostly on planets around the stars Maia and Electra. They are channeling messages to mankind through a "vessel" (human body)--Barbara Marciniak, <http://pleiadians.com>.

Pleiadians B: This group is represented by Satya, a Pleiadian who is said to be the keeper of the Library of Alcyone. This entity channels through Barbara Hand Clow, <http://www.handclow2012.com/>.

Pond: I am using the analogy of a 'pond' when talking about the creation of universes. For more detailed information, see [Metaphysics Paper #2: 'The Creation of Universes'](#).

Post-Nano: The nano-second (see def. above) was the time period between 1987-2012, when time sped up a million fold. The post-nano is the time after the nano-second, basically between 2013-2030, which is the "aftermath" of the nano-second, when time is slowing down, going more back to "normal", while mankind is pondering what they learned during the nano-second. It's in the post-nano so many decision have to be made. Mankind will during this time period decide their own destiny. Some will merge with the upcoming Machine Kingdom, led by the Sirian Alliance, while others will create a new Earth, which eventually will vibrate on a much higher frequency. With time, the "old world", based on technology, will fade and disappear from the reality of those who chose nature before technology.

Project Elohim: ENKI's and NIN's project to create a new species of humanoids, based on upgraded Homo Neanderthalensis and Homo Erectus, which contained the Fire of the Mother Goddess, created from the midst of the KHAA, making the species truly Divine. A downgraded version of 'Project Elohim' was created after the Deluge, and this downgraded version became today's Homo Sapiens (see '**Project Sirius**').

Project Sirius: After the Flood (the Deluge), the Sirians took the existing '**Project Elohim**' (see above) and downgraded it to become less psychic, less multidimensional, and more obedient to following commands. 'Project Sirius' is today's Homo Sapiens.

PTB: (Powers That Be). Also called The Global Elite, The Shadow Government, The Illuminati, The Secret Rulers and more. They are the human hybrids who rule the world in High Places (being advisors to Presidents, Kings, CEOs of Global Businesses and the International Banking Industry etc.) and those who rule behind the scenes, invisible to the general public. Above these hybrids are the Earthbound Anunnaki, the Dracos, the Grays, the Mušgir and a few other star races working together.

RGCA: The 'Royal Governing Council of Atlantis'. Poseidon's (EA/ENKI) ruling council in Atlantis, headed by ten ruling Kings over ten Atlantean 'districts' or Kingdoms. This ruling Elite were Aryan/human hybrids of the first generation.

RMS: acronym for the Hopi/Apache author and researcher, Robert Morning Sky.

SA: The Sirian Alliance. A group of star races working in unison to conquer the universe and overthrow the Mother Goddess as the One Creator. [2/1/2013]

Ša.A.M.e.: The Sirian word for Nibiru, the planet they are using to visit our solar system.

Ša.A.M.i.: Equivalent to the 'Anunnaki', the Sirians, or the Sirian Lords.

Second Level of Learning: The second series of papers, succeeded by the First Level of Learning (see def. above), which I completed in October, 2011, and posted at <http://wespenre.com>. I am suggesting that the readers start reading these papers before they continue reading the **Second Level of Learning**, which can be found here: <http://wespenre.com/sitemap2.htm>.

Sector 9: The Milky Way Galaxy is divided into different sectors for commercial purposes between different ET species. Earth is part of 'Sector 9' (Sources: *Robert Morning-Sky; L. Ron Hubbard, Anton Parks, and my Orion Source*).

Service to Others (STO): a person, group, or species who believe that by making others a priority instead of oneself in more than 50% of the cases is considered being STO. Those who practice STO understand Unconditional Love, either on a conscious, or subconscious level, and the nature of the Creator, and are in service of It rather than just "self". These beings have matured as biokind/biomind and know what is needed to evolve to higher levels of existence. They know that by serving, helping and showing unconditional love to others, they also do it to themselves, and everybody wins.

Service to Self (STS): a person, group, or species who believe that by making themselves a priority on others expense by being more "selfish" than helpful to others. This mindset started when beings started realizing we are all ONE with the Creator, and by prioritizing oneself before others would thus help them as well, because we are all ONE. This thinking eventually got out of hand, and some beings started using Service to Self (STS) to the extreme, and became dishonest, violent and less emotional about what harm they did to others while getting what they wanted. This is basically the reasons for wars as well.

SHC: The Sirian High Council. I highly evolved star race from Sirius B. They are not the Sirians I am mainly talking about in these papers.

Sirian Alliance, The: An alliance of star races, led by the wolver/reptilian species from Sirius. Their objective is to become the Kings of the Universe, and they use races like we humans to achieve and accomplish this goal; they are in many ways like cosmic vampires.

There are many other star races supporting the Sirians in this mission; most of them once upon a time conquered by the Sirian star race and under their command; others may have joined the Sirian Empire by choice. A few of the star races supporting the Sirian Overlords are factions of **Vegans, Alpha Draconians, Andromedans, Pleiadians** (former Lyrans), the **Grays** (basically from Lyra, where they were genetically manipulated, then Zeta Reticuli), and a few other star races.

Sirian High Council: See SHC.

S-MA: Life prolonging elixir, used by the Orion Queen to keep her body young and healthy. Can extend longevity in species with millions of years. The Queen distributes this elixir to other star races in the Orion Empire, if the star race is evolved enough to use it respectfully.

SMC: Social Memory Complex. In channeled material, many beings are of a high density and have merged into a group mind and a group soul, in preparation of becoming One with the One Creator at an even higher level of existence. When they come through as a channel, they are often merged into one such Social Memory Complex. [2/4/2013]

Sources: Here a common name for "channeled sources", i.e. entities that a "vessel", or a "channeler" is channeling. It may be a single entity or a collective of star beings [1/25/2013].

Stargate 9: One of the major stargates leading on and off this planet. It's located in Sinai (the one stargate most important to the Ša.A.M.i (see def. above); the one they always used when they were on Earth. From there, the traveler can connect directly to PESH-METEN (see def. above). It was closed down by the Ša.A.M.i when they left around 4,500 years ago after have nuked the Sinai Spaceport and Sodom and Gomorrah (see Sitchin's book, *War of Gods and Men*). It's since then been taken over by the Earthbound Sirian Lords, led by Marduk, but the Incoming Ša.A.M.i. are supposedly fighting to get it back.

STO (Service to Others): a person, group, or species who believe that by making others a priority instead of oneself in more than 50% of the cases is considered being STO. Those who practice STO understand Unconditional Love, either on a conscious, or subconscious level, and the nature of the Creator, and are in service of It rather than just "self". These beings have matured as biokind/biomind and know what is

needed to evolve to higher levels of existence. They know that by serving, helping and showing unconditional love to others, they also do it to themselves, and everybody wins.

STS (Service to Self): a person, group, or species who believe that by making themselves a priority on others expense by being more "selfish" than helpful to others. This mindset started when beings started realizing we are all ONE with the Creator, and by prioritizing oneself before others would thus help them as well, because we are all ONE. This thinking eventually got out of hand, and some beings started using Service to Self (STS) to the extreme, and became dishonest, violent and less emotional about what harm they did to others while getting what they wanted. This is basically the reasons for wars as well.

Technology Transfer Program: (see TTP)

Terra: The name I use for Earth, more or less throughout these papers.

TTP: Technology Transfer Programs. Since at least the early 1950s, but more than probably before that, human governments all over the world, but the U.S. government in particular, have been involved in technology transfer exchanges between humans and aliens. The aliens have given us technology in exchange for getting permission to abduct a certain amount of humans to do genetic experiments on them. They promise to return the guinea pig after they are done with them, and the people they use will not have any memories of the abduction afterwards. Many governments have agreed to such transfer programs, and that's why you hear about so many abductions from the 1950s and up to this date. It showed later that some guinea pigs actually had some flashbacks and memories from the abductions, and more could be revealed in regression therapy. In spite of this, and the fact that many people who were abducted were severely traumatized afterwards, the government let the transfer programs proceed. The technology they received, they apparently think overrides the suffering innocent people have to endure. This human-alien trade continues even today.

Type I Civilization: Type I civilization controls the resources of an entire planet (weather and earthquake control, plus exploration of an entire solar system).

Type II Civilization: a Type II civilization controls and directly uses the power of its sun and begins to colonize nearby star systems.

Unum: See [LPG-C](#).

Uraš: Planet Earth.

Walk-in: A walk-in is when a non-physical being is taking over a body from the original soul. If it's done per a previous agreement (usually between lives), the original owner willingly leaves the body, but if it's done unexpectedly, the original soul may have to be kicked out by force. By some, a walk-in can also be defined as someone who comes in and shares a body with the original soul, but I would call that 'possession'.

Wanderer: A term coined by the RA Social Memory Complex (see the books in the *Law of One* series), meaning a person who decides to stop his own evolvment for a while and descend to a lower density to help out in the process of ascending. A Wanderer therefore incarnates on the specific planet, amongst the beings he/she wants to assist. There is, however, always a chance that the Wanderer forgets who they are and get stuck in the system of the planet due to the Veil of Forgetfulness [1/30/2013].

White Kingú (or Royal Kingú): see **Kingú Races**.

Working Model: The research done by the rogue science group, LPG-C (see def. above), into how our Multiverse is built. Their result is what they call the 'Working Model', in contrast with the 'Standard Model', which is the model of mainstream science. Also, see '**7 Superdomains**' above.